

THE BOOK OF  
**COMMON PRAYER,**  
and Administration of the  
**SACRAMENTS,**  
and other  
RITES AND CEREMONIES  
of the  
**CHURCH**  
according to the use of the

**Church of England;**

together with the

**PSALTER**

or

**PSALMS OF DAVID,**

*pointed as they are to be sung or said in  
Churches.*



---

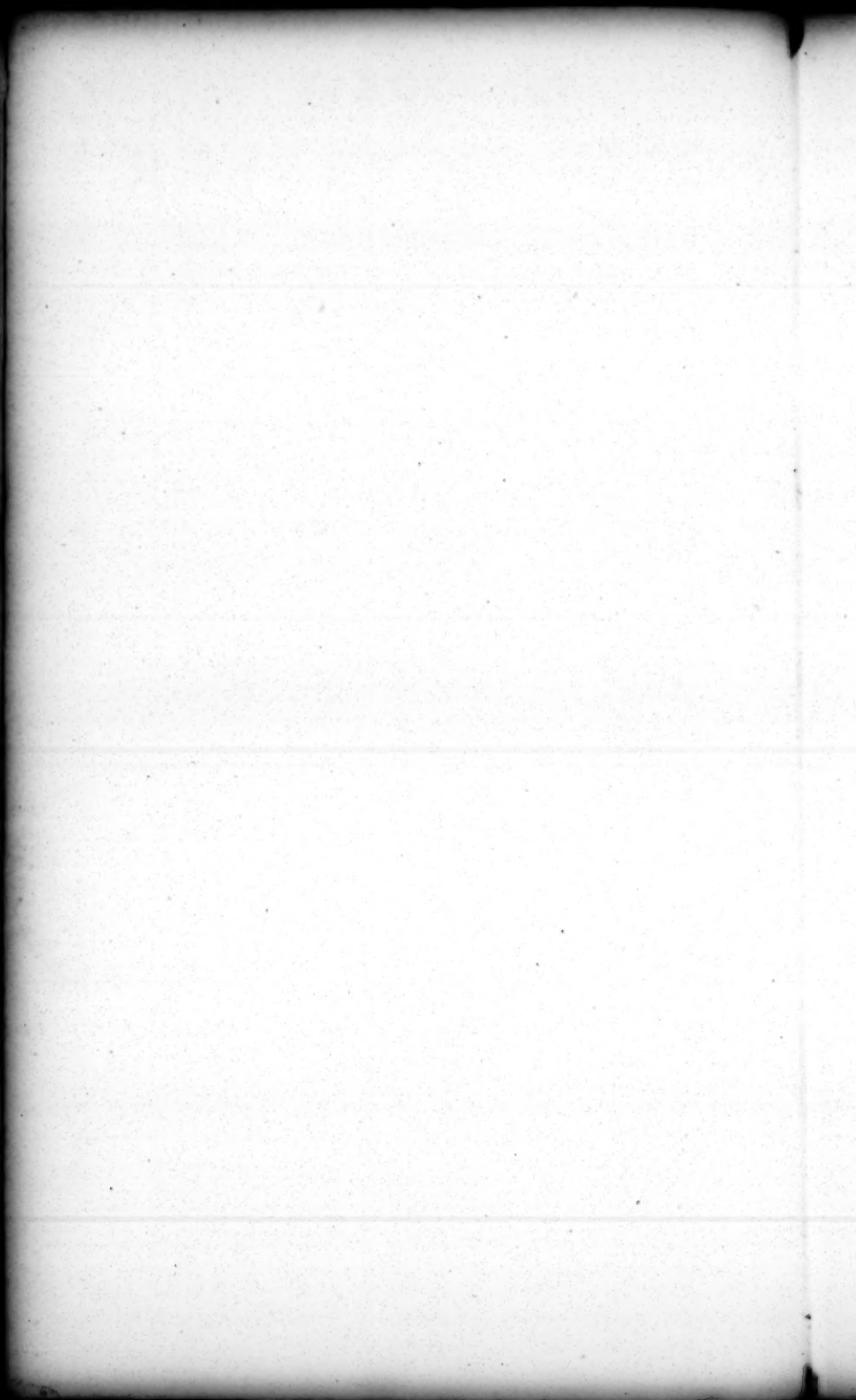
**P A R I S,**

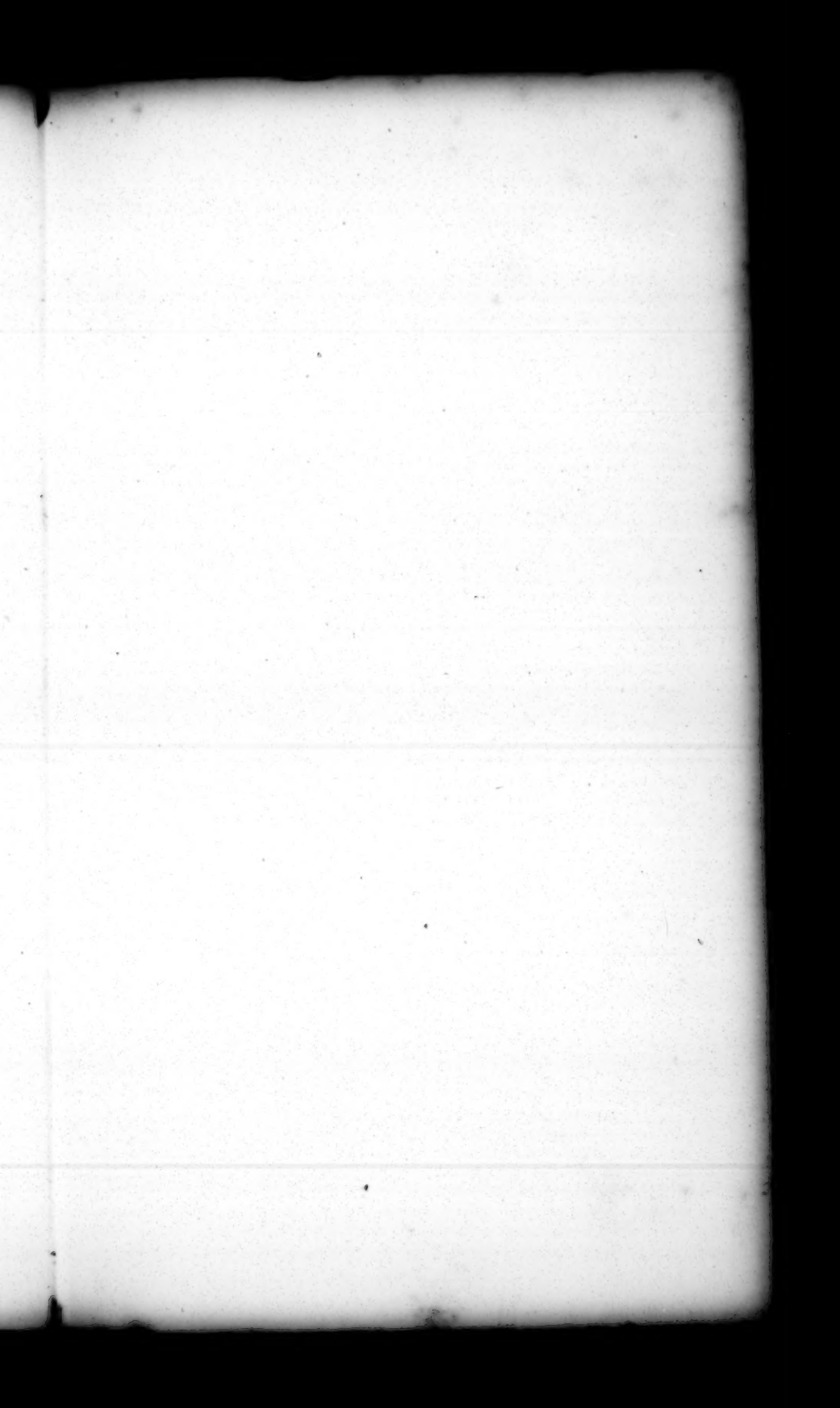
PRINTED BY P. DIDOT, SEN.

AND SOLD BY W. EDWARDS AND SONS, HALIFAX.

MDCCXCJ.









## THE PREFACE.

**I**T hath been the wisdom of the church of England, ever since the first compiling of her public liturgy, to keep the mean between the two extremes, of too much stiffness in refusing, and of too much easiness in admitting, any variation from it. For as, on the one side, common experience sheweth, that, where a change hath been made of things advisedly established (no evident necessity so requiring), sundry inconveniences have thereupon ensued, and those many times more and greater than the evils that were intended to be remedied by such change; so, on the other side, the particular forms of divine worship, and the rites and ceremonies appointed to be used therein, being things in their own nature indifferent and alterable, and so acknowledged, it is but reasonable, that upon weighty and important considerations, according to the various exigency of times and occasions, such changes and alterations should be made therein, as to those that are in place of authority should from time to time seem either necessary or expedient. Accordingly we find, that, in the reigns of several princes of blessed memory since the reformation, the church, upon just and weighty considerations her thereunto moving, hath yielded to make such alterations in some particulars, as in their respective times were thought convenient; yet so, as that the main body and essentials of it (as well in the chiefest materials, as in the frame and order thereof) have still continued the same unto this day, and yet do stand firm and unshaken, notwithstanding all the vain attempts and impetuous assaults made against it by such men as are given to change, and have always discovered a greater regard to their own private fancies and interests, than to that duty they owe to the public.

By what undue means and for what mischievous purposes the use of the liturgy (though enjoined by the laws of the land, and those laws never yet repealed) came, during the late unhappy confusions, to be discontinued, is too well known to the world, and we are not willing here to remember. But when, upon his majesty's happy restoration, it seemed probable that, amongst other things, the use of the liturgy also would return of course, (the same having never been legally abolished,) unless some timely means were used to prevent it; those men, who under the late usurped powers had made it a great part of their business to render the people disaffected thereunto, saw themselves, in point of reputation and interest, concerned (unless they would freely acknowledge themselves to have erred, which such men are very hardly brought to do) with their utmost endeavour, to hinder the restitution thereof. In order whereunto divers pamphlets were published against the book of Common Prayer, the old objections mustered up, with the addition of some new ones, more than formerly had been made, to make the number swell. In fine, great importunities were used to his sacred majesty, that the said book might be revised, and such alterations therein and additions thereunto made, as should be thought requisite for the ease of tender consciences: whereunto his majesty, out of his pious inclination to give satisfaction (so far as could be reasonably expected) to all his subjects of what persuasion soever, did graciously condescend.

In which review we have endeavoured to observe the like moderation, as we find to have been used in the like case in former times: and therefore, of the sundry alterations proposed unto us, we have rejected all such as were either of dangerous consequence (as secretly striking at some esta-

# P R E F A C E.

Wished doctrine or laudable practice of the church of England, or indeed of the whole catholic church of Christ) or else of no consequence at all, but utterly frivolous and vain. But such alterations as were tendered to us, (by what persons, under what pretences, or to what purpose, soever so tendered,) as seemed to us in any degree requisite or expedient, we have willingly and of our own accord assented unto; not enforced so to do by any strength of argument convincing us of the necessity of making the said alterations; for we are fully persuaded in our judgements (and we here profess it to the world) that the book, as it stood before established by law, doth not contain in it any thing contrary to the word of God, or to sound doctrine, or which a godly man may not with a good conscience use and submit unto, or which is not fairly defensible against any that shall oppose the same; if it shall be allowed such just and favourable construction as in common equity ought to be allowed to all human writings, especially such as are set forth by authority, and even to the very best translations of the Holy Scripture itself.

Our general aim therefore in this undertaking was, not to gratify this or that party in any their unreasonable demands; but to do that, which, to our best understandings, we conceived might most tend to the preservation of peace and unity in the church, the procuring of reverence and exciting of piety and devotion in the public worship of God, and the cutting off occasion from them that seek occasion of cavil or quarrel against the liturgy of the church. And, as to the several variations from the former book, whether by alteration, addition, or otherwise, it shall suffice to give this general account; that most of the alterations were made either, first, for the better direction of them that are to officiate in any part of divine service, which is chiefly done in the calendars and rubrics; or, secondly, for the more proper expressing of some words or phrases of antient usage in terms more suitable to the language of the present times, and the clearer explanation of some other words and phrases that were either of doubtful signification, or otherwise liable to misconstruction; or, thirdly, for a more perfect rendering of such portions of Holy Scripture as are inserted into the liturgy, which, in the epistles and gospels especially, and in sundry other places, are now ordered to be read according to the last translation; and that it was thought convenient that some prayers and thanksgivings, fitted to special occasions, should be added in their due places; particularly for those at sea, together with an office for the baptism of such as are of riper years; which, although not so necessary when the former book was compiled, yet, by the growth of anabaptism, through the licentiousness of the late times, crept in amongst us, is now become necessary, and may be always useful for the baptizing of natives in our plantations and others converted to the faith. If any man, who shall desire a more particular account of the several alterations in any part of the liturgy, shall take the pains to compare the present book with the former, we doubt not but the reason of the change may easily appear.

And having thus endeavoured to discharge our duties in this weighty affair, as in the sight of God, and to approve our sincerity therein (so far as lay in us) to the consciences of all men; although we know it impossible (in such variety of apprehensions, humours, and interests, as are in the world) to please all, nor can expect that men of factious, peevish, and perverse, spirits should be satisfied with any thing that can be done in this kind by any other than themselves: yet we have good hope, that what is here presented, and hath been by the convocations of both provinces with great diligence examined and approved, will be also well accepted and approved by all sober, peaceable, and truly conscientious, sons of the church of England.

*Concerning*

*Concerning the Service of the Church.*

**T**HERE was never any thing by the wit of man so well devised or so sure established, which in continuance of time hath not been corrupted: as, among other things, it may plainly appear by the common prayers in the church, commonly called Divine Service: the first original and ground whereof, if any man would search out by the antient fathers, he shall find that the same was not ordained but of a good purpose, and for a great advancement of godliness; for they so ordered the matter, that all the whole Bible (or the greatest part thereof) should be read over once every year; intending thereby that the clergy, and especially such as were ministers in the congregation, should (by often reading, and meditation in God's word) be stirred up to godliness themselves, and be more able to exhort others by wholesome doctrine, and to confute them that were adversaries to the truth; and farther, that the people (by daily hearing of the Holy Scripture read in the church) might continually profit more and more in the knowledge of God, and be the more inflamed with the love of his true religion.

But, these many years passed, this godly and decent order of the antient fathers hath been so altered, broken, and neglected, by planting in uncertain stories and legends, with multitude of responds, verses, vain repetitions, commemorations, and synodals; that commonly when any book of the Bible was begun, after three or four chapters were read out, all the rest were unread. And, in this sort, the book of Isaiah was begun in Advent, and the book of Genesis in Septuagesima; but they were only begun, and never read through: after like sort were other books of Holy Scripture used. And moreover (whereas St. Paul would have such language spoken to the people in the church as they might understand and have profit by hearing the same) the service in this church of England these many years hath been read in Latin to the people, which they understand not; so that they have heard with their ears only, and their heart, spirit, and mind, have not been edified thereby. And furthermore, notwithstanding that the antient fathers have divided the Psalms into seven portions, whereof every one was called a Nocturn; now of late time a few of them have been daily said, and the rest utterly omitted. Moreover, the number and hardness of the rules called the Pie, and the manifold changings of the service, was the cause that to turn the book only was so hard and intricate a matter, that many times there was more business to find out what should be read, than to read it when it was found out.

These inconveniences therefore considered, here is set forth such an order, whereby the same shall be redressed. And, for a readiness in this matter, here is drawn out a Calendar for that purpose, which is plain and easy to be understood, wherein (so much as may be) the reading of Holy Scripture is so set forth, that all things shall be done in order, without breaking one piece from another: for this cause be cut off anthems, responds, invitatories, and such like things, as did break the continual course of the reading of the Scripture.

Yet because there is no remedy, but that of necessity there must be some rules; therefore certain rules are here set forth; which, as they are few in number, so they are plain and easy to be understood. So that here you have an order for prayer, and for the reading of the Holy Scripture, much agreeable to the mind and purpose of the old fathers, and a great deal more profitable and commodious than that which of late was used. It is more profitable, because here are left out many things, whereof some are untrue, some uncertain, some vain and superstitious; and nothing is ordained



## OF CEREMONIES.

to be read, but the very pure word of God, the Holy Scripture, or that which is agreeable to the same; and that in such language and order as is most easy and plain for the understanding both of the readers and hearers. It is also more commodious, both for the shortness thereof, and for the plainness of the order, and for that the rules be few and easy.

And whereas heretofore there hath been great diversity in saying and singing in churches within this realm; some following Salisbury use, some Hereford use, and some the use of Bangor, some of York, some of Lincoln; now from henceforth all the whole realm shall have but one use.

And forasmuch as nothing can be so plainly set forth, but doubts may arise in the use and practice of the same; to appease all such diversity (if any arise) and for the resolution of all doubts, concerning the manner how to understand, do, and execute, the things contained in this book, the parties that so doubt, or diversely take any thing, shall alway resort to the bishop of the diocese, who by his discretion shall take order for the quieting and appeasing of the same, so that the same order be not contrary to any thing contained in this book: and, if the bishop of the diocese be in doubt, then he may send for the resolution to the archbishop.

<sup>1</sup> Though it be appointed, That all things shall be read and sung in the church in the English tongue, to the end that the congregation may be thereby edified; yet it is not meant, but that, when men say morning and evening prayer privately, they may say the same in any language that they themselves do understand.

<sup>2</sup> And all priests and deacons are to say daily the morning and evening prayer, either privately or openly, not being let by sickness, or some other urgent cause.

<sup>3</sup> And the curate that ministereth in every parish-church or chapel, being at home and not being otherwise reasonably hindered, shall say the same in the parish-church or chapel where he ministereth, and shall cause a bell to be tolled thereunto a convenient time before he begin, that the people may come to hear God's word, and to pray with him.

### *Of Ceremonies: why some be abolished and some retained.*

**O**F such ceremonies as be used in the church, and have had their beginning by the institution of man, some at the first were of godly intent and purpose devised, and yet at length turned to vanity and superstition: some entered into the church by undiscreeit devotion, and such zeal as was without knowledge; and, for because they were winked at in the beginning, they grew daily to more and more abuses, which not only for their unprofitableness, but also because they have much blinded the people and obscured the glory of God, are worthy to be cut away and clean rejected: other there be, which although they have been devised by man, yet it is thought good to reserve them still, as well for a decent order in the church (for the which they were first devised) as because they pertain to edification, whereunto all things done in the church (as the apostle teacheth) ought to be referred.

And although the keeping or omitting of a ceremony, in itself considered, is but a small thing; yet the willful and contemptuous transgression and breaking of a common order and discipline is no small offence before God.

<sup>4</sup> Let all things be done among you, saith Saint Paul, <sup>5</sup> in a seemly and due order: the appointment of which order pertaineth not to private men; therefore no man ought to take in hand, nor presume to appoint or alter, any public

public or common order in Christ's church, except he be lawfully called and authorised thereunto.

And whereas, in this our time, the minds of men are so diverse, that some think it a great matter of conscience to depart from a piece of the least of their ceremonies, they be so addicted to their old customs; and again, on the other side, some be so new-fangled, that they would innovate all things, and so despise the old, that nothing can like them but that is new; it was thought expedient, not so much to have respect how to please and satisfy either of these parties, as how to please God, and profit them both. And yet, lest any man should be offended whom good reason might satisfy, here be certain causes rendered, why some of the accustomed ceremonies be put away, and some retained and kept still.

Some are put away, because the great excess and multitude of them hath so increased in these latter days, that the burthen of them was intolerable; whereof Saint Augustine in his time complained, that they were grown to such a number, that the estate of Christian people was in worse case concerning that matter than were the Jews; and he counselled, that such yoke and burthen should be taken away, as time would serve quietly to do it. But what would Saint Augustine have said, if he had seen the ceremonies of late days used among us, whereunto the multitude used in his time was not to be compared? This our excessive multitude of ceremonies was so great, and many of them so dark, that they did more confound and darken than declare and set forth Christ's benefits unto us: and, besides this, Christ's gospel is not a ceremonial law, (as much of Moses' law was,) but it is a religion to serve God, not in bondage of the figure or shadow, but in the freedom of the spirit; being content only with those ceremonies, which do serve to a decent order and godly discipline, and such as be apt to stir up the dull mind of man to the remembrance of his duty to God, by some notable and special signification, whereby he might be edified. Furthermore, the most weighty cause of the abolishment of certain ceremonies was, that they were so far abused, partly by the superstitious blindness of the rude and unlearned, and partly by the unsatiable avarice of such as sought more their own lucre than the glory of God, that the abuses could not well be taken away, the thing remaining still.

But now as concerning those persons, which peradventure will be offended for that some of the old ceremonies are retained still: if they consider, that without some ceremonies it is not possible to keep any order or quiet discipline in the church, they shall easily perceive just cause to reform their judgements: and if they think much that any of the old remain, and would rather have all devised anew; then such men granting some ceremonies convenient to be had, surely where the old may be well used, there they cannot reasonably reprove the old only for their age, without bewraying of their own folly: for, in such a case, they ought rather to have reverence unto them for their antiquity, if they will declare themselves to be more studious of unity and concord than of innovations and new-fangleness, which (as much as may be with true setting forth of Christ's religion) is always to be eschewed. Furthermore, such shall have no just cause with the ceremonies reserved to be offended: for, as those be taken away which were most abused, and did burden men's consciences without any cause; so the other, that remain, are retained for a discipline and order, which (upon just causes) may be altered and changed, and therefore are not to be esteemed equal with God's law: and, moreover, they be neither dark nor dumb ceremonies, but are so set forth, that every man may understand what they do mean and to what use they do serve; so that it is not like, that they in time to come should be abused as others have been. And in these our doings we condemn no other nations, nor prescribe any thing but to our own people

## ORDER FOR THE PSALTER AND HOLY SCRIPTURE.

people only: for we think it convenient, that every country should use such ceremonies as they shall think best to the setting forth of God's honour and glory, and to the reducing of the people to a most perfect and godly living, without error or superstition; and that they should put away other things, which from time to time they perceived to be most abused, as in men's ordinances it often chanceth diversly in divers countries.

---

### *The Order how the Psalter is appointed to be read.*

**T**HE Psalter shall be read through once every month, as it is there appointed, both for morning and evening prayer: but in February it shall be read only to the twenty-eighth or twenty-ninth day of the month.

And whereas January, March, May, July, August, October, and December, have one-and-thirty days apiece: it is ordered, that the same Psalms shall be read the last days of the said months, which were read the day before; so that the Psalter may begin again the first day of the next month ensuing.

And whereas the CXIX Psalm is divided into XXII portions, and is overlong to be read at one time: it is so ordered, that at one time shall not be read above four or five of the said portions.

And at the end of every Psalm, and of every such part of the CXIX Psalm, shall be repeated this hymn:

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost:

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

Note, that the Psalter followeth the division of the Hebrews, and the translation of the great English Bible, set forth and used in the time of King Henry the Eighth and Edward the Sixth.

---

### *The Order how the Rest of the Holy Scripture is appointed to be read.*

**T**HE Old Testament is appointed for the first lessons at morning and evening prayer: so as the most part thereof will be read over every year once, as in the Calendar is appointed.

The New Testament is appointed for the second lessons at morning and evening prayer, and shall be read over orderly every year thrice, besides the epistles and gospels; except the Apocalyps, out of which there are only certain proper lessons appointed upon divers feasts.

And, to know what lessons shall be read every day, look for the day of the month in the Calendar following, and there ye shall find the chapters that shall be read for the lessons both at morning and evening prayer; except only the moveable feasts, which are not in the Calendar, and the immoveable, where there is a blank left in the column of lessons; the proper lessons for all which days are to be found in the Table of proper Lessons.

And

**ORDER FOR THE PSALTER AND HOLY SCRIPTURE.**

And note, that whensoever proper psalms or lessons are appointed, then the psalms and lessons of ordinary course appointed in the Psalter and Calendar (if they be different) shall be omitted for that time.

Note also, that the collect, epistle, and gospel, appointed for the Sunday, shall serve all the week after, where it is not in this book otherwise ordered.

**Proper LESSONS to be read at Morning and Evening Prayer, on the SUNDAYS, throughout the Year.**

Sundays of Advent.	Mattins.	Evensong.	Sunday after Ascension-day.	Mattins.	Evensong.
The first.	Isaiah — 1	Isaiah — 2		Deuter. 12	Deuter. 13
2	— 5	— 24			
3	— 25	— 26			
4	— 30	— 32	Whitsunday		
Sund. after Christmas.			1 Lesson.	16 to ver. 18	Isaiah 11
The first.	— 37	— 38	2 Lesson.	Acts 10, v. (34)	Acts 19 to (ver. 21)
2	— 41	— 43	Trinity-Sunday.		
Sundays after the Epiphany.			1 Lesson.	Genesis 1	Genesis 18
The first.	— 44	— 46	2 Lesson.	Matth.—3	1 John 5
2	— 51	— 53			
3	— 55	— 56	Sundays after Trinity.		
4	— 57	— 58	The first.	Joshua 10	Joshua 23
5	— 59	— 61	2	Judges 4	Judges 5
6	— 65	— 66	3	1 Sam. 2	1 Sam. 3
Septuagesima.			4	— 12	— 13
Sexagesima.	Genesis 1	Genesis 2	5	— 15	— 17
Quinquagesima.	— 3	— 6	6	2 Sam. 12	2 Sam. 19
LENT.	9 to ver. 20	— 12	7	— 21	— 24
1 Sunday.	19 to ver. 30	— 22	8	1 Kings 13	1 Kings 17
2	— 27	— 34	9	— 18	— 19
3	— 39	— 42	10	— 21	— 22
4	— 43	— 45	11	2 Kings 5	2 Kings 9
5	Exodus 3	Exodus 5	12	— 10	— 18
6	— 9	— 10	13	— 19	— 23
1 Lesson.	Matth. 26	Heb. 5 to (ver. 11)	14	Jerem. 5	Jerem. 22
2 Lesson.	Exodus 12	Exodus 14	15	— 35	— 36
3 Lesson.	Rom. — 6	Acts 2, v. 22	16	Ezekiel 2	Ezekiel 13
Sundays after Easter.			17	— 14	— 18
The first.	Numb. 16	Numb. 22	18	— 20	— 24
2	— 23, 24	— 25	19	Daniel — 3	Daniel — 6
3	Deuter. 4	Deuter. 5	20	Joel — 2	Micah — 6
4	— 6	— 7	21	Habak. 2	Prov. — 1
5	— 6	— 9	22	Prov. — 2	— 3
			23	— 11	— 12
			24	— 13	— 14
			25	— 15	— 16
			26	— 17	— 19

**Proper PSALMS on certain Days.**

	Mattins.	Evensong.		Mattins.	Evensong.
Christmas-day.	Psal. 119	Psal. 89	Easter-day.	Psal. 2	Psal. 113
	— 45	— 110		— 57	— 114
	— 85.	— 132.		— 111.	— 118.
Ash-Wednesday.	Psal. 6	Psal. 102	Ascension-day.	Psal. 8	Psal. 24
	— 32	— 130		— 15	— 47
	— 38.	— 143.		— 21.	— 108.
Good-Friday.	Psal. 22	Psal. 69	Whitsunday	Psal. 48	Psal. 104
	— 40	— 88.		— 68.	— 145.
	— 54.	—			



**Proper LESSONS to be read at Morning and Evening Prayer, on the HOLY-DAYS, throughout the Year.**

	Mattins.	Evensong.		Mattins.	Evensong.
S. Andrew.	Prov.—20	Prov.—21	S. Mark.	Ecclus.—4	Ecclus.—5
S. Tho. Ap.	—23	—24	S. Philip and S. James.	—7	—9
Nativity of Christ.		(to v. 17)	1 Lesson.	John 1, v. 43	
1 Lesson.	Isa. 9, to v. 8	Isa. 7, v. 10	2 Lesson.		
2 Lesson.	Luke 2, to	Tit. 3, v. 4			
S. Stephen.	(ver. 15)	(to v. 9)	Ascension-d		
1 Lesson.	Prov.—28	Eccles.—4	1 Lesson.	Deuter. 10	2 Kings 2
2 Lesson.	Acts 6, ver.	Acts 7, v. 30	2 Lesson.	Luke 24, v.	Ephes. 4, to
	(8, and ch.	(to v. 55)		(44)	(ver. 17)
S. John.	(7, to v. 30)		Monday in Whitsun-week.		
1 Lesson.	Eccles.—5	Eccles.—6	1 Lesson.	Gen. 11, to	Num. 11, v.
2 Lesson.	Rev. — 1	Rev. — 22	2 Lesson.	(ver. 10)	(16 to v. 30)
Innocents-d.	Jer. 31, to	Wisdom 1		1 Cor. 12	1 Cor. 14, to
Circumcision.	(ver. 18)	(12)			(ver. 26)
1 Lesson.	Genesis 17	Deut. 10, v.			
2 Lesson.	Rom. — 2	Coloss.—2	Tuesday in Whitsun-week.		
Epiphany.			1 Lesson.	1 Sam. 19,	Deuter. 30
1 Lesson.	Isaiah—60	Isaiah—49	2 Lesson.	(ver. 18)	
2 Lesson.	Luke 3, to	John 2, to		1 Thess. 5,	1 John 4, to
Conversion of S. Paul.	(ver. 23)	(ver. 12)		(ver. 12 to	(ver. 14)
1 Lesson.	Wisdom 5	Wisdom 6		(ver. 24)	
2 Lesson.	Acts 22, to	Acts — 26	S. Barnabas.	Ecclus. 10	Ecclus. 12
Purification of Vir. Mary.	Wisdom 9	Wisdom 12	1 Lesson.	Acts — 14	Acts 15, to
S. Matthias.	—19	Ecclus.—1	2 Lesson.		(ver. 36)
Annunciation of our Lady.	Ecclus.—2	—3	S. John, Bap		
Wednesday bef. Easter.			1 Lesson.	Malachi 3	Malachi 4
1 Lesson.	Hosea 13	Hosea 14	2 Lesson.	Matth.—3	Matt. 14, to
2 Lesson.	John 11, v.				(ver. 13)
Thursday bef. Easter.	(15)		S. Peter.		
1 Lesson.	Daniel—2	Jerem. 31	1 Lesson.	Ecclus. 15	Ecclus. 19
2 Lesson.	John — 13		2 Lesson.	Acts — 3	Acts — 4
Good Friday			S. James.	Ecclus. 21	Ecclus. 22
1 Lesson.	Gen. 22, to	Isaiah—53	S. Bartholo-	—24	—20
2 Lesson.	(ver. 20)		mew.	—35	—38
3 Lesson.	John — 18	1 Peter—2	S. Matthew.		
Easter Even.			S. Michael.		
1 Lesson.	Zechar. 9	Exodus 13	1 Lesson.	Gen. — 32	Dan. 10, v. 5
2 Lesson.	Luke 23, v.	Hebrews 4	2 Lesson.	Acts 12, to	Jude, v. 6 to
Monday in Easter week	(50)			(ver. 20)	(v. 16)
1 Lesson.	Exodus 16	Exodus 17	S. Luke.	Ecclus. 51	Job — 1
2 Lesson.	Matth. 28	Acts — 3	S. Simon and S. Jude.	Job 24, 25.	—43
Tuesday in Easter week					
1 Lesson.	Exodus 20	Exodus 32	All Saints.	(ver. 10)	(ver. 17)
2 Lesson.	Luke 24, to	1 Cor. 15	1 Lesson.	Wisd. 3, to	Wisd. 5, to
	(ver. 13)		2 Lesson.	Heb. 11, v.	Rev. 19, to
				(32, & ch.	(ver. 17)
				(12, to v. 7	



# The CALENDAR ; with the Table of Lessøns.

JANUARY hath xxxi. Days.

		MORNING PRAYER.		EVENING PRAYER.	
		1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.	1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.
1	A <i>Circumcision.</i>				
2	b	Genesis 1	Matth. 1	Genesis 2	Rom. — 1
3	c	3	2	4	2
4	d	5	5	6	5
5	e	7	4	8	4
6	f <i>Epiphany.</i>				
7	g	9	5	12	5
8	A <i>Lucian, P.</i>	13	6	14	6
9	b	15	7	16	7
10	c	17	8	18	8
11	d	19	9	20	9
12	e	21	10	22	10
13	f <i>Hilary, Bp.</i>	23	11	24	11
14	g	25	12	26	12
15	A	27	13	28	13
16	b	29	14	30	14
17	c	31	15	32	15
18	d <i>Prisca, V.</i>	33	16	34	16
19	e	35	17	37	1 Cor. 1
20	f <i>Fabian, Bp.</i>	38	18	39	2
21	g <i>Agnes, V.</i>	40	19	41	3
22	A <i>Vincent, M.</i>	42	20	43	4
23	b	44	21	45	5
24	c	46	22	47	6
25	d <i>Conversion of</i>				
26	e <i>(S. Paul.</i>	48	23	49	7
27	f	50	24	Exodus 1	8
28	g	Exodus 2	25	5	9
29	A	4	26	5	10
30	b <i>K. Charles, Mart</i>	*6	27	7	11
31	c	8	28	9	12

\* Note, that Exodus 6 is to be read only to ver. 14.

FEBRU-

# The CALENDAR; with the Table of Lessons.

FEBRUARY hath xxviii. Days,

And in every Leap-Year xxix. Days.

		MORNING PRAYER.	EVENING PRAYER.		
		1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.	1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.
1	d	Fast. Exod. 10	Mark—1	Exod. 11	1 Cor. 15
2	e	<i>Purif. V. Mary.</i>	2		14
3	f	Blasius, B. and M.	3	15	15
4	g		4	15	16
5	A	Agatha, V.	5	17	2 Cor. 1
6	b		6	19	2
7	c		7	21	3
8	d		8	23	4
9	e		9	32	5
10	f		10	34	6
11	g	Lev. 18	11	Lev. 19	7
12	A		12	26	8
13	b	Numb. 11	13	Numb. 12	9
14	c	Valentine, Bp.	15	14	10
15	d		16	15	11
16	e		20	16	12
17	f		22	Lu. 1 to 39	23
18	g		24	—1, v. 39	25
19	A		27	2	Gal. — 1
20	b		31	3	30
21	c		35	4	32
22	d	Deut. — 1	5	Deut. — 2	36
23	e	Fast. — 3	6	4	4
24	f	S. Matthias, Ap.	7		5
25	g		5	8	6
26	A		7	9	Ephes. 1
27	b		9	10	2
28	c		11	11	3
29	—		13	Matth. 7	8
					10
					12
					Rom. 12

MARCH

# The CALENDAR ; with the Table of Lessons.

MARCH hath xxxi. Days.

			MORNING PRAYER.		EVENING PRAYER.	
			1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.	1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.
1	d	David, A. Bp.	Deut. 15	Luke—12	Deut. 16	Ephes. 6
2	e	Chad, Bp.	—17	—13	—18	Phil.—1
3	f		—19	—14	—20	—2
4	g		—21	—15	—22	—3
5	A		—24	—16	—25	—4
6	b		—26	—17	—27	Colos. 1
7	c	Perpetua.—	—28	—18	—29	—2
8	d		—30	—19	—31	—3
9	e		—32	—20	—33	—4
10	f		—34	—21	Joshua 1	1 Thes. 1
11	g		Joshua 2	—22	—5	—2
12	A	Greg. M. Bp.	—4	—23	—5	—3
13	b		—6	—24	—7	—4
14	c		—8	John—1	—9	—5
15	d		—10	—2	—23	2 Thes. 1
16	e		—24	—3	Judges 1	—2
17	f		Judges 2	—4	—3	—3
18	g	Edw. K. Wes.	—4	—5	—5	1 Tim. 1
19	A		—6	—6	—7	—2, 3
20	b		—8	—7	—9	—4
21	c	Benedict.—	—10	—8	—11	—5
22	d		—12	—9	—13	—6
23	e		—14	—10	—15	2 Tim. 1
24	f	Fast.	—16	—11	—17	—2
25	g	Annunc. of	—	—12	—	—3
26	A	(V. Mary.	—18	—13	—19	—4
27	b		—20	—14	—21	Titus.—1
28	c		Ruth—1	—15	Ruth—2	—2, 3
29	d		—3	—16	—4	Philem.
30	e		1 Sam. 1	—17	1 Sam. 2	Hebr.—1
31	f		—3	—18	—4	—2

\* \* The numbers here prefixed to the several days, between the twenty-first day of *March* and eighteenth day of *April*, both inclusive, denote the days upon which those full moons do fall, which happen upon or next after the twenty-first day of *March*, in those years of which they are respectively the Golden

# The CALENDAR ; with the Table of Lessons.

APRIL hath xxx. Days.

			MORNING PRAYER.	EVENING PRAYER.		
			1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.	1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.
13	1	g	1 Sam. 5	John—19	1 Sam. 6	Hebr.— 5
2	2	A	7	20	8	4
	3	b	Richard, Bp.	21	10	5
10	4	c	S. Ambrose.	Acts— 1	12	6
	5	d	11	2	14	7
18	6	e	13	3	16	8
7	7	f	15	4	18	9
	8	g	17	5	20	10
15	9	A	19	6	22	11
4	10	b	21	7	24	12
	11	c	23	8	26	13
12	12	d	25	9	28	James 1
1	13	e	27	10	30	2
	14	f	29	11	2 Sam. 1	3
9	15	g	31	12	5	4
	16	A	2 Sam. 2	13	5	5
17	17	b	4	14	7	1 Peter 1
6	18	c	6	15	9	2
	19	d	8	16	11	3
	20	e	Alphege, A. B.	17	13	4
	21	f	12	18	15	5
	22	g	14	19	17	2 Peter 1
	23	A	16	20	19	2
	24	b	S. George.—	21	21	3
	25	c	20	22	1 John 1	
	26	d	S Mark, Evan	23	23	2
	27	e	25	24	1 Kings 1	3
	28	f	24	25	3	4
	29	g	1 Kings 2	26	5	5
	30	A	4	27	7	2, 5, John.

Golden Numbers ; and the Sunday-Letter, next following any such full moon, points out *Easter-Day* for that year. All which holds until the year of our Lord 1899 inclusive ; after which year, the places of these Golden Numbers will be to be changed.

MAY

# The CALENDAR ; with the Table of Lessons.

M A Y hath xxxi. Days.

		MORNING PRAYER.		EVENING PRAYER.	
		1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.	1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.
1	b	<i>S. Philip and</i>			Jude.---
2	c	— ( <i>S. James, Ap.</i>	1 Kings 8	Acts—28	1 Kings 9
3	d	Invention of the	—10	Matth. 1	—11
4	e	(Cross.	—12	—2	—13
5	f		—14	—3	—15
6	g	<i>S. John Port. Lat.</i>	—16	—4	—17
7	A		—18	—5	—19
8	b		—20	—6	—21
9	c		—22	—7	2 Kings 1
10	d	2 Kings 2	—8	—5	—9
11	e	—4	—9	—5	—10
12	f	—6	—10	—7	—11
13	g	—8	—11	—9	—12
14	A	—10	—12	—11	—13
15	b	—12	—13	—13	—14
16	c	—14	—14	—15	—15
17	d	—16	—15	—17	—16
18	e	—18	—16	—19	1 Cor. 1
19	f	<i>Dunstan, A. Bp.</i>	—20	—17	—21
20	g		—22	—18	—23
21	A		—24	—19	—25
22	b	Ezra — 1	—20	Ezra — 3	—5
23	c	—4	—21	—5	—6
24	d	—6	—22	—7	—7
25	e	—9	—23	Nehem. 1	—8
26	f	<i>Augustine, A. Bp.</i>	Nehem. 2	—24	—4
27	g	<i>Ven. Bode Presb.</i>	—5	—25	—6
28	A		—8	—26	—9
29	b	<i>K. Charles II.</i>	—10	—27	—13
30	c	— ( <i>Nat. and R.</i>	Esther 1	—28	Esther 2
31	d		3 Mark—1	—4	—14

JUNE

# The CALENDAR; with the Table of Lessons.

JUNE hath xxx. Days.

		MORNING PRAYER.	EVENING PRAYER.
		1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.
1 e	Nicomede.——	Esther 5	Mark—2
2 f		7	5
3 g		9	4
4 A		Job — 2	5
5 b	Boniface, Bp.——	4	6
6 c		6	7
7 d		8	8
8 e		10	9
9 f		12	10
10 g		14	11
11 A	S Barnabas, Ap.		
12 b	(and M.	16	12
13 c		19	15
14 d		21	14
15 e		25	15
16 f		26, 27	16
17 g	S. Alban, M.——	29	Luke— 1
18 A		31	2
19 b		33	3
20 c	Tr. of K. Edw. of	35	4
21 d	(West Sax.	37	5
22 e		39	6
23 f	Fast.	41	7
24 g	S. John Bapt.		
25 A		Prov.— 1	8
26 b		5	9
27 c		5	10
28 d	Fast.	7	11
29 e	S Peter, A. and M.		
30 f		9	12

JULY



# The CALENDAR ; with the Table of Lessons.

JULY hath xxxi. Days.

		MORNING PRAYER.		EVENING PRAYER.	
		1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.	1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.
1	g	Prov. 11	Luke 15	Prov. 12	Philip 1
2	A	Visit. of V. Mary	15	14	2
3	b		15	16	3
4	c	Tran. Mart. B.	17	18	4
5	d		19	20	Col. 1
6	e		21	22	2
7	f		23	24	3
8	g		25	26	4
9	A		27	28	1 Thes. 1
10	b		29	31	2
11	c	Eccles. 1	23	Eccles. 2	3
12	d	3	24	4	4
13	e	5	John 1	6	5
14	f	7	2	8	2 Thes. 1
15	g	Swithun, Bp.	9	5	10
16	A		11	4	12
17	b	Jer. 1	5	Jer. 2	1 Tim. 1
18	c	3	6	4	2, 5
19	d	5	7	6	4
20	e	Margaret, V.	7	8	5
21	f		9	9	6
22	g	Mary Magdalen.	11	10	2 Tim. 1
23	A		13	11	2
24	b	Fast.	15	12	16
25	c	S. James, Ap		13	4
26	d	S. Anne.	17	14	18 Titus 1
27	e		17	15	20
28	f		21	16	22 Philem.
29	g		23	17	24 Hebr. 1
30	A		25	18	26
31	b		27	19	28

AUGUST

# The CALENDAR ; with the Table of Lessons.

AUGUST hath xxxi. Days.

		MORNING PRAYER.		EVENING PRAYER.	
		1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.	1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.
1	c	Lammas-Day.	Jer. — 29	John 20	Jer. — 50
2	d		51	21	Hebr. — 4
3	e		53	Acts — 1	52
4	f		55	2	54
5	g		57	3	56
6	a	Transfiguration.	59	4	58
7	b	Name of Jesus.	41	5	40
8	c		43	6	42
9	d		45, 46	7	44
10	e	S. Laurence.	48	8	47
11	f		50	9	49
12	g		52	10	51
13	a	Lam. — 2	11	1	James 1
14	b	4	12	2	2
15	c	Ezek. — 2	13	3	3
16	d	6	14	4	4
17	e	15	15	5	5
18	f	18	16	6	6
19	g	34	17	7	7
20	a	Daniel 2	18	8	8
21	b	4	19	9	9
22	c	6	20	10	10
23	d	8	21	11	11
24	e	Fast.	22	12	12
25	f	S. Bartholomew	23	13	13
26	g	10	24	14	14
27	a	12	25	15	15
28	b	Hosea 2, 5	26	16	16
29	c	S. Augustin, Bp.	5, 6	17	17
30	d	S. John beheaded	8	18	18
31	e	10	27	19	19
		12	28	20	20
		12	29	21	21
		12	30	22	22
		12	31	23	23
		12		24	24
		12		25	25
		12		26	26
		12		27	27
		12		28	28
		12		29	29
		12		30	30
		12		31	31

SEPTEMBER

# The CALENDAR ; with the Table of Lessons.

SEPTEMBER hath xxx. Days.

		MORNING PRAYER.		EVENING PRAYER.	
		1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.	1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.
1	f	Giles, Abbot.—	Hosea 14	Matth. 2	Joel — 1
2	g		Joel — 2	3	Rom.— 2
3	A		Amos 1	4	3 — 3
4	b		5	Amos 2	4 — 4
5	c		5	5	4 — 5
6	d		5	6	6 — 6
7	e	Enurhus, Bp.—	7	7	8 — 7
8	f	Nativity of Virg.	9	8 Obadiah.	8 — 8
9	g	(Mary.	Jonah 1	9 Jonah 2, 5	9 — 9
10	A		4	10 Micah 1	10 — 10
11	b		Micah 2	11	3 — 11
12	c		4	12	5 — 12
13	d		6	15	7 — 13
14	e	Holy Cross. —	Nahum 1	14 Nahum 2	14 — 14
15	f		5	15 Hab. — 1	15 — 15
16	g		Hab. — 2	16	5 — 16
17	A	Lambert, Bp.—	Zeph. — 1	17 Zeph. — 2	1 Cor. 1
18	b		5	18 Haggai 1	2 — 2
19	c		Haggai 2	19 Zech. — 1	3 — 3
20	d	— Fast.	Zec. — 2, 5	20	4, 5 — 4
21	e	S. Matthew, Ev.	6	21	7 — 5
22	f			22	— 6
23	g		8	23	9 — 7
24	A		10	24	11 — 8
25	b		12	25	15 — 9
26	c	S. Cyprian. —	14	26 Malachi 1	10 — 10
27	d		Malachi 2	27	5 — 11
28	e		4	28 Tobit 1	12 — 12
29	f	S. Michael.	Tobit 2	Mark — 1	5 — 13
30	g	S. Jerom, Pr.	4	3	— 14
				5	6 — 15

OCTO-

# The CALENDAR ; with the Table of Lessons.

OCTOBER hath xxxi. Days.

		MORNING PRAYER.		EVENING PRAYER.	
		1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.	1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.
1 A	Remigius, Bp.—	Tobit 7	Mark—4	Tobit 8	1 Cor. 16
2 b		9	5	10	2 Cor. 1
3 c		11	6	12	2
4 d		15	7	14	3
5 e		Judith 1	8	Judith 2	4
6 f	Faith, V. and M.	3	9	4	5
7 g		5	10	6	6
8 A		7	11	8	7
9 b	S. Denys, Bp.—	9	12	10	8
10 c		11	13	12	9
11 d		15	14	14	10
12 e		15	15	16	11
13 f	Transl. of K Edw.	Wisd. 1	16	Wisd. 2	12
14 g	—(Conf.	3	Lu. 1 to 59	4	15
15 A		5	—1, v. 59	6	Gal. — 1
16 b		7	2	8	2
17 c	Etheldreda.	9	3	10	3
18 d	S. Luke, Evan.		4		4
19 e		11	5	12	5
20 f		13	6	14	6
21 g		15	7	16	Ephes. 1
22 A		17	8	18	2
23 b		19	9	Ecclus. 1	3
24 c		Ecclus. 2	10	3	4
25 d	Crispin, Mar. —	4	11	5	5
26 e		6	12	7	6
27 f	— Fast.	8	15	9	Phil. — 1
28 g	S. Simon and		14		2
29 A	— (S. Jude.	10	15	11	3
30 b		12	16	13	4
31 c	— Fast.	14	17	15	Coloss. 1

NOVEM-

# The CALENDAR ; with the Table of Lessons.

NOVEMBER hath xxx. Days.

		MORNING PRAYER.		EVENING PRAYER.	
		1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.	1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.
1	d	<i>All Saints.</i> —			
2	e	Ecclus. 16	Luke 18	Ecclus. 17	Coloss. 2
3	f	— 18	— 19	— 19	— 5
4	g	— 20	— 20	— 21	— 4
5	A	— 22	— 21	— 25	1 Thes. 1
6	b	— 24	— 22	* 25	— 2
7	c	— 27	— 25	— 28	— 3
8	d	— 29	— 24	** 30	— 4
9	e	— 31	John 1	— 32	— 5
10	f	— 33	— 2	— 34	2 Thes. 1
11	g	— 35	— 5	— 36	— 2
12	A	— 37	— 4	— 38	— 3
13	b	— 39	— 5	— 40	1 Tim. 1
14	c	— 41	— 6	— 42	— 2, 3
15	d	— 43	— 7	— 44	— 4
16	e	— 45	— 8	*** 46	— 5
17	f	— 47	— 9	— 48	— 6
18	g	— 49	— 10	— 50	2 Tim. 1
19	A	— 51	— 11	Baruch 1	— 2
20	b	Edm. K. and M. Baruch 2	— 12	— 3	— 3
21	c	— 4	— 15	— 5	— 4
22	d	Cecilia, V. and M. — 6	— 14	Hist. Sus. —	Titus — 1
23	e	S. Clement. — Bell and D — 15	— 15	Isaiah 1	— 2, 3
24	f	— Isaiah 2	— 16	— 3	Philemon —
25	g	Catharine, V. — 4	— 17	— 5	Hebr. — 1
26	A	— 6	— 18	— 7	— 2
27	b	— 8	— 19	— 9	— 3
28	c	— 10	— 20	— 11	— 4
29	d	— Fast. — 12	— 21	— 13	— 5
30	e	S. Andrew. —	Acts — 1	—	— 6

Note, that \* Ecclus. 25 is to be read only to ver. 13: and \*\* Ecclus. 30 only to ver. 18: and \*\*\* Ecclus. 46 only to ver. 20.

DECEM-

# The CALENDAR ; with the Table of Lessons.

DECEMBER hath xxxi. Days.

		MORNING PRAYER.	EVENING PRAYER.
		1 Lesson.	2 Lesson.
1 f		Isaiah 14	Acts — 2
2 g		16	5
3 A		18	4
4 b		20, 21	5
5 c		23	6
6 d	Nicolas, Bp.	25	7, rov. 30
7 e		27	7, v. 30
8 f	Conception of V.	29	8
9 g	(Mary.	31	9
10 A		33	10
11 b		35	11
12 c		37	12
13 d	Lucy, V. and M.	39	15
14 e		41	14
15 f		43	15
16 g	O Sapientia.	45	16
17 A		47	17
18 b		49	18
19 c		51	19
20 d	Fast.	53	20
21 e	S. Thomas, Ap.		21
22 f		55	22
23 g		57	23
24 A	Fast.	59	24
25 b	Christmas-Day		
26 c	S. Stephen, M.		
27 d	S. John, Ev.		
28 e	Innocents-Day		25
29 f		61	26
30 g		63	27
31 A	Silvester, Bp.	65	28

The



The Contents of the Volume of the

1  
V  
n  
n  
A  
c  
I  
t  
t  
c  
1  
3  
t  
n  
t  
c  
j  
c  
a  
c  
h  
a

# The ORDER for MORNING PRAYER, Daily throughout the Year.

**¶** *At the beginning of Morning Prayer, the Minister shall read with a loud voice some one or more of these Sentences of the Scriptures that follow; and then he shall say that which is written after the said sentences.*

**W**HEN the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive. *Ezek. 18. 27.*

I acknowledge my transgressions; and my sin is ever before me. *Psal. 51. 3.*

Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities. *Psal. 51. 9.*

The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. *Psal. 51. 17.*

Rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. *Joel 2. 13.*

To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him: neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his laws which he set before us. *Dan. 9. 9, 10.*

O Lord, correct me, but with judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing. *Jer. 10. 24. Psal. 6. 1.*

Repent ye; for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. *S. Matth. 3. 2.*

I will arise, and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee, and am no more worthy to be called thy son. *S. Luke 15. 18, 19.*

Enter not into judgment with thy servant, O Lord: for in thy sight shall no man living be justified. *Psal. 143. 2.*

If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us: But if we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. *1 S. John. 1. 8, 9.*

**D**EARLY beloved brethren, the Scripture moveth us in sundry places to acknowledge and confess our manifold sins and wickedness; and that we should not dissemble, nor cloke them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father; but confess them with an humble, lowly, penitent, and obedient heart, to the end that we may obtain forgiveness of the same by his infinite goodness and mercy. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sins before God; yet

## MORNING PRAYER.

ought we most chiefly so to do, when we assemble and meet together, to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to hear his most holy Word, and to ask those things which are requisite and necessary, as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore I pray and beseech you, as many as are here present, to accompany me with a pure heart, and humble voice, unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me :

¶ *A general Confession to be said of the whole Congregation after the Minister, all kneeling.*

**A**LMIGHTY and most merciful Father; We have erred and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep : We have followed too much the devices and desires of our own hearts; We have offended against thy holy laws : We have left undone those things which we ought to have done; And we have done those things which we ought not to have done; And there is no health in us. But thou, O Lord, have mercy upon us, miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which confess their faults. Restore thou them that are penitent; According to thy promises declared unto mankind in Christ Jesu our Lord. And grant, O most merciful Father, for his sake, That we may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life, To the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

¶ *The Absolution or Remission of sins, to be pronounced by the Priest alone, standing; the People still kneeling.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickedness, and live; and hath given power and commandment to his ministers, to declare and pronounce to his people being penitent, the Absolution and Remission of their sins : he pardoneth and absolveth all them that truly repent, and unfeignedly believe his holy Gospel. Wherefore let us beseech him to grant us true repentance, and his holy Spirit; that those things may please him which we do at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy; so that at the last we may come to his eternal joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

¶ *The People shall answer here, and at the end of all other Prayers, Amen.*

¶ *Then the Minister shall kneel, and say the Lord's Prayer with an audible voice; the People also kneeling, and repeating it with him, both here, and wheresoever else it is used in Divine Service.*

**O**UR Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven : Give us this day our daily bread; and forgive us our trespasses

## MORNING PRAYER.

trespasses as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever and ever. Amen.

¶ *Then likewise he shall say,*

O Lord, open thou our lips:

*Answ.* And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

*Priest.* O God, make speed to save us:

*Answ.* O Lord, make haste to help us.

¶ *Here all standing up, the Priest shall say,*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;

*Answ.* As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

*Priest.* Praise ye the Lord.

*Answ.* The Lord's Name be praised.

¶ *Then shall be said or sung th's Psalm following: except on Easterday, upon which another Anthem is appointed; and on the Nineteenth day of every Month it is not to be read here, but in the ordinary course of the Psalms.*

*Venite, exultemus Domino. PSAL. 95.*

**O** Come, let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoice in the strength of our salvation.

Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew ourselves glad in him with psalms.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

O come, let us worship, and fall down: and kneel before the Lord our Maker.

For he is the Lord our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand.

To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation, in the wilderness;

When your fathers tempted me: proved me, and saw my works.

Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that do err in their hearts, for they have not known my ways.

Unto whom I swear in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;

## MORNING PRAYER.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

**¶** *Then shall follow the Psalms in order as they are appointed. And at the end of every Psalm throughout the Year, and likewise at the end of Benedicite, Benedictus, Magnificat, and Nunc dimittis, shall be repeated, Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the Holy Ghost ;*

*Ans. As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.*

**¶** *Then shall be read distinctly with an audible voice the first Lesson, taken out of the Old Testament, as is appointed in the Calendar, (except there be proper Lessons assigned for that day : ) he that readeth, so standing, and turning himself as he may best be heard of all such as are present. And after that shall be said or sung in English the Hymn called Te Deum laudamus, daily throughout the year.*

**¶** *Note, that before every Lesson the Minister shall say, Here beginneth such a Chapter, or Verse of such a Chapter of such a Book : And after every Lesson, Here endeth the First, or the Second Lesson.*

*Te Deum Laudamus.*

**W**E praise thee, O God : we acknowledge thee to be the Lord.

All the earth doth worship thee : the Father everlasting.

To thee all angels cry aloud : the Heavens and all the Powers therein.

To thee Cherubin and Seraphin : continually do cry,

Holy, holy, holy : Lord God of Sabaoth ;

Heaven and earth are full of the majesty : of thy glory.

The glorious company of the Apostles : praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the Prophets : praise thee.

The noble army of Martyrs : praise thee.

The holy Church throughout all the world : doth acknowledge thee ;

The Father : of an infinite Majesty ;

Thine honourable, true : and only Son ;

Also the Holy Ghost : the Comforter.

Thou art the King of Glory : O Christ ;

Thou art the everlasting Son : of the Father.

When thou tookest upon thee to deliver man : thou didst not abhor the Virgin's womb.

When thou hadst overcome the sharpness of death : thou didst open the Kingdom of Heaven to all believers.

Thou sittest at the right hand of God : in the glory of the Father.



## MORNING PRAYER.

We believe that thou shalt come : to be our judge.

We therefore pray thee, help thy servants : whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

Make them to be numbered with thy saints : in glory everlasting.

O Lord, save thy people : and bless thine heritage.

Govern them : and lift them up for ever.

Day by day : we magnify thee ;

And we worship thy Name : ever world without end.

Vouchsafe, O Lord : to keep us this day without sin.

O Lord, have mercy upon us : have mercy upon us.

O Lord, let thy mercy lighten upon us : as our trust is in thee.

O Lord, in thee have I trusted : let me never be confounded.

¶ *Or this Canticle,*

*Benedicite, omnia opera Domini.*

O All ye Works of the Lord, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye angels of the Lord, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Heavens, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Waters that be above the firmament, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O all ye Powers of the Lord, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Sun and Moon, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Stars of Heaven, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Showers and Dew, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Winds of God, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Fire and Heat, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Winter and Summer, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Dews and Frosts, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Frost and Cold, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Ice and Snow, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Nights and Days, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Light and Darkness, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.



## MORNING PRAYER.

O ye Lightnings and Clouds, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O let the Earth bless the Lord : yea, let it praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Mountains and Hills, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O all ye Green Things upon the earth, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Wells, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Seas and Floods, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Whales, and all that move in the waters, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O all ye Fowls of the air, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O all ye Beasts and Cattle, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Children of Men, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O let Israel bless the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Priests of the Lord, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Servants of the Lord, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Spirits and Souls of the righteous, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Holy and Humble men of heart, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O Ananias, Azarias, and Misael, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnify him for ever.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the Holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

*¶ Then shall be read in like manner the Second Lesson taken out of the New Testament : and after that the following Hymn ; except when that shall happen to be read in the Chapter for the day, or for the Gospel on S. John Baptist's Day.*

*Benedictus. S. LUKE 1. 68.*

**B**LESSED be the Lord God of Israel : for he hath visited and redeemed his people ;

And hath raised up a mighty salvation for us : in the house of his servant David ;

## MORNING PRAYER.

As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets : which have been since the world began ;

That we should be saved from our enemies : and from the hands of all that hate us ;

To perform the mercy promised to our forefathers : and to remember his holy covenant.

To perform the oath which he sware to our forefather Abraham : that he would give us ,

That we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies : might serve him without fear ;

In holiness and righteousness before him : all the days of our life.

And thou, Child, shalt be called the Prophet of the Highest : for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways ;

To give knowledge of salvation unto his people : for the remission of their sins ,

Through the tender mercy of our God : whereby the Day-spring from on high hath visited us ;

To give light to them that sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death : and to guide our feet into the way of peace.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the Holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

¶ *Or this Psalm :*

*Jubilate Deo. PSAL. 100.*

**O** Be joyful in the Lord, all ye lands : serve the Lord with gladness, and come before his presence with a song.

Be ye sure that the Lord he is God ; it is he that hath made us, and not we ourselves : we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise : be thankful unto him, and speak good of his Name ;

For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting : and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the Holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

¶ *Then shall be sung or said the Apostles Creed by the Minister and the People standing : except only such days as the Creed of Saint Athanasius is appointed to be read.*

**I** Believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth.

## MORNING PRAYER.

And in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord, Who was conceived by the Holy Ghost, Born of the Virgin Mary, Suffered under Pontius Pilate, Was crucified, dead, and buried; He descended into hell: The third day he rose again from the dead: He ascended into heaven, And sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty; From thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

I believe in the Holy Ghost; The holy Catholick Church; The Communion of Saints: The Forgiveness of sins; The Resurrection of the body, and the Life everlasting. Amen.

¶ *And after that these Prayers following, all devoutly kneeling; the Minister first pronouncing with a loud voice,*

The Lord be with you;

*Answ.* And with thy spirit.

¶ *Minister.* Let us pray.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

*Christ, have mercy upon us.*

Lord, have mercy upon us.

¶ *Then the Minister, Clerks, and People, shall say the Lord's Prayer, with a loud voice.*

**O**UR Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil. Amen.

¶ *Then the Priest standing up, shall say,*

O Lord, shew thy mercy upon us;

*Answ.* And grant us thy salvation.

*Priest.* O Lord, save the King;

*Answ.* And mercifully hear us when we call upon thee.

*Priest.* Endue thy Ministers with righteousness.

*Answ.* And make thy chosen people joyful.

*Priest.* O Lord, save thy people;

*Answ.* And bless thine inheritance.

*Priest.* Give peace in our time, O Lord;

*Answ.* Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but only thou, O God.

*Priest.* O God, make clean our hearts within us;

*Answ.* And take not thy holy Spirit from us.

¶ *Then shall follow three Collects; the first of the day which shall be the same that is appointed at the Communion, the second for Peace; the third for grace to live well. And the two last Collects shall never alter, but daily*

## MORNING PRAYER.

*daily be said at Morning Prayer throughout all the year, as followeth; all kneeling.*

### ¶ *The second Collect, for Peace.*

**O** God, who art the author of Peace, and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternal life, whose service is perfect freedom; Defend us thy humble servants in all assaults of our enemies; that we, surely trusting in thy defence, may not fear the power of any adversaries, through the might of Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

### *The third Collect, for Grace.*

**O** Lord our heavenly Father Almighty and everlasting God, who hast safely brought us to the beginning of this day; Defend us in the same with thy mighty power; and grant that this day we fall into no sin, neither run into any kind of danger; but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance, to do always that is righteous in thy sight, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *In Quires and Places where they sing, here followeth the Anthem.*

¶ *Then these five prayers following are to be read here, except when the Litany is read; and then only the two last are to be read, as they are there placed.*

### ¶ *A Prayer for the King's Majesty.*

**O** Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty King of kings, Lord of lords, the only Ruler of princes, who dost from thy throne behold all the dwellers upon earth; Most heartily we beseech thee with thy favour to behold our most gracious Sovereign Lord King *GEORGE*; and so replenish him with the grace of thy Holy Spirit, that he may alway incline to thy will, and walk in thy way: Endue him plenteously with heavenly gifts; grant him in health and wealth long to live; strengthen him that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies, and finally after this life he may attain everlasting joy and felicity, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

### ¶ *A Prayer for the Royal Family.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, the fountain of all goodness, we humbly beseech thee to bless our gracious Queen *Charlotte*, his Royal Highness *George* Prince of *Wales*, and all the Royal Family: Endue them with thy holy Spirit; enrich them with thy heavenly grace; prosper them with all happiness; and bring them to thine everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

## MORNING PRAYER.

### ¶ *A Prayer for the Clergy and People.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, who alone workest great marvels; Send down upon our Bishops and Curates, and all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthful Spirit of thy grace; and that they may truly please thee, pour upon them the continual dew of thy blessing: Grant this, O Lord, for the honour of our Advocate and Mediator Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

### ¶ *A Prayer of St. Chrysostom.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee; and dost promise, that when two or three are gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt grant their requests; Fulfil now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them; granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. *Amen.*

2 COR. 13. 14.

**T**HE grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. *Amen.*

*Here endeth the Order of Morning Prayer throughout the Year.*



# The ORDER for EVENING PRAYER, Daily throughout the Year.

---

¶ *At the beginning of Evening Prayer, the Minister shall read with a loud voice some one or more of these Sentences of the Scriptures that follow : and then he shall say that which is written after the said Sentences.*

**W**HEN the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive. *Ezek. 18. 27.*

I acknowledge my transgressions; and my sin is ever before me. *Psal. 51. 3.*

Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities. *Psal. 51. 9.*

The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit : a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. *Psal. 51. 17.*

Rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God : for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. *Joel 2. 13.*

To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him : neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us. *Dan. 9. 9, 10.*

O Lord, correct me, but with judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing. *Jer. 10. 24. Psal. 6. 1.*

Repent ye; for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. *S. Matth. 3. 2.*

I will arise, and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee, and am no more worthy to be called thy son. *S. Luke 15. 18, 19.*

Enter not into judgment with thy servant, O Lord : for in thy sight shall no man living be justified. *1. Sa. 143. 2.*

If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us : But if we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. *1 S. John 1. 8, 9.*

**D**EARLY beloved brethren, the Scripture moveth us in sundry places to acknowledge and confess our manifold sins and wickedness; and that we should not dissemble nor cloke them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father; but confess them with an humble, lowly, penitent, and obedient heart; to the end that we may obtain forgiveness of the same by his infinite goodness and mercy. And although we ought at all



## EVENING PRAYER.

times humbly to acknowledge our sins before God; yet ought we most chiefly so to do, when we assemble and meet together, to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to hear his most holy Word, and to ask those things which are requisite and necessary, as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore I pray and beseech you, as many as are here present, to accompany me with a pure heart and humble voice, unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me :

¶ *A general Confession to be said of the whole Congregation, after the Minister; all kneeling.*

**A**LMIGHTY and most merciful Father; We have erred and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep: We have followed too much the devices and desires of our own hearts: We have offended against thy holy laws: We have left undone those things which we ought to have done; And we have done those things which we ought not to have done; And there is no health in us. But thou, O Lord, have mercy upon us, miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which confess their faults. Restore thou them that are penitent; according to thy promises declared unto mankind in Christ Jesu our Lord. And grant, O most merciful Father, for his sake, That we may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life, to the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

¶ *The Absolution or Remission of sins, to be pronounced by the Priest alone, standing; the People still kneeling.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickedness, and live; and hath given power and commandment to his Ministers, to declare and pronounce to his people being penitent, the Absolution and Remission of their sins: He pardoneth and absolveth all them that truly repent, and unfeignedly believe his holy Gospel. Wherefore let us beseech him to grant us true repentance, and his Holy Spirit; that those things may please him, which we do at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy; so that at the last we may come to his eternal joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *Then the Minister shall kneel, and say the Lord's Prayer: the people also kneeling, and repeating it with him.*

**O**UR Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; and forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; and lead

## EVENING PRAYER.

lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power; and the glory, for ever and ever. Amen.

¶ *Then likewise he shall say,*

O Lord, open thou our lips:

*Answ.* And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

*Priest.* O God, make speed to save us;

*Answ.* O Lord, make haste to help us.

¶ *Here all standing up, the Priest shall say,*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;

*Answ.* As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

*Priest.* Praise ye the Lord;

*Answ.* The Lord's Name be praised.

¶ *Then shall be said or sung the Psalms in order as they are appointed. Then a Lesson of the Old Testament, as is appointed: and after that, Magnificat: (or the Song of the blessed Virgin Mary) in English, as followeth.*

*Magnificat. S. LUKE 1. 46.*

**M**Y soul doth magnify the Lord: and my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour;

For he hath regarded: the lowliness of his hand-maiden.

For behold, from henceforth: all generations shall call me blessed;

For he that is mighty hath magnified me: and holy is his Name.

And his mercy is on them that fear him: throughout all generations.

He hath shewed strength with his arm: he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

He hath put down the mighty from their seat: and hath exalted the humble and meek.

He hath filled the hungry with good things: and the rich he hath sent empty away.

He remembering his mercy hath holpen his servant Israel: as he promised to our forefathers Abraham and his seed for ever.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

¶ *Or*

## EVENING PRAYER.

¶ *Or else this Psalm ; except it be on the Nineteenth Day of the Month, when it is read in the ordinary course of the Psalms.*

*Cantate Domino. PSAL. 98.*

**O** Sing unto the Lord a new song : for he hath done marvellous things.

With his own right hand, and with his holy arm : hath he gotten himself the victory.

The Lord declared his salvation : his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

He hath remembered his mercy and truth toward the house of Israel : and all the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

Shew yourselves joyful unto the Lord, all ye lands : sing, rejoice, and give thanks.

Praise the Lord upon the harp : sing to the harp with a psalm of thanksgiving ;

With trumpets also and shawms : O shew yourselves joyful before the Lord the King.

Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is : the round world, and they that dwell therein.

Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be joyful together before the Lord : for he cometh to judge the earth.

With righteousness shall he judge the world : and the people with equity.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the Holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

¶ *Then a Lesson of the New Testament, as is appointed : and after that Nunc dimittis (or the Song of Simeon (in English ; as followeth.*

*Nunc dimittis. S. LUKE 2. 29.*

**L**ORD, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace : according to thy word.

For mine eyes have seen : thy salvation,

Which thou hast prepared : before the face of all people ;

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles : and to be the glory of thy people Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the Holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

¶ *Or*

## EVENING PRAYER.

**¶** *Or else this Psalm; except it be on the Twelfth day of the Month.*

*Deus Misereatur. PSAL. 67.*

**G**OD be merciful unto us, and bless us; and shew us the light of his countenance, and be merciful unto us.

That thy way may be known upon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoice and be glad: for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, even our own God, shall give us his blessing.

God shall bless us: and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

**¶** *Then shall be said or sung the Apostles Creed by the Minister and the People, standing.*

**I** Believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth.

And in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord; Who was conceived by the Holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary; Suffered under Pontius Pilate, Was crucified, dead, and buried; He descended into hell; The third day he rose again from the dead; He ascended into heaven, And sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty; From thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

I believe in the Holy Ghost; the holy catholick Church; The communion of Saints; The Forgiveness of sins; The Resurrection of the body, And the Life Everlasting. Amen.

**¶** *And after that, these Prayers following, all devoutly kneeling, the Minister first pronouncing with a loud voice,*

The Lord be with you:

*Answ.* And with thy spirit.

*Minister.* Let us pray.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

*Christ, have mercy upon us.*

Lord, have mercy upon us.

**¶** *Then*

## EVENING PRAYER.

¶ *Then the Minister, Clerks, and People shall say the Lord's Prayer with a loud voice.*

**O**UR Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation; But deliver us from evil. Amen.

¶ *Then the Priest standing up, shall say,*

O Lord, shew thy mercy upon us,

*Answ.* And grant us thy salvation.

*Priest.* O Lord, save the King;

*Answ.* And mercifully hear us, when we call upon thee.

*Priest.* Endue thy Ministers with righteousness;

*Answ.* And make thy chosen people joyful.

*Priest.* O Lord, save thy people;

*Answ.* And bless thine inheritance.

*Priest.* Give peace in our time, O Lord;

*Answ.* Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but only thou, O God.

*Priest.* O God, make clean our hearts within us;

*Answ.* And take not thy Holy Spirit from us.

¶ *Then shall follow three Collects; the first of the Day; the second for Peace; the third for Aid against all Perils, as hereafter followeth; which two last Collects shall be daily said at Evening Prayer without alteration.*

¶ *The second Collect at Evening Prayer.*

**O** God from whom all holy desires, all good counsels, and all just works do proceed, Give unto thy servants that peace which the world cannot give; that both our hearts may be set to obey thy commandments, and also that by thee we being defended from the fear of our enemies, may pass our time in rest and quietness, through the merits of Jesus Christ our Saviour. Amen.

¶ *The third Collect, for Aid against all Perils.*

**L**ighten our darkness, we beseech thee, O Lord; and by thy great mercy defend us from all perils and dangers of this night, for the love of thy only Son our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ *In Quires and Places where they sing, here followeth the Anthem.*

¶ *A Prayer for the King's Majesty.*

**O** Lord, our heavenly Father, high and mighty, King of kings, Lord of lords, the only Ruler of princes, who dost  
from



## EVENING PRAYER.

from thy throne behold all the dwellers upon earth; Most heartily we beseech thee with thy favour to behold our most gracious Sovereign Lord King *GEORGE*, and so replenish him with the grace of thy Holy Spirit, that he may alway incline to thy will, and walk in thy way: Endue him plenteously with heavenly gifts: grant him in health and wealth long to live; strengthen him that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies; and finally after this life he may attain everlasting joy and felicity, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

### ¶ *A Prayer for the Royal Family.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, the Fountain of all goodness, we humbly beseech thee to bless our gracious Queen *Charlotte*, his Royal Highness *George* Prince of *Wales*, and all the Royal Family: Endue them with thy Holy Spirit; enrich them with thy heavenly grace; prosper them with all happiness; and bring them to thine everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

### ¶ *A Prayer for the Clergy and People.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, who alone workest great marvels; Send down upon our Bishops and Curates, and all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthful Spirit of thy grace, and that they may truly please thee, pour upon them the continual dew of thy blessing. Grant this, O Lord, for the honour of our Advocate and Mediator Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

### ¶ *A Prayer of St. Chrysostom.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee; and dost promise, that when two or three are gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt grant their requests, Fulfil now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants as may be most expedient for them; granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. *Amen.*

2 COR. 13. 14.

**T**HE grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. *Amen.*

*Here endeth the Order of Evening Prayer throughout the Year.*

¶ *Upon*



### *The Creed of Saint Athanasius.*

**¶** Upon these Feasts; Christmas-day, the Epiphany, Saint Matthias, Easter-day, Ascension-day, Whitsunday, Saint John Baptist, Saint James, Saint Bartholomew, Saint Matthew, Saint Simon, and Saint Jude, Saint Andrew, and upon Trinity, Sunday, shall be sung or said at Morning Prayer, instead of the Apostles this Confession of our Christian Faith, commonly called, *The Creed of Saint Athanasius*, by the Minister and People standing.

#### *Quicumque vult.*

**W**Hosoever will be saved : before all things it is necessary that he hold the Catholick Faith.

Which Faith, except every one do keep whole and undefiled : without doubt he shall perish everlastingly.

And the Catholick Faith is this : That we worship one God in Trinity, and Trinity in Unity;

Neither confounding the Persons : nor dividing the Substance.

For there is one Person of the Father, another of the Son : and another of the Holy Ghost.

But the Godhead of the Father; of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost is all one : the Glory equal, the Majesty co-eternal.

Such as the Father is, such is the Son : and such is the Holy Ghost.

The Father uncreate, the Son uncreate : and the Holy Ghost uncreate.

The Father incomprehensible, the Son incomprehensible : and the Holy Ghost incomprehensible.

The Father eternal, the Son eternal : and the Holy Ghost eternal ;

And yet they are not three eternals : but one eternal.

As also there are not three incomprehensibles, nor three uncreated : but one uncreated, and one incomprehensible.

So likewise the Father is Almighty, the Son Almighty : and the Holy Ghost Almighty ;

And yet they are not three Almighties : but one Almighty.

So the Father is God, the Son is God : and the Holy Ghost is God ;

And yet they are not three Gods : but one God.

So likewise the Father is Lord, the Son Lord : and the Holy Ghost Lord :

And yet not three Lords : but one Lord.

For like as we are compelled by the Christian verity : to acknowledge every Person by himself to be God and Lord ;

So are we forbidben by the Catholick Religion : to say, There be three Gods, or three Lords.

The Father is made of none : neither created, nor begotten.

The

*The creed of Saint Athanasius.*

The Son is of the Father alone : not made , nor created , but begotten.

The Holy Ghost is of the Father and of the Son : neither made , nor begotten , but proceeding.

So there is one Father , not three Fathers : one Son , not three Sons : one Holy Ghost , not three Holy Ghosts.

And in this Trinity none is afore or after other : none is greater or less than another.

But the whole three Persons are co-eternal together : and co-equal.

So that in all things , as is aforesaid : the Unity in Trinity , and the Trinity in Unity is to be worshipped.

He therefore that will be saved : must thus think of the Trinity.

Furthermore it is necessary to everlasting salvation : that he also believe rightly the Incarnation of our Lord Jesus Christ.

For the right Faith is , that we believe and confess : that our Lord Jesus Christ , the Son of God , is God and Man ;

God of the substance of the Father , begotten before the worlds : and Man of the Substance of his Mother , born in the world ;

Perfect God , and perfect Man : of a reasonable soul , and human flesh subsisting ;

Equal to the Father , as touching his Godhead : and inferior to the Father , as touching his Manhood.

Who although he be God and Man : yet he is not two , but one Christ ;

One ; not by conversion of the Godhead into flesh : but by taking of the Manhood into God ;

One altogether ; not by confusion of Substance : but by unity of Person.

For as the reasonable soul and flesh is one man : so God and Man is one Christ :

Who suffered for our salvation : descended into hell , rose again the third day from the dead ;

He ascended into heaven , he sitteth on the right hand of the Father , God Almighty : from whence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

At whose coming all men shall rise again with their bodies : and shall give account for their own works.

And they that have done good , shall go into life everlasting : and they that have done evil , into everlasting fire.

This is the Catholick Faith : which except a man believe faithfully , he cannot be saved.

Glory be to the Father , and to the Son : and to the Holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning , is now , and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

## The Litany.

**¶** Here followeth the *LITANY*, or General Supplication, to be sung or said after Morning Prayer, upon Sundays, Wednesdays and Fridays, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

**O** God the Father of heaven: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O God the Father of heaven : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

**O** God the Son, Redeemer of the world : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O God the Son , Redeemer of the world : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

**O** God the Holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father and the Son : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O God the Holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father and the Son : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

**O** holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, three Persons, and one God : have mercy upon us, miserable sinners.

*O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, three Persons, and one God : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

Remember not, Lord, our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers; neither take thou vengeance of our sins: spare us, good Lord, spare thy people, whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

*Spare us, good Lord.*

From all evil and mischief, from sin, from the crafts and assaults of the devil, from thy wrath, and from everlasting damnation,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

From all blindness of heart; from pride, vain-glory, and hypocrisy; from envy, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

From fornication and all other deadly sin; and from all the deceits of the world, the flesh, and the devil,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

From lightning and tempest: from plague, pestilence and famine; from battle and murder, and from sudden death,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

From all sedition, privy conspiracy, and rebellion; from all false doctrine, heresy and schism; from hardness of heart, and contempt of thy Word and Commandment,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

By the mystery of thy holy Incarnation; by thy holy Nativity

*The Litany.*

vity and Circumcision ; by thy Baptism, Fasting, and Temptation,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

By thine Agony and Bloody Sweat ; by thy Cross and Passion ; by thy precious Dead and Burial ; by thy glorious Resurrection and Ascension ; and by the coming of the Holy Ghost,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

In all time of our tribulation ; in all time of our wealth ; in the hour of death , and in the day of judgment,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

We sinners do beseech thee to hear us, O Lord God ; and that it may please thee to rule and govern thy holy Church universal in the right way ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to keep and strengthen in the true worshipping of thee , in righteousness and holiness of life , thy servant *GEORGE* our most gracious King and Governor ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to rule his heart in thy faith, fear, and love ; and that he may evermore have affiance in thee, and ever seek thy honour and glory ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to be his defender and keeper, giving him the victory over all his enemies ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to bless and preserve our gracious Queen *Charlotte*, his Royal Highness *George* Prince of *Wales*, and all the Royal Family ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to illuminate all Bishops, Priests, and Deacons, with true knowledge and understanding of thy Word ; and that both by their preaching and living they may set it forth, and shew it accordingly ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to endue the Lords of the Council, and all the Nobility, with grace, wisdom, and understanding ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to bless and keep the Magistrates ; giving them grace to execute justice, and to maintain truth ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to bless and keep all thy people ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give to all nations unity, peace, and concord ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give us an heart to love and dread thee, and diligently to live after thy commandments ;

*We*

### *The Litany.*

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give to all thy people increase of grace, to hear meekly thy Word, and to receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth all such as have erred, and are deceived;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to strengthen such as do stand, and to comfort and help the weak-hearted, and to raise up them that fall, and finally to beat down Satan under our feet;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to succour, help, and comfort all that are in danger, necessity, and tribulation;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to preserve all that travel by land or by water, all women labouring of child, all sick persons and young children, and to shew thy pity upon all prisoners and captives;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to defend and provide for the fatherless children and widows, and all that are desolate and oppressed;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to have mercy upon all men;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutors, and slanderers, and to turn their hearts;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give and preserve to our use the kindly fruits of the earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give us true repentance, to forgive us all our sins, negligences, and ignorances, and to endue us with the grace of thy Holy Spirit, to amend our lives according to thy holy Word;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

Son of God: we beseech thee to hear us.

*Son of God: we beseech thee to hear us.*

O Lamb of God: that takest away the sins of the world;

*Grant us thy peace.*

O Lamb of God: that takest away the sins of the world;

*Have mercy upon us.*

O Christ, hear us.

O Christ, hear us.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

Christ, have mercy upon us.

Christ, have mercy upon us.

Lord,



*The Litany.*

Lord, have mercy upon us.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

¶ Then shall the Priest, and the People with him, say  
the Lord's Prayer.

OUR Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name;  
Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth as it is in  
heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; and forgive us our  
trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead  
us not into temptation; But deliver us from evil. *Amen.*

*Priest.* O Lord, deal not with us after our sins;

*Answ.* Neither reward us after our iniquities.

¶ Let us pray.

O God, merciful Father, that despisest not the sighing of a  
contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowful; Mer-  
cifully assist our prayers that we make before thee in all our  
troubles and adversities, whensoever they oppress us; and gra-  
ciously hear us, that those evils, which the craft and subtilty  
of the devil or man worketh against us, be brought to nought,  
and by the providence of thy goodness, they may be dispersed;  
that we thy servants, being hurt by no persecutions, may ever-  
more give thanks unto thee in thy holy Church, through Jesus  
Christ our Lord.

*O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thy Name's  
sake.*

O God, we have heard with our ears, and our fathers have  
declared unto us, the noble works that thou didst in their  
days, and in the old time before them.

*O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thine Honour.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy  
Ghost;

*Answ.* As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be:  
world without end. *Amen.*

From our enemies defend us, O Christ.

*Graciously look upon our afflictions.*

Pitifully behold the sorrows of our hearts.

*Mercifully forgive the sins of thy people.*

Favourably with mercy hear our prayers.

*O Son of David, have mercy upon us.*

Both now and ever vouchsafe to hear us, O Christ.

*Graciously hear us, O Christ; graciously hear us, O Lord  
Christ.*

*Priest.* O Lord, let thy mercy be shewed upon us;

*Answ.* As we do put our trust in thee.

¶ Let



*The Litany.*

¶ Let us pray.

**W**E humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look up-  
on our infirmities; and for the glory of thy Name, turn  
from us all those evils that we most righteously have deserv-  
ed; and grant, that in all our troubles we may put our whole  
trust and confidence in thy mercy, and evermore serve thee in  
holiness and pureness of living, to thy honour and glory,  
through our only Mediator and Advocate, Jesus Christ our Lord.  
*Amen.*

¶ *A Prayer of St. Chrysostom.*

**A**lmighty God, who hast given us grace at this time with  
one accord to make our common supplications unto thee,  
and dost promise that when two or three are gathered together  
in thy Name, thou wilt grant their requests; Fulfil now, O Lord,  
the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most exped-  
ient for them; granting us in this world knowledge of thy  
truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. *Amen.*

2 Cor. 13. 14.

**T**HE grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God,  
and the fellowship of the Holy Ghost, be with us all ever-  
more. *Amen.*

*Here endeth the Litany.*

# PRAYERS and THANKSGIVINGS

## Upon several Occasions;

*To be used before the two final Prayers of the Litany, or of Morning and Evening Prayer.*

### PRAYERS.

#### ¶ *For Rain.*

**O** God, heavenly Father, who by thy Son Jesus Christ hast promised to all them that seek thy kingdom and the righteousness thereof, all things necessary to their bodily sustenance; Send us, we beseech thee, in this our necessity, such moderate rain and showers, that we may receive the fruits of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

#### ¶ *For Fair Weather.*

**O** Almighty Lord God, who for the sin of man didst once drown all the world, except eight persons, and afterward of thy great mercy didst promise never to destroy it so again; We humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities have worthily deserved a plague of rain and waters, yet upon our true repentance, thou wilt send us such weather as that we may receive the fruits of the earth in due season, and learn both by thy punishment to amend our lives, and for thy clemency to give thee praise and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

#### ¶ *In the Time of Dearth and Famine.*

**O** GOD, heavenly Father, whose gift it is, that the rain doth fall, the earth is fruitful, beasts increase, and fishes do multiply; Behold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and grant that the scarcity and dearth which we do now most justly suffer for our iniquity, may through thy goodness be mercifully turned into cheapness and plenty, for the love of Jesus Christ our Lord; to whom with thee, and the Holy Ghost, be all honour and glory, now and for ever. *Amen.*

#### ¶ *Or this.*

**O** GOD, merciful Father, who in the time of Elisha the prophet didst suddenly in Samaria turn great scarcity and dearth into plenty and cheapness; Have mercy upon us, that we who are now for our sins punished with like adversity, may likewise find a seasonable relief: Increase the fruits of the earth by thy heavenly benediction: and grant that we receiving thy bountiful liberality, may use the same to thy glory, the relief of those that are needy, and our own comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

## P R A Y E R S.

### ¶ *In the Time of War and Tumults.*

**O** Almighty God, King of all kings, and Governor of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth justly to punish sinners, and to be merciful to them that truly repent: Save and deliver us, we humbly beseech thee, from the hands of our enemies; abate their pride, assuage their malice, and confound their devices; that we being armed with thy defence, may be preserved evermore from all perils, to glorify thee, who art the only giver of all victory, through the merits of thy only Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

### ¶ *In the Time of any common Plague or Sickness.*

**O** Almighty God, who in thy wrath didst send a plague upon thine own people in the wilderness, for their obstinate rebellion against Moses and Aaron; and also in the time of king David, didst slay with the plague of pestilence threescore and ten thousand; and yet remembering thy mercy didst save the rest; Have pity upon us miserable sinners, who now are visited with great sickness and mortality; that like as thou didst then accept of an atonement, and didst command the destroying angel to cease from punishing: so it may now please thee to withdraw from us this plague and grievous sickness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

### ¶ *In the Ember-weeks, to be said every day, for those that are to be admitted into holy Orders.*

**A**lmighty God, our heavenly Father, who hast purchased to thyself an universal Church by the precious blood of thy dear Son; Mercifully look upon the same, and at this time so guide and govern the minds of thy servants the Bishops and Pastors of thy flock, that they may lay hands suddenly on no man, but faithfully and wisely make choice of fit persons to serve in the sacred Ministry of thy Church. And to those which shall be ordained to any holy function, give thy grace and heavenly benediction; that both by their life and doctrine they may set forth thy glory, and set forward the salvation of all men, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

### ¶ *Or this:*

**A**lmighty God, the giver of all good gifts, who of thy divine providence hast appointed divers Orders in thy Church; Give thy grace, we humbly beseech thee, to all those who are to be called to any office and administration in the same; and so replenish them with the truth of thy doctrine, and endue them with innocency of life, that they may faithfully serve before thee, to the glory of thy great Name, and the benefit of thy holy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

## P R A Y E R S.

*¶ A Prayer for the high Court of Parliament to be read during their Session.*

**M**OST gracious God, we humbly beseech thee, as for this kingdom in general, so especially for the High Court of Parliament under our most religious and gracious King at this time assembled: That thou wouldest be pleased to direct and prosper all their consultations to the advancement of thy glory, the good of thy Church, the safety, honour, and welfare of our Sovereign and his Kingdoms; that all things may be so ordered and settled by their endeavours, upon the best and surest foundations, that peace and happiness, truth and justice, religion and piety may be established among us for all generations. These and all other necessities for them, for us, and thy whole Church, we humbly beg in the Name and Mediation of Jesus Christ our most blessed Lord and Saviour. *Amen.*

*¶ A Collect or Prayer for all Conditions of men, to be used at such times when the Litany is not appointed to be said.*

**O** GOD, the Creator and Preserver of all mankind, we humbly beseech thee for all sorts and conditions of men, that thou wouldest be pleased to make thy ways known unto them, thy saving health unto all Nations. More especially we pray for the good estate of the Catholick Church; that it may be so guided and governed by thy good Spirit, that all who profess and call themselves Christians may be led into the way of truth, and hold the faith in unity of spirit, in the bond of peace, and in righteousness of life. Finally we commend to thy fatherly goodness, all those who are any ways afflicted or distressed in mind, body or estate; (*\* especially those for whom our prayers are desired:*) that it may please thee to comfort and relieve them according to their several necessities, giving them patience under their sufferings, and a happy issue out of all their afflictions. And this we beg for Jesus Christ his sake. *Amen.*

*¶ A Prayer that may be said after any of the former.*

**O** GOD, whose nature and property is ever to have mercy and to forgive, receive our humble petitions; and though we be tied and bound with the chain of our sins, yet let the pitifulness of thy great mercy loose us, for the honour of Jesus Christ our Mediator and Advocate. *Amen.*

*\* This to be said when any desire the prayers of the Congregation.*

## THANKSGIVINGS.

### ¶ *A general Thanksgiving.*

**A**lmighty God, Father of all mercies, we thine unworthy servants do give thee most humble and hearty thanks for all thy goodness and loving kindness to us and to all men: (*\* particularly to those who desire now to offer up their praises and thanksgivings for thy late mercies vouchsafed unto them.*) We bless thee for our creation, preservation, and all the blessings of this life; but above all for thine inestimable love in the redemption of the world by our Lord Jesus Christ; for the means of grace, and for the hope of glory. And we beseech thee give us that due sense of all thy mercies, that our hearts may be unfeignedly thankful; and that we may shew forth thy praise not only with our lips, but in our lives; by giving up ourselves to thy service, and by walking before thee in holiness and righteousness all our days, through Jesus Christ our Lord: to whom with thee and the Holy Ghost be all honour and glory, world without end. *Amen.*

### ¶ *For Rain.*

**O** God, our heavenly Father, who by thy gracious providence dost cause the former and the latter rain to descend upon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the use of man; We give thee humble thanks that it hath pleased thee in our great necessity to send us at the last a joyful rain upon thine inheritance, and to refresh it when it was dry, to the great comfort of us thy unworthy servants, and to the glory of thy holy Name, through thy mercies in Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

### ¶ *For Fair Weather.*

**O** Lord God, who hast justly humbled us by thy late plague of immoderate rain and waters, and in thy mercy hast relieved and comforted our souls by this seasonable and blessed change of weather; We praise and glorify thy holy Name for this thy mercy, and will always declare thy loving kindness from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

### ¶ *For Plenty.*

**O** Most merciful Father, who of thy gracious goodness hast heard the devout prayers of thy Church, and turned our dearth and scarcity into cheapness and plenty; We give thee humble thanks for this thy special bounty, beseeching thee to continue thy loving kindness unto us, that our land may yield us her fruits of increase, to thy glory and our comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

\* This to be said when any that have been prayed for desire to return praise.



## T H A N K S G I V I N G S.

### ¶ *For Peace and Deliverance from our Enemies.*

**O** Almighty God, who art a strong tower of defence unto thy servants against the face of their enemies; We yield thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliverance from those great and apparent dangers where with we were compassed. We acknowledge it thy goodness that we were not delivered over as a prey unto them; beseeching they still to continue such thy mercies towards us, that all the world may know that thou art our Saviour and mighty Deliverer, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

### ¶ *For restoring Public Peace at home.*

**O** Eternal God, our heavenly Father, who alone makest men to be of one mind in an house, and stillest the outrage of a violent and unruly people; We bless thy holy Name, that it hath pleased thee to appease the seditious tumults which have been lately raised up amongst us; most humbly beseeching thee to grant to all of us grace, that we may henceforth obediently walk in thy holy commandments; and leading a quiet and peaceable life, in all godliness and honesty, may continually offer unto thee our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving for these thy mercies towards us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

### ¶ *For Deliverance from the Plague, or other common Sickness.*

**O** Lord God, who hast wounded us for our sins, and consumed us for our transgressions by thy late heavy and dreadful Visitation; and now, in the midst of judgement remembering mercy, hast redeemed our souls from the jaws of death; We offer unto thy fatherly goodness ourselves, our souls and bodies, which thou hast delivered to be a living sacrifice unto thee; always praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of thy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

### ¶ *Or this:*

**W**E humbly acknowledge before thee, O most merciful Father, that all the punishments which are threatened in thy law, might justly have fallen upon us by reason of our manifold transgressions and hardness of heart. Yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercy, upon our weak and unworthy humiliation, to assuage the contagious sickness wherewith we lately have been sore afflicted, and to restore the voice of joy and health into our dwellings; We offer unto thy Divine Majesty the sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name for such thy preservation and providence over us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*



The COLLECTS, EPISTLES, and GOSPELS,  
to be used throughout the Year.

¶ *Note, that the Collect appointed for every Sunday, or for any Holy-day that hath a Vigil or Eve, shall be said at the Evening Service next before.*

*The first Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, give us grace that we may cast away the works of darkness, and put upon us the armour of light, now in the time of this mortal life, in which thy Son Jesus Christ came to visit us in great humility; that in the last day, when he shall come again in his glorious Majesty, to judge both the quick and dead, we may rise to the life immortal, through him who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, now and ever. *Amen.*

¶ *This Collect is to be repeated every day with the other Collects in Advent, until Christmas-Eve.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 13. 8.*

**O**WE no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another, hath fulfilled the law. For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. Love worketh no ill to his neighbour; therefore love is the fulfilling of the law. And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed. The night is far spent, the day is at hand; let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light. Let us walk honestly as in the day, not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying. But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

*The Gospel. 8. Matth. 21. 1.*

**W**HEN they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples, saying unto them; Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them unto me. And if any man say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them. All this was done that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass. And the

*The second Sunday in Advent.*

disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them, and brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon. And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way. And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the Son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the Name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest. And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this? And the multitude said, This is Jesus the Prophet of Nazareth of Galilee. And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money changers, and the seats of them that sold doves, and said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.

---

*The second Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**B**LESSED Lord, who hast caused all holy Scriptures to be written for our learning; Grant that we may in such wise hear them, read, mark, learn, and inwardly digest them, that by patience and comfort of thy holy Word, we may embrace, and ever hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting life, which thou hast given us in our Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 15. 4.*

**W**HATSOEVER things were written aforetime, were written for our learning; that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope. Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be like-minded one towards another, according to Christ Jesus: that ye may with one mind and one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ. Wherefore receive ye one another, as Christ also received us, to the glory of God. Now I say, that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision, for the truth of God, to confirm the promises made unto the fathers: And that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy; as it is written, For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy Name. And again he saith, Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people. And again, Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles, and laud him, all ye people. And again Esaias saith, There shall be a root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles, in him shall the Gentiles trust. Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost.

*The third Sunday in Advent.*

*The Gospel. S. Luke 21. 25.*

**A**ND there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring; men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the power of heaven shall be shaken. And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh. And he spake to them a parable, Behold the fig tree, and all the trees; when they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand. So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand. Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled: heaven and earth shall pass away; but my words shall not pass away.

---

*The third Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord Jesus Christ, who at thy first coming didst send thy messenger to prepare thy way before thee; Grant that the ministers and stewards of thy mysteries, may likewise so prepare and make ready thy way, by turning the hearts of the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; that at thy second coming to judge the world, we may be found an acceptable people in thy sight, who livest and reignest with the Father and the Holy Spirit, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 4. 1.*

**L**ET a man so account of us as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God. Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful. But with me it is a very small thing, that I should be judged of you, or of man's judgement; yea, I judge not mine own self. For I know nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord. Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the heart; and then shall every man have praise of God.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 11. 2.*

**N**OW when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples, and said unto him, Art thou he that should come; or do we look for another? Jesus answered and said unto them, Go, and shew John again those things which

### *The fourth Sunday in Advent.*

which ye do hear and see : the blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them : and blessed is he whosoever shall not be offended in me. And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see ? A reed shaken with the wind ? But what went ye out for to see ? A man clothed in soft raiment ? Behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings' houses. But what went ye out for to see ? A prophet ? yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet. For this is he of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face which shall prepare thy way before thee.

---

### *The fourth Sunday in Advent.*

#### *The Collect.*

**O** Lord, raise up, we pray thee, thy power, and come among us, and with great might succour us ; that whereas, through our sins and wickedness, we are sore let and hindered in running the race that is set before us, thy bountiful grace and mercy may speedily help and deliver us, through the satisfaction of thy Son our Lord ; to whom, with thee and the Holy Ghost, be honour and glory, world without end. *Amen.*

#### *The Epistle. Phil. 4. 4.*

**R**EJOICE in the Lord alway : and again I say, Rejoice. Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand. Be careful for nothing : but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving, let your requests be made known unto God. And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

#### *The Gospel. S. John 1. 19.*

**T**HIS is the record of John, when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him, Who art thou ? And he confessed, and denied not ; but confessed, I am not the Christ. And they asked him, What then ? Art thou Elias ? And he saith, I am not. Art thou that prophet ? And he answered, No. Then said they unto him, Who art thou ? that we may give an answer to them that sent us : What sayest thou of thyself ? He said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said the Prophet Esaias. And they which were sent were of the Pharisees. And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Elias, neither that Prophet ? John answered them, saying, I baptize with water : but there standeth one among you whom ye know not ; He it is, who coming after me, is preferred before me, whose shoes' latchet I am not worthy to unloose. These things were done in Bethabara, beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.

## CHRISTMAS-DAY.

### 1 The Nativity of our Lord, or the Birth-day of CHRIST, commonly called Christmas-day.

#### *The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who hast given us thy only begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and as to this time to be born of a pure Virgin; Grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy Holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ; who liveth and reigneth with thee and the same Spirit, ever one God world without end. *Amen.*

#### *The Epistle. Hebr. 1. 1.*

**G**OD who at sundry times, and in divers manners, spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds; Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high: being made so much better than the angels, as he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they. For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son? And again, when he bringeth in the first begotten into the world, he saith, And let all the angels of God worship him. And of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire. But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever; a scepter of righteousness, is the scepter of thy kingdom. Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands. They shall perish, but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment; and as a vesture shalt thou sole them up, and they shall be changed; but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

#### *The Gospel S. John. 1. 1.*

**I**N the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God: all things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. In him was life, and the life was the light of men. And the light shineth in darkness, and the darkness comprehended it not. There was a man sent from God, whose name was John. The same came for a witness, to bear witness



### *Saint Stephen's Day.*

witness of the light, that all men through him might believe. He was not that light, but was sent to bear witness of that light. That was the true light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not. He came unto his own, and his own received him not. But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his Name: which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us ( and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father ) full of grace and truth.

---

### *Saint Stephen's Day.*

#### *The Collect.*

**G**RANT, O Lord, that in all our sufferings here upon earth, for the testimony of thy truth, we may stedfastly look up to heaven, and by faith behold the glory that shall be revealed; and being filled with the Holy Ghost, may learn to love and bless our persecutors by the example of thy first Martyr Saint Stephen, who prayed for his murderers to thee, O blessed Jesus, who standest at the right hand of God, to succour all those that suffer for thee our only Mediator and Advocate. *Amen.*

**¶** *Then shall follow the Collect of the Nativity, which shall be said continually unto New-year's Eve.*

#### *For the Epistle. Acts 7. 55.*

**S**TEPHEN being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, and said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God, Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord, and cast him out of the city, and stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet whose name was Saul. And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. And he kneeled down and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

#### *The Gospel. S. Matth. 23. 34.*

**B**Ehold, I sent unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes; and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city; that upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel, unto the blood



*Saint John the Evangelist's Day.*

blood of Zacharias, son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar. Verily I say unto you; All these things shall come upon this generation. O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not! Behold, your house is left unto you desolate. For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the Name of the Lord.

---

*Saint John the Evangelist's Day.*

*The Collect.*

**M**ERCIFUL Lord, we beseech thee to cast thy bright beams of light upon thy Church; that it being enlightened by the doctrine of thy blessed Apostle and Evangelist Saint John, may so walk in the light of thy truth, that it may at length attain to the light of everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 S. John 1. 1.*

**T**HAT which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled of the word of life; ( for the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us; ) that which we have seen and heard, declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us; and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ. And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full. This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, That God is light, and in him is no darkness at all. If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth: But we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

*The Gospel. S. John. 21. 19.*

**J**ESUS said unto Peter, Follow me. Then Peter turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved, following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee? Peter seeing him, saith to Jesus, Lord, and what shall this man do? Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till

### *The Innocents' Day.*

till I come, what is that to thee? follow thou me. Then went this saying abroad among the brethren. That that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things, and we know that his testimony is true. And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written.

---

### *The Innocents' Day.*

#### *The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who out of the mouths of babes and sucklings hast ordained strength, and madest infants to glorify thee by their deaths; Mortify and kill all vices in us, and so strengthen us by thy grace, that by the innocency of our lives, and constancy of our faith even unto death, we may glorify thy holy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

#### *For the Epistle. Rev. 14. 1.*

**I** Looked, and lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads. And I heard heaven, as the voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers, harping with their harps: and they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders; and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth. These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins: these are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth: these were redeemed from among men, being the first fruits unto God, and to the Lamb. And in their mouth was found no guile; for they are without fault before the throne of God.

#### *The Gospel. S. Matth. 2. 13.*

**T**HE angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child, and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him. When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt, and was there until the death of Herod; that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord, by the prophet, saying, Out of Egypt have I called my Son. Then Herod when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth; and sent forth, and slew all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according

10

*The Sunday after Christmas-day.*

to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, In Rama was there a voice heard, lamentation and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

---

*The Sunday after Christmas-day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**L MIGHTY God, who hast given us thy only begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and as at this time to be born of a pure Virgin: grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the same Spirit, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Gal. 4. 1.*

**N**OW I say, that the heir as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all; but is under tutors and governors, until the time appointed of the Father. Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements of the world: But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law, to redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons. And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father. Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

*The Gospel. Matth. 1. 18.*

**T**HE birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost. Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily. But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife; for that which is conceived in her, is of the Holy Ghost; and she shall bring forth a Son, and thou shalt call his name Jesus; for he shall save his people from their sins. (Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Behold, a Virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a Son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.) Then Joseph being raised from sleep, did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife: and knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn Son: and he called his Name JESUS.

*The*

## *The Circumcision of Christ.*

---

### *The Circumcision of Christ.*

#### *The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who mailest thy blessed Son to be circumcised, and obedient to the law for man; Grant us the true circumcision of the Spirit, that our hearts and all our members being mortified from all worldly and carnal lusts, we may in all things obey thy blessed will, through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

#### *The Epistle. Rom. 4. 8.*

**B**LESSED is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin. Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? For we say, that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness. How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision. And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith, which he had yet being uncircumcised; that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also: and the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which he had being yet uncircumcised. For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith. For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect.

#### *The Gospel. S. Luke 2. 15.*

**A**ND it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us. And they came with haste, and found Mary and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger. And when they had seen it, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child. And all they that heard it wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds. But Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart. And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them. And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

¶ *The same Collect, Epistle, and Gospel shall serve for every day after unto the Epiphany.*

*The*

## *The Epiphany.*

### *The Epiphany or the Manifestation of Christ to the Gentiles.*

#### *The Collect.*

**O** God, who by the leading of a star didst manifest thy only begotten Son to the Gentiles; Mercifully grant, that we, which know thee now by faith, may after this life have the fruition of thy glorious Godhead, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

#### *The Epistle. Ephes. 3. 1.*

**F**OR this cause, I Paul, the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles; if ye have heard of the dispensation of the grace of God, which is given me to you ward: How that by revelation he made known unto me the mystery, (as I wrote afore in few words, whereby when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery of Christ,) which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit; That the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ, by the Gospel: whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power. Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ; and to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ: To the intent that now unto the principalities and powers in heavenly places might be known by the Church, the manifold wisdom of God, according to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord: in whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him.

#### *The Gospel. S. Matth. 2. 1.*

**W**HEN Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea, in the days of Herod the king, behold there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem, saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them, where Christ should be born? And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judea: for thus it is written by the prophet, And thou, Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor that shall rule my people Israel. Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared. And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said,

Go,



*The first Sunday after the Epiphany.*

Go, and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also. When they had heard the king, they departed; and lo, the star which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was. When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down and worshipped him: And when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrhe. And being warned of God in a dream, that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.

---

*The first Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to receive the prayers of thy people which call upon thee, and grant, that they may both perceive, and know what things they ought to do, and also may have grace and power faithfully to fulfil the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 12. 1.*

**I** Beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. And be not conformed to this world; but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God. For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think, but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith. For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office; so we being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 2. 41.*

**N**OW his parents went to Jerusalem, every year at the feast of the passover. And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem, after the custom of the feast. And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem, and Joseph and his mother knew not of it. But they supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance. And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him. And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions.



*The second Sunday after the Epiphany.*

questions. And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers. And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing. And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business? And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them. And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart. And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and men.

---

*The second Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, who dost govern all things in heaven and earth; Mercifully hear the supplications of thy people, and grant us thy peace all the days of our life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 12. 6.*

**H**AVING then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, let us prophesy according to the proportion of faith; or ministry, let us wait on our ministering: or he that teacheth, on teaching; or he that exhorteth, on exhortation; he that giveth, let him do it with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness. Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil, cleave to that which is good. Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love, in honour preferring one another: not slothful in business; fervent in spirit, serving the Lord; rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayers; distributing to the necessity of saints; given to hospitality. Bless them which persecute you; bless, and curse not. Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep. Be of the same mind one towards another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate.

*The Gospel. S. John 2. 1.*

**A**ND the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee, and the mother of Jesus was there. And both Jesus was called and his disciples to the marriage. And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine. Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come. His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it. And there were set there six water-pots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece. Jesus saith unto them,  
*Fill*

*The third Sunday after the Epiphany.*

Fill the water-pots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare it. When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was (but the servants which drew the water knew) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom, and saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine: and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: but thou hast kept the good wine until now. This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him.

---

*The third Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**A**Lmighty and everlasting God, mercifully look upon our infirmities, and in all our dangers and necessities stretch forth thy right hand to help and defend us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 12. 16.*

**B**E not wise in your own conceits. Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath; for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink; for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 8. 1.*

**W**HEN he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him. And behold there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; Be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed. And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man, but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded for a testimony unto them. And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion beseeching him, and saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented. And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him. The centurion answered, and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof; but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed. For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say unto this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh.

*The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it. When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no not in Israel. And I say unto you, that many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob in the kingdom of heaven. But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way, and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self same hour.

---

*The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, who knowest us to be set in the midst of so many and great dangers, that by reason of the frailty of our nature we cannot always stand upright; Grant to us such strength and protection, as may support us in all dangers, and carry us through all temptations, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 13. 1.*

**L**ET every soul be subject unto the higher powers; for there is no power but of God; the powers that be are ordained of God. Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation. For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: for he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil. Wherefore ye must needs be subject not only for wrath, but also for conscience sake. For, for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers attending continually upon this very thing. Render therefore to all their dues; tribute to whom tribute is due, custom to whom custom, fear to whom fear, honour to whom honour.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 8. 23.*

**A**ND when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him. And behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep. And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us, we perish. And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose and rebuked the winds, and the sea, and there was a great calm. But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him! And when he was come to the other side into the

*The fifth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

the country of the Gergesenes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way. And behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time? And there was a good way off from them an herd of many swine feeding. So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine. And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters. And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils. And behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they besought him that he would depart out of their coasts.

---

*The fifth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, we beseech thee to keep thy Church and household continually in thy true religion, that they, who do lean only upon the hope of thy heavenly grace, may evermore be defended by thy mighty power, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Col. 3. 12.*

**P**UT on therefore, as the elect of God, holy, and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, long suffering: forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any; even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye. And above all these things put on charity which is the bond of perfectness. And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also we are called in one body; and be ye thankful. Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom, teaching and admonishing one another in psalms, and hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord. And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God, and the Father by him.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 13. 24.*

**T**HE kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field. But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way. But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. So the servants of the householder came, and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence

*The sixth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

whence then hath it tares? He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up? But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them. Let both grow together until the harvest; and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

---

*The sixth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, whose blessed Son was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil, and make us the sons of God, and heirs of eternal life; Grant us, we beseech thee, that having this hope, we may purify ourselves, even as he is pure; then when he shall appear again with power and great glory, we may be made like unto him in his eternal and glorious kingdom; where with thee, O Father, and thee, O Holy Ghost, he liveth and reigneth ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 S. John 3. 1.*

**B**EHOLD, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know, that when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. And every man that hath this hope in him, purifieth himself, even as he is pure. Whosoever committeth sin, transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law. And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin. Whosoever abideth in him, sinneth not: whosoever sinneth, hath not seen him, neither known him. Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous. He that committeth sin is of the devil: for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested that he might destroy the works of the devil.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 24. 23.*

**T**HEN if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ; or there; believe it not. For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect. Behold, I have told you before. Wherefore, if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold he is in the secret chambers; believe it not. For as the lightning cometh out



*Septuagesima Sunday.*

out of the east, and shineth even unto the west: so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together. Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken. And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven, with power and great glory. And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

---

*The Sunday called Septuagesima, or the third Sunday before Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, we beseech thee favourably to hear the prayers of thy people, that we who are justly punished for our offences, may be mercifully delivered by thy goodness, for the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 9. 24.*

**K**NOW ye not that they which run in a race, run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run that ye may obtain. And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things: now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown, but we an incorruptible. I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air: but I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection, lest that by any means when I have preached to others, I myself should be a cast-away.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 20. 1.*

**T**HE kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an holder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard. And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard. And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the market place, and said unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way. Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise. And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle? They say unto him, because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right, that shall ye receive. So when



*Septuagesima Sunday.*

when even was come, the Lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first. And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny. But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny. And when they had received it, they murmured against the good man of the house, saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day. But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny? Take that thine is, and go thy way, I will give unto this last even as unto thee. Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil, because I am good? So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen.

---

*The Sunday called Sexagesima, or the second Sunday before Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord God, who seest that we put not our trust in any thing that we do; Mercifully grant, that by thy power we may be defended against all adversity, through Jesus Christ our Lord Amen.

*The Epistle. 2. Cor. 11. 19.*

**Y**E suffer fools gladly, seeing ye yourselves are wise. For ye suffer if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man take of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face. I speak as concerning reproach, as though we had been weak; howbeit, whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak foolishly) I am bold also. Are they Hebrews? so am I: Are they Israelites? so am I: are they the seed of Abraham? so am I: Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) I am more: in labours more abundant; in stripes above measure; in prisons more frequent; in deaths oft. Of the Jews five times received I forty stripes save one; thrice was I beaten with rods, once was I stoned, thrice I suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep; in journeyings often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, in perils by mine own countrymen, in perils by the heathen, in perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren, in weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness; besides those things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily, the care of all the churches. Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and I burn not? If I must needs glory, I will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities. The God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ which is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not.

*The*

*Quinquagesima Sunday.*

*The Gospel. S. Luke 8. 4.*

**W**HEN much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable : A sower went out to sow his seed : and as he sowed, some fell by the wayside, and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it. And some fell upon a rock, and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture. And some fell among thorns, and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it. And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundred fold. And when he had said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear. And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be? And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God : but to others in parables ; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand. Now the parable is this ; The seed is the word of God. Those by the wayside are they that hear ; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the world out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved. They on the rock are they, which when they hear, receive the word with joy ; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away. And that which fell among thorns, are they, which when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches, and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection. But that on the good ground, are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.

---

*The Sunday called Quinquagesima, or the next Sunday before Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, who hast taught us that all our doings without charity are nothing worth ; Send thy Holy Ghost, and pour into our hearts that most excellent gift of charity, the very bond of peace and of all virtues, without which whosoever liveth is counted dead before thee. Grant this for thine only Son Jesus Christ's sake. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 13. 1.*

**T**Hough I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge ; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing. And though I bestow all my good to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing. Charity suffereth long,

**D**

**and**

### *The first Day of Lent.*

and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil, rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth; beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things. Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away. For we know in part, and we prophesy in part. But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away. When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child; I thought as a child; but when I became a man, I put away childish things. For now we see through a glass darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three, but the greatest of these is charity.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 18. 31.*

**T**HEN Jesus took unto him the twelve, and said unto them. Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished. For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on. And they shall scourge him, and put him to death; and the third day he shall rise again. And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken. And it came to pass that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the wayside begging: and hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant. And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by. And he cried, saying, Jesus thou Son of David, have mercy on me. And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more, Thou Son of David, have mercy on me. And Jesus stood and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him, saying, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight. And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: thy faith hath saved thee. And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.

---

*The first Day of Lent, commonly called Ash-Wednesday.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, who hatest nothing that thou hast made, and dost forgive the sins of all them that are penitent; Create and make in us new and contrite hearts, that

we

### *The first Sunday in Lent.*

we worthily lamenting our sins, and acknowledging our wretchedness, may obtain of thee, the God of all mercy, perfect remission and forgiveness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *This Collect is to be read every day in Lent, after the Collect appointed for the day.*

*For the Epistle Joel 2. 12.*

**T**URN ye even to me, saith the Lord, with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning. And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God : for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. Who knoweth if he will return, and repent, and leave a blessing behind him, even a meat offering, and a drink offering, unto the Lord your God ? Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assembl'e the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts; let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet; let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them : wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God ?

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 6. 16.*

**W**HEN ye fast, be not as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance : for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, they have their reward. But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face, that thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father, which is in secret; and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly. Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where the moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal : But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal. For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

---

### *The first Sunday in Lent.*

#### *The Collect.*

**O** Lord, who for our sake didst fast forty days and forty nights : Give us grace to use such abstinence, that our flesh being subdued to the Spirit, we may ever obey thy godly motions in righteousness and true holiness, to thy honour and glory, who livest and reignest with the Father and the Holy Ghost, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The first Sunday in Lent.*

*The Epistle. 2 Cor. 6. 1.*

**WE** then as workers together with him, beseech you also, that ye receive not the grace of God in vain. ( For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee; behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation. Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed; but in all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses, in stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings; by pureness, by knowledge, by long-suffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned, by the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, by honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and yet true; as unknown, and yet well known; as dying, and behold, we live; as chastened, and not killed; as sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 4. 1.*

**T**HEN was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil. And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungered. And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple, and saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down; for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee, and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. Jesus said unto him, It is written again, thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. Again the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; and saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan; for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. Then the devil leaveth him, and behold, angels came and ministered unto him.



*The second Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, who seest that we have no power of ourselves to help ourselves; Keep us both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our souls, that we may be defended from all adversities which may happen to the body, and from all evil thoughts which may assault and hurt the soul, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Thess. 4. 1.*

**W**E beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk, and to please God, so ye would abound more and more. For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus. For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication; that every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour; not in the lust of concupiscence even as the Gentiles, which know not God; that no man go beyond, and defraud his brother in any matter, because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness. He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given unto us his Holy Spirit.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 15. 21.*

**J**ESUS went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon. And behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou Son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us. But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me. But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs. And she said, Truth, Lord; yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table. Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

*The third Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee, Almighty God, look upon the hearty desires of thy humble servants, and stretch forth the right hand of thy Majesty, to be our defence against all our enemies, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Ephes. 5, 1.*

**B**E ye therefore followers of God, as dear children; and walk in love as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us, an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet smelling savour. But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named amongst you as becometh saints; neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient; but rather giving of thanks. For this ye know, that no whore-monger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ, and of God. Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience. Be not ye therefore partakers with them; for ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light, (for the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness, and righteousness, and truth,) proving what is acceptable unto the Lord. And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them: for it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret. But all things that are reprov'd, are made manifest, by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest, is light. Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 11. 14.*

**J**ESUS was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered. But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub, the chief of the devils. And others tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven. But he knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself, is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth. If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say, that I cast out devils through Beelzebub. And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges. But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you. When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace; but when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils. He that is not with me, is against me: and he that gathereth

*The fourth Sunday in Lent.*

gathereth noth with me, scattereth. When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house, whence I came out. And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished. Then goeth he and taketh to him seven other spirits, more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there; and the last state of that man is worse than the first. And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lift up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked. But he said, Yea, rather blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

---

*The fourth Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**G**RANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that we who for our evil deeds, do worthily deserve to be punished, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully be relieved, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Gal. 4. 21.*

**T**ELL me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law? For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the one by a bondmaid, the other by a freewoman. But he who was of the bondwoman, was born after the flesh: but he of the freewoman, was by promise. Which things are an allegory: for these are the two covenants; the one from the mount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage, which is Agar. For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage with her children. But Jerusalem which is above is free; which is the mother of us all. For it is written, Rejoice, thou barren, that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more children than she which hath an husband. Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise. But as then, he that was born after the flesh, persecuted him that was born after the Spirit: even so it is now. Nevertheless, what saith the scripture? Cast out the bondwoman and her son; for the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the freewoman. So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free.

*The Gospel. S. John 6. 1.*

**J**ESUS went over the sea of Galilee, which is the sea of Tiberias. And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased. And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples.

### *The Fifth Sunday in Lent.*

And the passover, a feast of the Jews was nigh. When Jesus then lift up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread that these may eat? (And this he said to prove him; for he himself knew what he would do.) Philip answered him, Two hundred penny-worth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little. One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him, There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many? And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down in number about five thousand. And Jesus took the loaves, and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down, and likewise of the fishes, as much as they would. When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost. Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten. Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that Prophet that should come into the world.

---

### *The fifth Sunday in Lent.*

#### *The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee, Almighty God, mercifully to look upon thy people; that by thy great goodness they may be governed and preserved evermore, both in body and soul, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

#### *The Epistle. Hebr. 9. 11.*

**C**HRI<sup>ST</sup>, being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands: that is to say, not of this building; neither by the blood of goats, and calves; but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh: how much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God? And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, that by means of death for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

*The Sunday next before Easter.*

*The Gospel. S. John 8. 46.*

**J**ESUS said, Which of you convinceth me of sin? and if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me? He that is of God, heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God. Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well, that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil? Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me. And I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth. Verily, verily I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death. Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death. Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself? Jesus answered, If I honour myself, my honour is nothing; it is my Father that honoureth me, of whom ye say, that he is your God; yet ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I should be a liar like unto you; but I know him, and keep his saying. Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day; and he saw it, and was glad. Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham? Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am. Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple.

---

*The Sunday next before Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, who of thy tender love towards mankind, hast sent thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, to take upon him our flesh, and to suffer death upon the cross, that all mankind should follow the example of his great humility; Mercifully grant, that we may both follow the example of his patience, and also be made partakers of his resurrection, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Phil. 2. 5.*

**L**ET this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: who being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: but made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: and being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a Name, which is above every name: that at the Name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth,



*The Sunday next before Easter.*

and things under the earth; and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 27. 1.*

**W**HEN the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death. And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor. Then Judas which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself; and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, saying, I have sinned, in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself. And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood. And they took counsel, and bought with them the potters' field to bury strangers in. Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood unto this day (Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value, and gave them for the potters' field, as the Lord appointed me.) And Jesus stood before the governor; and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the king of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest. And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing. Then said Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee? And he answered him to never a word, insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly. Now at that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would. And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas. Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus, which is called Christ? For he knew that for envy they had delivered him. When he was set down on the judgment-seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him. But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus. The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, Barabbas. Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus, which is called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified. And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified. When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed his hands

*The Sunday next before Easter.*

hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it. Then answered all the people, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children. Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified. Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers. And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe. And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews! And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head. And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify him. And as they came out they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name; him they compelled to bear his cross. And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, A place of a skull, they gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink. And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots. And sitting down, they watched him there: and set up over his head his accusation written, **THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS**. Then were there two thieves crucified with him: one on the right hand, and another on the left. And they that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads, and saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself: if thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross. Likewise also the chief priests mocking him, with the scribes and elders, said, He saved others, himself he cannot save: if he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him. He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God. The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth. Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land, unto the ninth hour. And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, *Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani?* that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? Some of them that stood there, when they heard that, said, This man calleth for Elias. And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink. The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Elias will come to save him. Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost. And behold the vail of the temple was rent in twain, from the top to the bottom: and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent; and the graves were opened, and many bodies of saints which slept arose,  
and

*Monday before Easter.*

and came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many. Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.

---

*Monday before Easter.*

*For the Epistle. Isai. 63. 1.*

**W**HO is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save. Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the wine-fat? I have trodden the wine-press alone: and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come. And I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me, and my fury it upheld me. And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth. I will mention the loving-kindnesses of the Lord, and the praises of the Lord, according to all that the Lord hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness towards the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them, according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his loving-kindnesses. For he said, Surely they are my people, children that will not lie: so he was their Saviour. In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love, and in his pity he redeemed them, and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. But they rebelled, and vexed his holy Spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them. Then he remembered the days of old, Moses and his people, saying, Where is he that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of his flock? Where is he that put his holy Spirit within him? That led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name? That led them through the deep as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble? As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the Lord caused him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people to make thyself a glorious name. Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness, and of thy glory. Were is thy zeal, and thy strength, the sounding of thy bowels, and of thy mercies towards me? Are they restrained? Doubtless, thou art

our

*Monday before Easter.*

our Father; though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: Thou, O Lord, art our Father, our Redeemer, thy Name is from everlasting. O Lord why hast thou made us to err from thy ways? and hardened our heart from thy fear? Return for thy servant's sake, the tribes of thine inheritance. The people of thy holiness have possessed it but a little while: our adversaries have trodden down thy sanctuary. We are thine: thou never barest rule over them; they were not called by thy name.

*The Gospel. S. Mark. 14. 1.*

**A**FTER two days was the feast of the passover and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death. But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar of the people. And being in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of spikenard, very precious, and she brake the box, and poured it on his head. And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made? for it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor: and they murmured against her. And Jesus said, Let her alone, why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me. For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good; but me ye have not always. She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying. Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this Gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done, shall be spoken of for a memorial of her. And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests to betray him unto them. And when they heard it, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him. And the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare, that thou mayest eat the passover? And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water; follow him: and wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the good man of the house, The master saith, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? And he will shew you a large upper room furnished, and prepared, there make ready for us. And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover. And in the evening he cometh with the twelve. And as they sat, and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me, shall betray me. And they began to be sorrowful,  
and

*Monday before Easter.*

and to say unto him one by one, Is it I? and another said; Is it I? And he answered and said unto them, It is one of the twelve that dippeth with me in the dish. The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born! And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat; this is my body. And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them: and they all drank of it. And he said unto them, This is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many. Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God. And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives. And Jesus said unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered. But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee. But Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet will not I. And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, that this day, even in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all. And they came to a place which was named Gethsemane: and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray. And he taketh with him, Peter and James and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy; and saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death; tarry ye here, and watch. And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed, that if it were possible, the hour might pass from him. And he said, Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: nevertheless, not what I will, but what thou wilt. And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? couldest not thou watch one hour? Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation: The spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak. And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words. And when he returned, he found them asleep again; (for their eyes were heavy: ) neither wist they what to answer him. And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough, the hour is come: behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand. And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with sword and staves from the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders. And he that betrayed him, had given them a token, saying Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead him away safely. And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith,



*Monday before Easter.*

saith, Master, Master; and kissed him. And they laid their hands on him, and took him. And one of them that stood by, drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear. And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out as against a thief, with swords and with staves to take me? I was daily with you in the temple, teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures must be fulfilled. And they all forsook him, and fled. And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about his naked body; and the young men laid hold on him: and he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked. And they led Jesus away to the high priest; and with him were assembled all the chief priests, and the elders, and the scribes. And Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire. And the chief priests, and all the council sought for witness against Jesus to put him to death: and found none. For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together. And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying, We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands. But neither so did their witness agree together. And the high priest stood up in the midst; and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee? but he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the blessed? And Jesus said, I am; and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses? ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death. And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophesy; and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands. And as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest; and when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth. But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew. And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is one of them. And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art one of them; for thou art a Galilean, and thy speech agreeth thereto. But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I know not this man of whom ye speak. And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

*Tuesday*

*Tuesday before Easter.*

*For the Epistle. Isai. 50. 5.*

**T**HE Lord God hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away back. I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting. For the Lord God will help me; therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed. He is near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? Let us stand together; who is mine adversary? let him come near to me. Behold, the Lord God will help me; who is he that shall condemn me? Lo, they all shall wax old as a garment: the moth shall eat them up. Who is among you that feareth the Lord, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the Name of the Lord, and stay upon his God. Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks; walk in the light of your fire and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand, ye shall lie down in sorrow.

*The Gospel. S. Mark. 15. 1.*

**A**ND straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes, and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried him away, and delivered him to Pilate. And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering, said unto him, Thou sayest it. And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing. And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold, how many things they witness against thee. But Jesus yet answered nothing: so that Pilate marvelled. Now at that feast he released unto them one prisoner whomsoever they desired. And there was one named Barabbas, which lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection. And the multitude crying aloud, began to desire him to do as he had ever done unto them. But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews? (for he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy) But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them. And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I should do unto him whom ye call the King of the Jews? and they cried out again, Crucify him. Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him. And so Pilate willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified. And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called Pretorium; and they call together the whole band. And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his head; and began

*Tuesday before Easter.*

began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews? And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their knees, worshipped him. And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him. And they compel one Simon a Cyrenian who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his cross. And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull. And they gave him to drink, wine mingled with myrrh; but he received it not. And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take. And it was the third hour, and they crucified him. And the superscription of his accusation was written over. **THE KING OF THE JEWS.** And with him they crucify two thieves, the one on his right hand, and the other on his left. And the Scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors. And they that passed by, railled on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself, and come down from the cross. Likewise also the chief priests mocking, said among themselves, with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save. Let Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And they that were crucified with him, reviled him. And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land, until the ninth hour. And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, *Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani?* which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Elias. And one ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down. And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost. And the vail of the temple was rent in twain, from the top to the bottom. And when the centurion which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly, this man was the Son of God.

---

*Wednesday before Easter,*

*The Epistle. Hebr. 9. 16.*

**W**HERE a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator: for a testament is of force after men are dead; otherwise it is of no strength at all whilst the testator liveth. Whereupon, neither the first testament was dedicated without blood: for when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people, according to the law, he took the blood of calves, and of goats, with water and scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled

*Wednesday before Easter.*

sprinkled both the book and all the people, saying, This is the blood of the testament, which God hath enjoined unto you. Moreover, he sprinkled likewise with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry. And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood is no remission. It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these. For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us: nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others: for then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in the end of the world, hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself. And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgement: so Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him, shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 22. 1.*

**N**OW the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the passover. And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people. Then entered Satan into Judas, surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve: and he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains how he might betray him unto them. And they were glad, and consented to give him money. And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude. Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed. And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go, and prepare us the passover, that we may eat. And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare? and he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in; and ye shall say unto the good man of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guest chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished; there make ready. And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover. And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve Apostles with him. And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer: For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God. And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves: for I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.

*Wednesday before Easter.*

come. And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you; this do in remembrance of me. Likewise also the cup, after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you. But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the table. And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined; but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed! And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing. And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest. And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them, and they that exercise authority upon them, are called benefactors. But ye shall not be so; but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve. For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? Is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth. Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations. And I appoint unto you a kingdom as my Father hath appointed unto me; that ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat: but I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren. And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison and to death. And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me. And he said unto them, When I sent you without purse and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing. Then said he unto them, but now he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one. For I say unto you, That this that is written, must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressors; for the things concerning me have an end. And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough. And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives; and his disciples also followed him. And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into temptation. And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and kneeled down and prayed, saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless, not my will, but thine be done. And there appeared an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him, And being in an agony, he prayed more earnestly; and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground. And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow, and said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and pray, lest



*Wednesday before Easter.*

lest ye enter into temptation. And while he yet spake, behold, a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus to kiss him. But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss? When they who were about him, saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword? and one of them smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear. And Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him. Then Jesus said unto the chief priests and captains of the temple, and the elders who were come to him, Be ye come out as against a thief, with swords and staves? When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness. Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high priest's house: and Peter followed afar off. And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them. But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him. And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not. And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not. And about the space of one hour after another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this fellow also was with him; for he is a Galilean. And Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew. And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter; and Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And Peter went out and wept bitterly. And the men that held Jesus mocked him, and smote him. And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophecy, who is it that smote thee? and many other things blasphemously spake they against him. And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying, Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe: and if I also ask you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go. Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God. Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am. And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

*Thursday*

*Thursday before Easter.*

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 11. 17.*

**I**N this that I declare unto you I praise you not; that ye come together, not for the better, but for the worse. For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I hear that there be divisions among you; and I partly believe it. For there must be also heresies among you; that they who are approved may be made manifest among you. When ye come together therefore into one place, this is not to eat the Lord's supper. For in eating every one taketh before other his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken. What, have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and shame them that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise you not. For I have received of the Lord, that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord, Jesus, the same night in which he was betrayed, took bread; and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat; this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me. After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood; this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me. For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death till he come. Wherefore, whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord. But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body. For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many sleep. For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged. But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world. Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another. And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto condemnation. And the rest will I set in order when I come.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 23. 1.*

**T**HE whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate, and they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Cesar, saying, That he himself is Christ a King. And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him, and said, Thou sayest it. Then said Pilate to the chief priests, and to the people, I find no fault in this man. And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this place. When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilean? And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself was also

at

### *Thursday before Easter.*

at Jerusalem at that time. And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad; for he was desirous to see him of a long season, because he had heard many things of him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him. Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing. And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him. And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate. And the same day Pilate and Herod were made friends together; for before they were at enmity between themselves. And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests, and the rulers, and the people, said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people; and behold, I having examined him before you, have found no fault in this man, touching those things whereof ye accuse him: No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him. I will therefore chastise him, and release him. For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast. And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas: (who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison). Pilate therefore willing to release Jesus, spake again to them. But they cried, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let him go. And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed. And Pilate gave sentence, that it should be as they required. And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will. And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear it after Jesus. And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, who also bewailed and lamented him. But Jesus turning unto them, said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children. For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck. Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us. For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry? And there were also two other malefactors led with him to be put to death. And when they were come to the place which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors; one on the right hand, and the other on the left. Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. And the people stood beholding

### *Good Fryday.*

beholding : and the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God. And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar, and saying, If thou be the King of the Jews, save thyself. And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, **THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.** And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be the Christ, save thyself and us. But the other answering, rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? And we indeed justly : for we receive the due reward of our deeds; but this man hath done nothing amiss. And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise. And it was about the sixth hour : and there was darkness over all the earth, until the ninth hour. And the sun was darkened, and the vail of the temple was rent in the midst. And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit : and having said thus, he gave up the ghost. Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man. And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things that were done, smote their breasts, and returned. And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off beholding these things.

---

### *Good Friday.*

#### *The Collects.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, we beseech thee graciously to behold this thy family, for which our Lord Jesus Christ was contented to be betrayed, and given up into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death upon the cross; who now liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the Church is governed and sanctified; Receive our supplications and prayers, which we offer before thee for all estates of men in thy holy Church, that every member of the same in his vocation and ministry, may truly and godly serve thee, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

**O** Merciful God, who hast made all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be converted, and live; Have mercy upon all Jews, Turks, Infidels, and Hereticks; and take from them

### *Good Friday.*

them all ignorance, hardness of heart, and contempt of thy word; and so fetch them home, blessed Lord, to thy flock, that they may be saved among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

#### *The Epistle. Hebr. 10. 1.*

**T**HE law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually, make the comers thereunto perfect: for then would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers once purged, should have had no more conscience of sins. But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins every year. For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins. Wherefore, when he cometh into the world, he saith, Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me: in burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure: Then said I, Lo, I come, (in the volume of the book it is written of me) to do thy will, O God. Above, when he said, Sacrifice and offering, and burnt offerings, and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein, which are offered by the law; then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second. By the which will we are sanctified, through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all. And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins. But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins, for ever sat down on the right hand of God; from henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool. For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified; whereof the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: For after that he had said before, This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them; and their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin. Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, by a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us through the vail, that is to say, his flesh: and having an High Priest over the house of God; let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for he is faithful that promised:) and let us consider one another to provoke unto love, and to good works; not forsaking the assembling of our-  
selves



*Good Friday.*

salves together, as the manner of some is ; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.

*The Gospel. S. John 19. 1.*

**P**ILATE therefore took Jesus and scourged him. And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and they put on him a purple robe, and said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they smote him with their hands. Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him. Then came Jesus forth; wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them, Behold the man! When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Take him, and crucify him: for I find no fault in him. The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid; and went again into the judgement hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? but Jesus gave him no answer. Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? Knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee? Jesus answered, Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin. And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Cesar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a King speaketh against Cesar. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgement seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha. And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour; and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King! But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priest answered, We have no King but Cesar. Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified: and they took Jesus, and led him away. And he bearing his cross, went forth into a place called, The place of a scull, which is called in the Hebrew, Golgotha: where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst. And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross; and the writing was JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS. This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, and Greek, and Latin. Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am the King of the Jews. Pilate answered, What I have written, I have written. Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took

### *Easter Even.*

his garments, and made four parts; to every soldier a part: and also his coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the Scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did. Now there stood by the cross of Jesus, his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the wife of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene. When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son. Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother. And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home. After this Jesus, knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the Scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst. Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth. When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost. The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day (for that sabbath day was an high day) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away. Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him. But when they came to Jesus and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs. But one of the soldiers with his spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe. For these things were done, that the Scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken. And again, another Scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.

---

### *Easter Even.*

#### *The Collect.*

**G**RANT, O Lord, that as we are baptized into the death of thy blessed Son our Saviour Jesus Christ; so by continual mortifying our corrupt affection, we may be buried with him, and that through the grave and gate of death, we may pass to our joyful resurrection, for his merits, who died, and was buried, and rose again for us, thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

#### *The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. 5. 17.*

**I**T is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well-doing, than for evil doing. For Christ also hath once suffered for

### *Easter-Day.*

for sins, the just for the unjust; (that he might bring us to God) being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit: by which also he went and preached unto the Spirits in prison; which sometime were disobedient, when once the long suffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing; wherein few, that is, eight souls, were saved by water. The like figure, whereunto, even baptism doth also now save us, (not the putting away the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience towards God) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ; who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God, angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 27. 57.*

**W**HEN the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathea, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus disciple. He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered. And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, and laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock; and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed. And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre. Now the next day that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate, saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After three days I will rise again. Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first. Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch; go your way, make it as sure as you can. So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

---

### **E A S T E R - D A Y.**

**¶** *At Morning Prayer, instead of the Psalm (O come let us sing, etc.) these Anthems shall be sung or said.*

**C**HRIST our passover is sacrificed for us: therefore let us keep the feast;

Not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness: but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth. *1 Cor. 5. 7.*

**C**HRIST being raised from the dead, dieth no more: death hath no more dominion over him;

For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God.

### *Easter-Day.*

Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin; but alive unto God, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Rom. 6. 9.*

**C**HRI<sup>ST</sup> is risen from the dead: and become the firstfruits of them that slept.

For since by man came death: by man came also the resurrection of the dead.

For as in Adam all die: even so in Christ shall all be made alive. *1 Cor. 15. 20.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. *Amen.*

### *The Collect.*

**A**L<sup>M</sup>IGHTY God, who through thine only begotten Son Jesus Christ, hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life; We humbly beseech thee, that as by thy special grace preventing us, thou dost put into our minds good desires; so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

### *The Epistle. Col. 3. 1.*

**I**F ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth: for ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth: fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry: For which things sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience. In the which ye also walked sometime, when ye lived in them.

### *The Gospel. S. John 20. 1.*

**T**HE first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre. Then she runneth and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him. Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre. So they ran both together; and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre. And he stooping down, and looking in, saw the linen clothes lying; yet

*Monday in Easter-week.*

yet went he not in. Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lye; and the napkin that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself. Then went in also that other disciple which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw and believed. For as yet they knew not the Scripture, that he must rise again from the dead. Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

---

*Monday in Easter-week.*

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who through thine only begotten Son Jesus Christ, hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life; We humbly beseech thee, that as by thy special grace preventing us, thou dost put into our minds good desires, so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect, through Jesus Christ our Lord; who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 10. 34.*

**P**ETER opened his mouth and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons; but in every nation, he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ; (he is Lord of all) that word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the Baptism which John preached: how God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost, and with power; who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil: for God was with him. And we are witnesses of all things which he did, both in the land of the Jews and in Jerusalem; whom they slew, and hanged on a tree: Him God raised up the third day; and shewed him openly: not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God, to be the judge of quick and dead. To him give all the prophets witness, that through his Name, whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 24. 13.*

**B**EHOLD, two of his disciples went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem about threescore furlongs. And they talked together of all these things which had happened. And it came to pass, that while they



*Tuesday in Easter-week.*

communed together, and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them. But their eyes were holden that they should not know him. And he said unto them, What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another as ye walk, and are sad? And one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering, said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days? And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word, before God and all the people: and how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him. But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel; and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done. Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre; and when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said, that he was alive. And certain of them which were with us, went to the sepulchre, and found it even so as the women had said; but him they saw not. Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken! ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory? And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the Scriptures the things concerning himself. And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went; and he made as though he would have gone further: but they constrained him, saying, Abide with us; for it is towards evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them. And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed it, and brake, and gave to them. And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight. And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the Scriptures? And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them, saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon. And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

---

*Tuesday in Easter-week.*

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who through thine only begotten Son Jesus Christ, hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life; We humbly beseech thee, that as by thy

*Tuesday in Easter-week.*

thy special grace preventing us, thou dost put into our minds good desires; so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect, through Jesus Christ our Lord: who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 13. 26.*

**M**EN and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the word of this salvation sent. For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath day, they have fulfilled them in condemning him. And though they found no cause of death in him, yet desired they Pilate that he should be slain. And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre. But God raised him from the dead: and he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are his witnesses unto the people. And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that the promise which was made unto the fathers, God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure mercies of David. Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. For David, after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption: but he whom God raised again, saw no corruption. Be it known unto you, therefore men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins: and by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses. Beware therefore, lest that come upon you which is spoken of in the prophets; Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 24. 36.*

**J**ESUS himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you. But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit. And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts? Behold, my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see: for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have. And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them his hands and his feet. And while they yet believed not for

*The first Sunday after Easter.*

joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat? and they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb. And he took it, and did eat before them. And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled which were written in the law of Moses, and in the Prophets, and in the Psalms concerning me. Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the Scriptures; and said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day; and that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his Name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. And ye are witnesses of these things.

---

*The first Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY Father, who hast given thine only Son to die for our sins, and to rise again for our justification; Grant us so to put away the leaven of malice and wickedness, that we may alway serve thee in pureness of living and truth, through the merits of the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 S. John 5. 4.*

**W**HATSOEVER is born of God, overcometh the world; and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God? This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood: and it is the spirit that beareth witness, because the spirit is truth. For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. And there are three that bear witness in earth, the spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one. If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God, which he hath testified of his Son. He that believeth on the Son of God, hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God, hath made him a liar, because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life; and this life is in his Son. He that hath the Son, hath life; and he that hath not the Son, hath not life.

*The Gospel. S. John 20. 19.*

**T**HE same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut, where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you. And when he had so said, he shewed unto them his hands and his side. Then were the

*The second Sunday after Easter.*

the disciples glad when they saw the Lord. Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: As my Father hath sent me, even so send I you. And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost: Whosoever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whosoever sins ye retain, they are retained.

---

*The second Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**Lmighty God, who hast given thine only Son to be unto us both a sacrifice for sin, and also an ensample of godly life; Give us grace, that we may always most thankfully receive that his inestimable benefit, and also daily endeavour ourselves to follow the blessed steps of his most holy life, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. 2. 19.*

**T**HIS is thank-worthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully. For what glory is it, if when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? But if when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently; this is acceptable with God. For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps: who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth: who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously: who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree; that we being dead to sin, should live unto righteousness; by whose stripes ye were healed. For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

*The Gospel. S. John 10. 11.*

**J**ESUS said, I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth; and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep. I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine. As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice: and there shall be one fold and one shepherd.

*The third Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who shewest to them that be in error the light of thy truth, to the intent that they may return into the way of righteousness; Grant unto all them that are admitted into the fellowship of Christ's Religion, that they may eschew those things that are contrary to their profession, and follow all such things as are agreeable to the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. 2. 11.*

**D**EARLY beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul; having your conversation honest among the Gentiles; that whereas they speak against you as evil doers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation. Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake; whether it be to the king, as supreme: or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evil-doers, and for the praise of them that do well. For so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men: as free, and not using your liberty for a cloke of maliciousness: but as the servants of God. Honour all men; love the brotherhood; fear God; honour the king.

*The Gospel. S. John 16. 16.*

**J**ESUS said to his disciples, A little while, and ye shall not see me; and again, a little while, and ye shall see me: because I go to the Father. Then said some of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me; and again, a little while, and ye shall see me? and, Because I go to the Father? They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith. Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye enquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me; and again, a little while, and ye shall see me? Verily verily I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy. A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world. And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.



*The fourth Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who alone canst order the unruly wills and affections of sinful men; Grant unto thy people that they may love the thing which thou commandest, and desire that which thou dost promise: that so among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed, where true joys are to be found, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. S. James 1. 17.*

**E**VERY good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. Of his own will begat he us, with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures. Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath: for the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. Wherefore lay apart all filthiness, and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive, with meekness, the ingrafted Word, which is able to save your souls.

*The Gospel. S. John 16. 5.*

**J**ESUS said unto his disciples, Now I go my way to him that I sent me; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou? But because I have said these things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart. Nevertheless, I tell you the truth; it is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgement: Of sin, because they believe not on me; of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more; of judgement, because the prince of this world is judged. I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. Howbeit, when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come. He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you. All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

---

*The fifth Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, from whom all good things do come; Grant to us thy humble servants, that by thy holy inspiration we may think those things that be good, and by thy merciful guiding may perform the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*The 5th Sunday after Easter.*

*The Epistle. S. James 1. 22.*

**B**E ye doers of the Word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves. For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass: for he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein; he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed. If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion is vain. Pure religion, and undefiled before God and the Father, is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

*The Gospel. S. John 16. 23.*

**V**erily verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you. Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: Ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full. These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs: the time cometh when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father. At that day ye shall ask in my name; and I say not unto you, That I will pray the Father for you: for the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came out from God. I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father. His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb: Now are we sure, that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God. Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe? Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me. These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation; but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

---

*The Ascension-day.*

*The Collect.*

**G**RANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that like as we do believe thy only begotten Son our Lord Jesus Christ to have ascended into the heavens; so we may also in heart and mind thither ascend, and with him continually dwell, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For*

*The Ascension-day.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 1. 1.*

**T**HE former treatise have I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach, until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost had given commandments unto the Apostles whom he had chosen: to whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God: and being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which, saith he, ye have heard of me. For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost not many days hence. When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, with thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel? And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power; but ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you; and ye shall be witnesses unto me, both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up, and a cloud received him out of their sight. And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven, as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? This same Jesus which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

*The Gospel. S. Mark 16. 14.*

**J**ESUS appeared unto the eleven, as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen. And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature: He that believeth and is baptized, shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned. And these signs shall follow them that believe: in my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; they shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover. So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. And they went forth and preached every where, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word with signs following.

*Sunday*

*Sunday after Ascension-day.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, the King of glory, who hast exalted thine only Son Jesus Christ with great triumph unto thy kingdom in heaven; We beseech thee, leave us not comfortless; but send to us thine Holy Ghost to comfort us, and exalt us unto the same place whither our Saviour Christ is gone before; who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. 4. 7.*

**T**HE end of all things is at hand; be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer. And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves; for charity shall cover the multitude of sins. Use hospitality one to another without grudging. As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another as good stewards of the manifold grace of God: if any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God; if any man minister, let him do it as of the ability which God giveth; that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ; to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. *Amen.*

*The Gospel. S. John 15. 26.*

**W**HEN the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father; even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me. And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning. These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended. They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service. And these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me: but these things have I told you, that when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them.

---

**WHITSUN-DAY.**

*The Collect.*

**G**OD, who as at this time, didst teach the hearts of thy faithful people, by the sending to them the light of thy Holy Spirit; Grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgement in all things, and evermore to rejoice in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesus our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee, in the unity of the same Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 2. 1.*

**W**HEN the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. And suddenly there came a sound

*Whitsun-day.*

sound from heaven, as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting, and there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them : and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven. Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language. And they were all amazed, and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak Galileans? And how hear we every man in our own tongue wherein we were born? Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia, Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews and proselytes; Cretes and Arabians; we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.

*The Gospel. S. John 14. 15.*

**J**ESUS said unto his disciples, If ye love me, keep my commandments. And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; even the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him : but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. I will not leave you comfortless; I will come to you. Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more, but ye see me : because I live, ye shall live also. At that day ye shall know that I am in the Father, and you in me, and I in you. He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me : and he that loveth me, shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest himself to him. Judas saith unto him, ( not Iscariot ) Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world? Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words : and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. He that loveth me not, keepeth not my sayings : and the word which ye hear, is not mine, but the Father's which sent me. These things have I spoken unto you, being yet present with you. But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you : not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father : for my Father is greater than I. And now I have told you before it come  
to



*Monday in Whitsun-week.*

to pass, that when it is come to pass ye might believe. Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me. But that the world may know that I love the Father, and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do.

---

*Monday in Whitsun-week.*

*The Collect.*

**G**OD, who as at this time, didst teach the hearts of thy faithful people, by the sending to them the light of thy Holy Spirit; Grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgement in all things, and evermore to rejoice in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesus our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 10. 34.*

**T**HEN Peter opened his mouth and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons: but in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ, ( he is Lord of all; ) that word I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached; how God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power; who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil: for God was with him. And we are witnesses of all things which he did, both in the land of the Jews and in Jerusalem: whom they slew and hanged on a tree. Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly; not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God: even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the judge of quick and dead. To him give all the prophets witness, that through his Name, whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins. While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. And they of the circumcision which believed, were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost. For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter, Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, who have received the Holy Ghost as well as we? And he commanded them to be baptized in the Name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

*The*

*Tuesday in Whitsun-week.*

*The Gospel. S. John 5. 16.*

**G**OD so loved the world, that he gave his onlybegotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world, but that the world through him might be saved. He that believeth on him, is not condemned; but he that believeth not, is condemned already; because he hath not believed in the Name of the onlybegotten Son of God. And this is the condemnation, That light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. For every one that doeth evil hateth the light; neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. But he that doeth truth, cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

---

*Tuesday in Whitsun-week.*

*The Collect.*

**G**OD, who as at this time, didst teach the hearts of thy faithful people, by the sending to them the light of thy Holy Spirit: Grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgement in all things, and evermore to rejoice in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesus our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 8. 14.*

**W**HEN the Apostles, who were at Jerusalem, heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John; who when they were come down, prayed for them that they might receive the Holy Ghost. For as yet he was fallen upon none of them; only they were baptized in the Name of the Lord Jesus. Then laid they their hands on them, and they received the Holy Ghost.

*The Gospel. S. John 10. 1.*

**V**erily verily I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. But he that entereth in by the door, is the shepherd of the sheep: to him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice; and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out. And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him; for they know his voice: and a stranger will they not follow; but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers. This parable spake Jesus unto them: but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them. Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily verily I say unto you, I am the door of  
the

*Trinity - Sunday.*

he sheep; all that ever came before me are thieves and robbers; but the sheep did not hear them. I am the door; by me if any man enter in he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture. The thief cometh not but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

---

TRINITY-SUNDAY.

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, who hast given unto us thy servants grace by the confession of a true faith to acknowledge the glory of the eternal Trinity, and in the power of the Divine Majesty to worship the Unity; We beseech thee that thou wouldest keep us stedfast in this faith; and evermore defend us from all adversities; who livest and reignest, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Rev. 4. 1.*

**A**FTER this I looked, and behold a door was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard, was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter. And immediately I was in the spirit; and behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne: and he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone; and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald. And round about the throne were four and twenty seats; and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold. And out of the throne proceeded lightnings, and thunderings, and voices. And there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne which are the seven Spirits of God. And before the throne there was a seat of glass, like unto crystal; and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts full of eyes before and behind: and the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle. And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within; and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy Lord God Almighty, who was, and is, and is to come. And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever, the four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever; and cast their crowns before the throne, saying, Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

*The*

*The first Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Gospel. S. John 3. 1.*

**T**HERE was a man of the Pharisees named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: the same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God: That which is born of the flesh, is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit, is Spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again: the wind bloweth where it listeth; and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth; so is every one that is born of the Spirit. Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be? Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things? Verily verily I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ye receive not our witness. If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not; how shall ye believe if I tell you of heavenly things? And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man, which is in heaven. And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up; that whosoever believeth in him, should not perish, but have eternal life.

---

*The first Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** GOD, the strength of all them that put their trust in thee, mercifully accept our prayers; and because through the weakness of our mortal nature we can do no good thing without thee, grant us the help of thy grace, that in keeping thy commandments, we may please thee both in will and deed, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 S. John 4. 7.*

**B**eloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth, is born of God, and knoweth God. He that loveth not, knoweth not God: for God is love. In this was manifested the love of God towards us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins. Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another. No man hath

*The first Sunday after Trinity.*

hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us. Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit. And we have seen and do testify, that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world. Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God. And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love, dwelleth in God, and God in him. Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgement; because as he is, so are we in this world. There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear; because fear hath torment: he that feareth is not made perfect in love. We love him, because he first loved us. If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen? And this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God, love his brother also.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 16. 19.*

**T**HERE was a certain rich man who was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day. And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, who was laid at his gate full of sores, and desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores. And it came to pass that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried; and in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom: and he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus that he may dip the tip of his finger in water and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame. But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy life time receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things, but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented. And besides all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they who would pass from hence to you, cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence. Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house: for I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment. Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets: let them hear them. And he said, Nay, father Abraham; but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent. And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded though one rose from the dead.



*The second Sunday after Trinity*

*The Collect.*

**O** LORD, who never failest to help and govern them whom thou dost bring up in thy steadfast fear and love; Keep us, we beseech thee, under the protection of thy good providence, and make us to have a perpetual fear and love of thy holy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 S. John 3. 13.*

**M**ARVEL not, my brethren, if the world hate you. We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother, abideth in death. Whosoever hateth his brother, is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him; how dwelleth the love of God in him? My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed, and in truth. And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him: for if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things. Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence towards God. And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight. And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the Name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment. And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him: and hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 14. 16.*

**A** Certain man made a great supper, and bade many; and sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come for all things are now ready. And they all with one consent began to make excuse: The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it; I pray thee have me excused: And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them; I pray thee have me excused: And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come. So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry, said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind. And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room. And the Lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled;

*The third Sunday after Trinity.*

filled : For I say unto you, That none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.

---

*The third Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** LORD, we beseech thee mercifully to hear us; and grant that we to whom thou hast given an hearty desire to pray, may by thy mighty aid be defended and comforted in all dangers and adversities, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. 5. 5.*

**A**LL of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility : for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble. Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time ; casting all your care upon him ; for he careth for you. Be sober, be vigilant : because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about seeking whom he may devour : whom resist stedfast in the faith ; knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world. But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you : To him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. *Amen.*

*The Gospel. S. Luke 15. 1.*

**T**HEN drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him. And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them. And he spake this parable unto them, saying, What man of you having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost until he find it ? And when he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders rejoicing. And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me, for I have found my sheep which was lost. I say unto you, That likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons which need no repentance. Either what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find it ? And when she hath found it, she calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me ! for I have found the piece which I had lost. Likewise I say unto you, There is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

*The fourth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** GOD, the protector of all that trust in thee, without whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy; Increase and multiply upon us thy mercy, that thou being our ruler and guide, we may so pass through things temporal, that we finally lose not the things eternal: Grant this, O heavenly Father, for Jesus Christ's sake our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 8. 18.*

**I** RECKON that het sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us. For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God. For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope; because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God. For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now: Ant not only they, but ourselves also which have the first fruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves, groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 6. 36.*

**B**E ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven: give, and it shall be given unto you: good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withal, it shall be measured to you again. And he spake a parable unto them, Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch? The disciple is not above his master: but every one that is perfect shall be as his master. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye?

---

*The fifth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**RANT, O Lord, we beseech thee, that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy governance, that thy Church may joyfully serve thee in all godly quietness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The*

*The sixth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. 5. 8.*

**B**E ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another; love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous: not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing; but contrariwise, blessing; knowing that ye are therunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing. For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile: let him eschew evil, and do good: let him seek peace, and ensue it. For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers; but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil. And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good? But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye; and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled; but sanctify the Lord God in your hearts.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 5. 1.*

**I**T came to pass, that as the people pressed upon him to hear the Word of God, he stood by the lake of Gennesaret, and saw two ships standing by the lake; but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing their nets. And he entered into one of the ships, which was Simon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land: and he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship. Now when he had left spraking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. And Simon answering, said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless, at thy word I will let down the net. And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes, and their net brake. And they beckoned unto their partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink. When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me, for I am a sinful man, O Lord. For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken: and so was also James and John the sons of Zebedee, who were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt catch men. And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him.

---

*The sixth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, who hast prepared for them that love thee, such good things as pass man's understanding: Pour into our hearts such love toward thee, that we loving thee above all things, may obtain

*The seventh Sunday after Trinity.*

obtain thy promises which exceed all that we can desire, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 6. 3.*

**K**NOW ye not that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ, were baptized into his death? Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death; that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection; knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. For he that is dead is freed from sin. Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him; knowing that Christ being raised from the dead, dieth no more: death hath no more dominion over him. For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 5. 20.*

**J**ESUS said unto his disciples, Except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the Scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven. Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill: and whosoever shall kill, shall be in danger of the judgement. But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgement: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell-fire. Therefore, if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift. Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him: lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

---

*The seventh Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ORD of all power and might, who art the author and giver of all good things; Graft in our hearts the love of thy Name, increase in us true religion, nourish us with all goodness, and of thy great mercy keep us in the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen*



*The eighth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 6. 19.*

**I** Speak after the manner of men, because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness, and to iniquity, unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness, unto holiness. For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free from righteousness. What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things is death. But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. For the wages of sin is death: but the gift of God is eternal life, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Gospel. S. Mark 8. 1.*

**I**N those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples unto him, and saith unto them, I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat: and if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way; for divers of them came from far. And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness? And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they say, Seven. And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before them, and they did set them before the people. And they had a few small fishes; and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before them. So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets. And they that had eaten were about four thousand. And he sent them away.

---

*The eighth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, whose never failing providence ordereth all things both in heaven and earth; We humbly beseech thee to put away from us all hurtful things, and to give us those things which be profitable for us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Rom. 8. 12.*

**B**RETHREN, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh. For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die; but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live. For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God. For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again

*The ninth Sunday after Trinity.*

again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. The Spirit itself beareth witness with our Spirit that we are the children of God. And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint heirs with Christ: if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 7. 15.*

**B**EWARE of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit. A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit; neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewn down, and cast into the fire. Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them. Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

---

*The ninth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**RANT to us, Lord, we beseech thee, the Spirit to think and do always such things as be right, that we, who cannot do any thing that is good without thee, may by thee be enabled to live according to thy will, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 10. 1.*

**B**RETHREN, I would not that ye should be ignorant how that all our fathers were under the cloud: and all passed through the sea; and were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud, and in the sea; and did all eat the same spiritual meat; and did all drink the same spiritual drink. For they drank of that spiritual rock that followed them: and that rock was Christ. But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness. Now these things were our examples; to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted. Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them: as it is written, The people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play. Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand. Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured: and were destroyed of the destroyer. Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come.

*The tenth Sunday after Trinity.*

Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall. There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man; but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 16. 1.*

**J**ESUS said unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man, who had a steward; and the same was accused unto him, that he had wasted his goods. And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? Give an account of thy stewardship: for thou mayest be no longer steward. Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship; I cannot dig, to beg I am ashamed, I am resolved what to do, that when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses. So he called every one of his lord's debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord? And he said, An hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty. Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore. And the lord commended the unjust steward; because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light. And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness; that when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

---

*The tenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ET thy merciful ears, O Lord, be open to the prayers of thy humble servants; and that they may obtain their petitions, make them to ask such things as shall please thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle, 1 Cor. 12. 1.*

**C**ONCERNING spiritual gifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant. Ye know that ye were Gentiles carried away unto these dumb idols, even as ye were led. Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that no man can say, that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost. Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit. And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord. And there are diversities of operations, but  
it

*The eleventh Sunday after Trinity.*

It is the same God which worketh all in all. But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal. For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit; to another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit; to another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues. But all these worketh that one and the self-same Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 19. 41.*

**A**ND when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it; saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes. For the days shall come upon thee that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side, and shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee: and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another: because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation. And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought, saying unto them, It is written, My house is the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves. And he taught daily in the temple.

*The eleventh Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, who declarest thy almighty power most chiefly in shewing mercy and pity; Mercifully grant unto us such a measure of thy grace, that we running the way of thy commandments, may obtain thy gracious promises, and be made partakers of thy heavenly treasure, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 15. 1.*

**B**RETHREN, I declare unto you the Gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; by which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures: and that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the Scriptures: and that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve. After that he was seen of above five hundred brethren, at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep. After that he was seen of

*The twelfth Sunday after Trinity.*

James; then of all the Apostles. And last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time. For I am the least of the Apostles, that am not meet to be called an Apostle, because I persecuted the Church of God. But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me, was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me. Therefore whether it were I, or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 18. 9.*

**J**ESUS spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others: Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a Publican. The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself; God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this Publican: I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess. And the Publican standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other; for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased: and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

---

*The twelfth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**A**Lmighty and everlasting God, who art always more ready to hear, than we to pray, and art wout to give more than either we desire or deserve; Pour down upon us the abundance of thy mercy, forgiving us those things whereof our conscience is afraid, and giving us those good things which we are not worthy to ask, but through the merits and meditation of Jesus Christ thy Son our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 2 Cor. 3. 4.*

**S**UCH trust have we through Christ to Godward: not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God, who also hath made us able ministers of the New Testament, not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. But if the ministration of death, written and engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not stedfastly behold the face of Moses, for the glory of his countenance, which glory was to be done away; how shall not the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious? For if the ministration of condemnation be glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory.

*The*



*The thirteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Gospel. S. Mark 7. 31.*

**J**ESUS departing from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, came unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of Decapolis. And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech: and they beseech him to put his hand upon him. And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spit, and touched his tongue; and looking up to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, *Ephphatha*, that is, Be opened. And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain. And he charged them that they should tell to man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it, and were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

---

*The thirteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**A**Lmighty and merciful God, of whose only gift it cometh, that thy faithful people do unto thee true and laudable service; Grant, we beseech thee, that we may so faithfully serve thee in this life, that we fail not finally to attain thy heavenly promises, through the merits of Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Gal. 3. 16.*

**T**O Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one; And to thy seed, which is Christ. And this I say, That the covenant that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law which was four hundred and thirty years after cannot disannul, that it should make the promise of none effect. For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Abraham by promise. Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator. Now a mediator is not a mediator of one; but God is one. Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law. But the Scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 10. 23.*

**B**LESSED are the eyes which see the things that ye see; for I tell you that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those

*The fourteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

those things which ye hear, and have not heard them. And behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? He said unto him, What is written in the law? How readest thou? And he answering, said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself. And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live. But he, willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour? And Jesus answering, said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead. And by chance there came down a certain priest that way; and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side. But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was; and when he saw him, he had compassion on him, and went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. And on the morrow, when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him, and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again I will repay thee. Which now of these three thinkest thou was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves? And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

---

*The fourteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, give unto us the increase of faith, hope, and charity; and that we may obtain that which thou dost promise, make us to love that which thou dost command, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Gal. 5. 16.*

**I** Say then, walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh. For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. But if ye be led by the Spirit, ye are not under the law. Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these, adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they who do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God. But the fruit  
of

*The fifteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

of the Spirit is, love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 17. 11.*

**A**ND it came to pass, as Jesus went to Jerusalem, that he passed through the midst of Samaria and Galilee. And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, which stood afar off. And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus master, have mercy on us. And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go, shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that as they went they were cleansed. And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God, and fell down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan. And Jesus answering, said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine? There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger. And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way, thy faith hath made thee whole.

---

*The fifteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**K**EEP, we beseech thee, O Lord, thy Church with thy perpetual mercy: and because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall, keep us ever by thy help from all things hurtful, and lead us to all things profitable to our salvation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Gal. 6. 11.*

**Y**E see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand. As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised; only lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ. For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh. But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world. For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature. And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them and mercy, and upon the Israel of God. From henceforth let no man trouble me: for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus. Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. *Amen.*

*The sixteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 6. 24.*

**N**O man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment? Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they? Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature? And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field how they grow: they toil not, neither do they spin; and yet I say unto you, That even Salomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith? Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed? (for after all these things do the Gentiles seek) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness, and all these things shall be added unto you. Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

---

*The sixteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, we beseech thee, let thy continual pity cleanse and defend thy Church; and because it cannot continue in safety without thy succour, preserve it evermore by thy help and goodness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Ephes. 3. 13.*

**I** Desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory. For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named, that he would grant you according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man; that Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all saints, what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height; and to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God. Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly  
above

*The seventeenth Sunday after Trinity.*

above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us, unto him be glory in the Church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Gospel. S. Luke 7. 11.*

**A**ND it came to pass the day after, that Jesus went into a city called Nain: and many of his disciples went with him, and much people. Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow; and much people of the city was with her. And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not. And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. And he that was dead sat up and began to speak: and he delivered him to his mother. And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people. And this rumour of him went forth throughout all the Judea, and throughout all the region round about.

---

*The seventeenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ORD, we pray thee, that thy grace may always prevent and follow us; and make us continually to be given to all good works, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Ephes. 4. 1.*

**I** Therefore the prisoner of the Lord beseech you, that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called, with all lowliness and meekness, with long-suffering, forbearing one another in love; endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace. There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling; one Lord, one Faith, one Baptism, one God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 14. 1.*

**I**T came to pass, as Jesus went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the sabbath day, that they watched him. And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy. And Jesus answering, spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day? And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go; and answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath day? And they could not answer him again to these things. And he put forth a parable to those



*The eighteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

who were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms, saying unto them, When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him. And he that bade thee and him come, and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room. But when thou art bidden, go, and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher. Then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee. For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

---

*The eighteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ORD, we beseech thee, grant thy people grace to withstand the temptations of the world, the flesh, and the devil; and with pure hearts and minds to follow thee the only God, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 1. 4.*

**I** Thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ; that in every thing ye are enriched by him in all utterance, and in all knowledge; even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you. So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ: who shall also confirm you unto the end, that ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 22. 34.*

**W**HEN the Pharisees had heard that Jesus had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together. Then one of them, which was a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and saying, Master, which is the great commandment in the law? Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets. While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them, saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, The son of David. He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying, The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool? If David then call him Lord, how is he his Son? And no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions.

*The nineteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, forasmuch as without thee we are not able to please thee; Mercifully grant that thy holy Spirit may in all things direct and rule our hearts, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Ephes. 4. 17.*

**T**HIS I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind; having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God, through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart: who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness. But ye have not so learned Christ; if so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus: That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; and be renewed in the spirit of your mind; and that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another. Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath: neither give place to the devil. Let him that stole steal no more; but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth. Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. And grieve not the Holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil-speaking be put away from you, with all malice. And be ye kind one to another, tender hearted, forgiving one another; even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 9. 1.*

**J**ESUS entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his own city. And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed; and Jesus seeing their faith, said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, be of good cheer: thy sins be forgiven thee. And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man blasphemeth. And Jesus knowing their thoughts, said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? For whether is easier to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee, or to say, Arise and walk? But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then said he to the sick of the palsy) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house. And he arose, and departed to his house. But when the multitude

*The twentieth Sunday after Trinity.*

saw it, they marvelled, and glorified God, which had given such power unto men.

---

*The twentieth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty and most merciful God, of thy bountiful goodness, keep us, we beseech thee, from all things that may hurt us; that we being ready both in body and soul may cheerfully accomplish those things that thou wouldest have done, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Ephes. 5. 15.*

**S**EE then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is. And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit; speaking to yourselves in psalms, and hymns, and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord; giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father, in the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ; submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 22. 1.*

**J**ESUS said, The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king which made a marriage for his son, and sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come. Again he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage. But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise: and the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them. But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burnt up their city. Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy. Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage. So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests. And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment. And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither, not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless. Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness: there shall he weeping and gnashing of teeth. For many are called, but few are chosen.

*The*

*The twenty-first Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**RANT, we beseech thee, merciful Lord, to thy faithful people, pardon and peace; that they may be cleansed from all their sins, and serve thee with a quiet mind, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Ephes. 6. 10.*

**M**Y brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all to stand. Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness; and your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace: above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance, and supplication for all saints; and for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the Gospel; for which I am an ambassador in bonds: that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

*The Gospel. S. John 4. 46.*

**T**HERE was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Capernaum. When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son; for he was at the point of death. Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe. The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die. Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way. And as he was now going down, his servants met him and told him, saying, Thy son liveth. Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him. So the father knew that it was at the same hour in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth; and himself believed, and his whole house. This is again the second miracle that Jesus did when he was come out of Judea into Galilee.

*The twenty-second Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ORD, we beseech thee to keep thy household, the Church, in continual godliness, that through thy protection it may be free from all adversities, and devoutly given to serve thee in good works, to the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Phil. 1. 3.*

**I** Thank my God upon every remembrance of you always in every prayer of mine for you all, making request with joy for your fellowship in the Gospel from the first day until now: being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you, will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ: even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my heart, inasmuch as both in my bonds, and in the defence and confirmation of the Gospel, ye all are partakers of my grace. For God is my record, how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jesus Christ. And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge, and in all judgement; that ye may approve things that are excellent; that ye may be sincere and without offence till the day of Christ; being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 18. 21.*

**P**ETER said unto Jesus, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? Till seven times? Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, until seven times: but, until seventy times seven. Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, who would take account of his servants. And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, who owed him ten thousand talents. But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. The servant therefore fell down and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt. But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellow servants, who owed him an hundred pence: and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest. And his fellow servant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt. So when his fellow servants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done. Then his lord after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant,



*The twenty-third Sunday after Trinity.*

servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me: shouldst not thou also have had compassion on thy fellow servant, even as I had pity on thee? and his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him. So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

---

*The twenty-third Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** GOD, our refuge and strength, who art the author of all godliness; Be ready, we beseech thee, to hear the devout prayers of thy Church; and grant that those things which we ask faithfully, we may obtain effectually, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Phil. 3. 17.*

**B**RETHREN, be followers together of me, and mark them who walk so, as ye have us for an ensample. For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ, whose end is destruction, whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things. For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour the Lord Jesus Christ; who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 22. 15.*

**T**HEN went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might entangle him in his talk. And they sent out unto him their disciples, with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any man; for thou regardest not the person of men. Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cesar, or not? But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites? Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a penny. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? They say unto him, Cesar's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Cesar the things which are Cesar's; and unto God the things that are God's. When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

*The twenty-fourth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, we beseech thee, absolve thy people from their offences; that through thy bountifull goodness we may all be delivered from the bands of those sins, which by our frailty we have committed. Grant this, O heavenly Father, for Jesus Christ's sake, our blessed Lord and Saviour. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Col. 1. 3.*

**W**E give thanks to God, and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you, since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love which ye have to all the saints; for the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the Gospel; which is come unto you, as it is in all the world, and bringeth forth fruit, as it doth also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and knew the grace of God in truth. As ye also learned of Epaphras our dear fellow servant, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ; who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit. For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will, in all wisdom and spiritual understanding; that ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing; being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all might according to his glorious power, unto all patience and long suffering, with joyfulness; giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 9. 18.*

**W**HILE Jesus spake these things unto John's disciples, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. And Jesus arose and followed him, and so did his disciples. And, behold, a woman which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment. For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment I shall be whole. But Jesus turned him about; and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort, thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour. And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the minstrels and the people making a noise, he said unto them, Give place; for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose. And the fame hereof went abroad into all that land.

*The twenty-fifth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**S**TIR up, we beseech thee, O Lord, the wills of thy faithful people, that they plenteously bringing forth the fruit of good works, may of thee be plenteously rewarded, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Jer. 23. 5.*

**B**EHOLD, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgement and justice in the earth. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely; and this is his name whereby he shall be called, **THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.** Therefore behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that they shall no more say, The Lord liveth who brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt; but, The Lord liveth who brought up, and who led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, and from all countries, whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land.

*The Gospel. S. John 6. 5.*

**W**HEN Jesus then lift up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread that these may eat? And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do. Philip answered him, Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little. One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him, There is a lad here which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many? And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand. And Jesus took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes, as much as they would. When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost. Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten. Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that prophet that should come into the world.

*If there be any more Sundays before Advent Sunday, the Service of some of those Sundays that were omitted after the Epiphany, shall be taken in, to supply so many as are here wanting. And if there be fewer, the over-plus may be omitted: provided that this last Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, shall always be used upon the Sunday next before Advent.*

*The*

*Saint Andrew's Day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who didst give such grace unto thy holy Apostle Saint Andrew, that he readily obeyed the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him without delay: Grant unto us all, that we being called by thy holy Word, may forthwith give up ourselves obediently to fulfil thy holy commandments, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 10. 9.*

**I**F thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness, and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. For the Scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. For whosoever shall call upon the Name of the Lord shall be saved. How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? And how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? And how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach except they be sent? As it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the Gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things! But they have not all obeyed the Gospel. For Esaias saith, Lord, who hath believed our report? So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God. But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world. But I say, did not Israel know? First Moses saith, I will provoke you to jealousy by them that are no people, and by a foolish nation I will anger you. But Esaias is very bold, and saith, I was found of them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me. But to Israel he saith, All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 4. 18.*

**J**ESUS walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea, for they were fishers. And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men. And they straightway left their nets and followed him. And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets: and he called them. And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.

*Saint Thomas the Apostle.*

*The Collect.*

**A**Lmighty and everliving God, who for the more confirmation of the Faith didst suffer thy holy Apostle Thomas to be doubtful in thy Son's resurrection: Grant us so perfectly and without all doubt to believe in thy Son Jesus Christ, that our faith in thy sight may never be reproved. Hear us, O Lord, through the same Jesus Christ; to whom with thee and the Holy Ghost, be all honour and glory, now and for evermore. Amen.

*The Epistle. Ephes. 2. 19.*

**N**OW therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the saints, and of the household of God; and are built upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone; in whom all the building fitly framed together, groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord: in whom ye also are builded together for an habitation of God through the Spirit.

*The Gospel. S. John 20. 24.*

**T**HOMAS, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe. And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them. Then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you. Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands: and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side; and be not faithless, but believing. And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God. Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed. And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book. But these are written that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that believing ye might have life through his Name.

---

*The Conversion of Saint Paul.*

*The Collect.*

**O** GOD, who through the preaching of the blessed Apostle Saint Paul, hast caused the light of the Gospel to shine throughout the world, Grant, we beseech thee, that we having his wonderful conversion in remembrance, may shew forth our  
thank-



### *The Conversion of Saint Paul.*

thankfulness unto thee for the same, by following the holy doctrine, which he taught, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

#### *For the Epistle. Acts 9. 1.*

**A**ND Saul yet breathing out threatnings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest, and desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues, that if he found any of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem. And as he journeyed, he came near Damascus: and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven. And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice, saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? and he said, Who are thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: It is hard for thee to kick against the pricks. And he trembling and astonished, said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do. And the men which journeyed with him, stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man. And Saul arose from the earth: and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus. And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink. And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias; and to him said the Lord in a vision, Ananias. And he said, Behold I am here, Lord. And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Judas for one called Saul of Tarsus: for behold, he prayeth; and hath seen in a vision a man named Ananias coming in, and putting his hand on him, that he might receive his sight. Then Ananias answered; Lord, I have heard by many of this man, how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem. And here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all that call on thy Name. But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my Name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel. For I will shew him how great things he must suffer for my Name's sake. And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his hands on him, said, Brother Saul, the Lord, even Jesus that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest, hath sent me that thou mightest receive thy sight, and be filled with the Holy Ghost. And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales: and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and was baptized. And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus. And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God. But all that heard him were amazed, and said, Is not this he that destroyed them  
which

### *The Purification of Saint Mary.*

which called on this Name in Jerusalem, and came hither for that intent that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests? But Saul increased the more in strength, and confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving that this is very Christ.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 19. 27.*

**P**PETER answered and said unto Jesus, Behold, we have forsaken all and followed thee; what shall we have therefore? And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, that ye which have followed me in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my Name's sake, shall receive an hundred fold, and shall inherit eternal life. But many that are first shall be last, and the last shall be first.

---

*The Presentation of Christ in the Temple, commonly called,  
The Purification of Saint Mary the Virgin.*

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everliving God, we humbly beseech thy Majesty, that as thy only begotten Son was this day presented in the temple in substance of our flesh; so we may be presented unto thee with pure and clean hearts, by same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Mal. 3. 1.*

**B**EHOOLD, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord whom ye seek shall suddenly come to his temple; even the messenger of the covenant whom ye delight in; behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap. And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness. Then shall the offerings of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the Lord, as in the days of old, and as in former years. And I will come near to you to judgement; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the Lord of hosts.

*The*

*Saint Matthias' Day.*

*The Gospel* 8. Luke 2. 22.

**A**ND when the days of her purification, according to the law of Moses, were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem to present him to the Lord : ( as it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb, shall be called holy to the Lord ) and to offer a sacrifice, according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons. And behold there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon : and the same man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel; and the Holy Ghost was upon him. And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ. And he came by the Spirit into the temple : and when the parents brought in the child Jesus to do for him after the custom of the law, then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said, Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word : For mine eyes have seen thy salvation, which thou hast prepared before the face of all people; a light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him. And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel, and for a sign which shall be spoken against; ( yea, a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also, ) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed. And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser; she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity : and she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day. And she coming in that instant, gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem. And when they had performed all things, according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own city Nazareth. And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom : and the grace of God was upon him.

---

*Saint Matthias' Day.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who into the place of the traitor Judas, didst choose thy faithful servant Matthias to be of the number of the twelve Apostles; Grant that thy Church being alway preserved from false Apostles, may be ordered and guided by faithful and true pastors, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For*

*The Annunciation of the Virgin Mary.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 1. 15.*

**I**N those days Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the number of the names together were about an hundred and twenty;) Men and brethren, this Scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost by the mouth of David spake before concerning Judas, who was guide to them that took Jesus. For he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this ministry. Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out. And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem: insomuch as that field is called in their proper tongue, *Aceldama*, that is to say, *The field of blood*. For it is written in the book of Psalms, *Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and his bishoprick let another take*. Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us, beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his resurrection. And they appointed two, Joseph called Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias. And they prayed, and said, *Thou Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen: that he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place*. And they gave forth their lots: and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven Apostles.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 11. 25.*

**A**T that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. Even so, Father, for so it seemed good in thy sight. All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son but the Father: neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

---

*The Annunciation of the blessed Virgin Mary.*

*The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee, O Lord, pour thy grace into our hearts; that as we have known the Incarnation of thy Son Jesus Christ by the message of an angel, so by his cross and passion we may be brought unto the glory of his resurrection, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*G*

*For*

*Saint Mark's Day.*

*For the Epistle. Isaiah 7. 10.*

**M**OREOVER, the Lord spake again unto Ahaz, saying, Ask thee a sign of the Lord thy God; ask it either in the depth, or in the height above. But Ahaz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the Lord. And he said, Hear ye now, O house of David; Is it a small thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also? Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a Virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 1. 26.*

**A**ND in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee named Nazareth, to a Virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the Virgin's name was Mary. And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. And when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be. And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary; for thou hast found favour with God. And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a Son, and shalt call his name Jesus. He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David. And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man? And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee, shall be called the Son of God. And behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her who was called barren. For with God nothing shall be impossible. And Mary said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

---

*Saint Mark's Day.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who hast instructed thy holy Church with the heavenly doctrine of thy Evangelist Saint Mark: Give us grace, that being not like children carried away with every blast of vain doctrine, we may be established in the truth of thy holy Gospel, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The*



*Saint Mark's Day.*

*The Epistle. Ephes. 4. 7.*

**U**NTO every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. ( Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth? He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things. ) And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors, and teachers: for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ: till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ: that we henceforth be no more children tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive; but speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ: from whom the whole body litly joined together, and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love.

*The Gospel. S. John 15. 1.*

**I** Am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit, he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. Now ye are clea through the word which I have spoken unto you. Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me. I am the vine, ye are the branches. He that abideth in me and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing. If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered: and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples. As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.

---

*Saint Philip and Saint James's Day.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, whom truly to know is everlasting life;  
Grant us perfectly to know thy Son Jesus Christ to be the way

*Saint Philip and Saint James' Day.*

way, the truth, and the life; that following the steps of thy holy Apostles Saint Philip and Saint James, we may stedfastly walk in the way that leadeth to eternal life, through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. S. James 1. 1.*

**JAMES** a servant of God, and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting. My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing. If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering; for he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea, driven with the wind and tossed. For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord. A double minded man is unstable in all his ways. Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted: but the rich in that he is made low; because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away. For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways. Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him.

*The Gospel. S. John 14. 1.*

**AND** Jesus said unto his disciples, Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you: and if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself, that where I am, there ye may be also. And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know. Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way? Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, and the truth, and the life. No man cometh unto the Father but by me. If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him. Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? He that hath seen me, hath seen the Father: and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father? Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? The words that I speak unto you, I speak not of myself; but the Father, that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works. Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me:  
anc

*Saint Barnabas the Apostle.*

me : or else believe me for the very works' sake. Verily verily I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do, shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do : because I go unto my Father. And whatsoever ye shall ask in my Name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. If ye shall ask any thing in my Name, I will do it.

---

*Saint Barnabas the Apostle.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord God Almighty, who didst endue thy holy Apostle Barnabas with singular gifts of the Holy Ghost; Leave us not, we beseech thee, destitute of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace to use them alway to thy honour and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts. 11. 22.*

**T**IDINGS of these things came unto the ears of the Church which was in Jerusalem : and they sent forth Barnabas, that he should go as far as Antioch. Who when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and exhorted them all that, with purpose of heart, they would cleave unto the Lord. For he was a good man, and full of the Holy Ghost, and of faith; and much people was added unto the Lord. Then departed Barnabas to Tarsus for to seek Saul. And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass that a whole year they assembled themselves with the Church, and taught much people : and the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch. And in these days came prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch. And there stood up one of them named Agabus, and signified by the Spirit that there should be great dearth throughout all the world : which came to pass in the days of Claudius Cesar. Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judea. Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul.

*The Gospel. S. John 15. 12.*

**T**HIS is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you. Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. Ye are my friends if ye do whatsoever I command you. Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth : but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father, I have made known unto you. Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain; that

*Saint John the Baptist's Day.*

whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my Name, he may give it you.

---

*Saint John the Baptist's Day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, by whose providence thy servant John Baptist was wonderfully born, and sent to prepare the way of thy Son our Saviour, by preaching of repentance : Make us so to follow his doctrine and holy life, that we may truly repent according to his preaching : and after his example constantly speak the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patience suffer for the truth's sake, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Isaiah 40. 1.*

**C**OMFORT ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God. Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned : for she hath received of the Lord's hand double for all her sins. The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a high way for our God. Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low; and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain. And the glory of the Lord shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together : for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it. The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry ? All flesh is grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field. The grass withereth, the flower fadeth ; because the Spirit of the Lord bloweth upon it : surely the people is grass. The grass withereth, the flower fadeth : but the word of our God shall stand for ever. O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain : O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength : lift it up, be not afraid : say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your God. Behold, the Lord God will come with strong hand, and his arm shall rule for him : behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him. He shall feed his flock like a shepherd : he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 1. 57.*

**E**LISABETH's full time came that she should be delivered : and she brought forth a son. And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her ; and they rejoiced with her. And it came to pass that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child ; and they called him Zacharias after the name of his father. And his mother answered and

*Saint Peter's Day.*

and said, Not so: but he shall be called John. And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name. And they made signs to his father how he would have him called. And he asked for a writing table, and wrote, saying, His name is John. And they marvelled all. And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he spake and praised God. And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill country of Judea. And all they that had heard them, laid them up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be? And the hand of the Lord was with him. And his father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: for he hath visited and redeemed his people, and hath raised up an horn of salvation for us, in the house of his servant David; as he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets which have been since the world began: that we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us; to perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant; the oath which he sware to our father Abraham, that he would grant unto us, that we, being delivered out of the hands of our enemies, might serve him without fear, in holiness and righteousness before him all the days of our life. And thou, child, shalt be called the Prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways: to give knowledge of salvation unto his people, by the remission of their sins through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us, to give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace. And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Israel.

---

*Saint Peter's Day.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who by thy Son Jesus Christ didst give to thy Apostle Saint Peter many excellent gifts, and commandedst him earnestly to feed thy flock: Make, we beseech thee, all Bishops and Pastors diligently to preach thy holy Word, and the people obediently to follow the same, that they may receive the crown of everlasting glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 12. 1.*

**A**BOUT that time Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the Church, and he killed James the brother of John with the sword. And because he saw it pleased the



*Saint James the Apostle.*

the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. Then were the days of unleavened bread. And when he had apprehended him, he put him in prison, and delivered him to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him, intending after Easter to bring him forth to the people. Peter therefore was kept in prison: but prayer was made without ceasing of the Church unto God for him. And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers bound with two chains: and the keepers before the door kept the prison. And behold the angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from his hands. And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals. And so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me. And he went out and followed him, and wist not that it was true which was done by the angel; but thought he saw a vision. When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city; which opened to them of his own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street: and forthwith the angel departed from him. And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of surety that the Lord hath sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 16. 13.*

**W**HEN Jesus came into the coasts of Cesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say, that I, the Son of man, am? And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist; some Elias; and others Jeremias, or one of the prophets. He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art Christ the Son of the living God. And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou Simon Bar-jona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my Church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

---

*Saint James the Apostle.*

*The Collect.*

**G**RANT, O merciful God, that as thine holy Apostle Saint James, leaving his father and all that he had, without delay  
was

*Saint Bartholomew the Apostle.*

was obedient unto the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him; so we, forsaking all worldly and carnal affections, may be evermore ready to follow thy holy commandments, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 11. 27.*

**I**N those days came prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch. And there stood up one of them named Agabus, and signified by the Spirit that there should be great dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of Claudius Cesar. Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judea: which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul. Now about that time Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the Church. And he killed James the brother of John with the sword. And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 20. 20.*

**T**HEN came to him the mother of Zebedee's children with her sons, worshipping him, and desiring a certain thing of him. And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons may sit the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left in thy kingdom. But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able. And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand and on my left is not mine to give; but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared of my Father. And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation against the two brethren. But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them. But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister, and whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant: even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

---

*Saint Bartholomew the Apostle.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty and everlasting God, who didst give to thine Apostle Bartholomew grace, truly to believe and to preach  
G 5 thy

*Saint Matthew the Apostle.*

thy word; Grant, we beseech thee, unto thy Church, to love that word, which he believed, and both to preach and receive the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 5. 12.*

**B**Y the hands of the Apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people. And they were all with one accord in Solomon's porch. And of the rest durst no man join himself to them: but the people magnified them. And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women, insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them. There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 22. 24.*

**A**ND there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest. And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them, are called benefactors. But ye shall not be so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve: for whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth. Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations: and I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me; that ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

---

*Saint Matthew the Apostle.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who by thy blessed Son didst call Matthew from the receipt of custom, to be an Apostle and Evangelist; Grant us grace to forsake all covetous desires and inordinate love of riches, and to follow the same thy Son Jesus Christ; who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 2 Cor. 4. 1.*

**T**HEREFORE seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, we faint not; but have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully, but by manifestation of the truth,

*Saint Michael and all angels.*

truth, commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God. But if our Gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost : in whom the God of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious Gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them. For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake. For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 9. 9.*

**A**ND as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man named Matthew sitting at the receipt of custom : and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him. And it came to pass as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples. And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners? But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick. But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice : for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

---

*Saint Michael and all angels.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Everlasting God, who hast ordained and constituted the services of angels and men in a wonderful order ; Mercifully grant, that as thy holy angels alway do thee service in heaven ; so by thy appointment they may succour and defend us on earth, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Rev. 12. 7.*

**T**HERE was war in heaven : Michael and his angels fought against the dragon, and the dragon fought and his angels and prevailed not ; neither was their place found any more in heaven. And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent called the Devil and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world : he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ : for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony : and they loved not their lives unto the death.

*Saint Luke the Evangelist.*

Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth, and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 18. 1.*

**A**T the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven? And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them, and said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name, receiveth me. But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a milstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea. Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh! Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet, to be cast into everlasting fire. And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee; it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes, to be cast into hell fire. Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones: for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.

---

*Saint Luke the Evangelist.*

*The Collect.*

**A**Lmighty God, who calledst Luke the Physician, whose praise is in the Gospel, to be an Evangelist and Physician of the soul: May it please thee, that by the wholesome medicines of the doctrine delivered by him, all the diseases of our souls may be healed, through the merits of thy son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 2 Tim. 4. 5.*

**W**ATCH thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an Evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry. For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand. I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith: henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord the righteous judge



*Saint Simon and Saint Jude.*

Judge shall give me at that day : and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me : for Demas hath forsaken me, having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia, Titus unto Dalmatia. Only Luke is with me. Take Mark, and bring him with thee: for is he profitable to me for the ministry. And Tychicus have I sent to Ephesus. The cloze that I left at Troas with Carpus, when thou comest, bring with thee, and the books, but especially the parchments. Alexander the copper-smith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works. Of whom be thou ware also: for he hath greatly withstood our words.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 10. 1.*

THE Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place whither he himself would come. Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few; pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest. Go your ways; behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves. Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way. And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be to this house. And if the Son of peace be there, your Peace shall rest upon it; if not, it shall turn to you again. And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire.

---

*Saint Simon and Saint Jude.*

*The Collect.*

O Almighty God, who hast built thy Church upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the head corner stone; Grant us so to be joined together in unity of spirit by their doctrine, that we may be made an holy temple acceptable unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. S. Jude 1.*

JUDE the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, and called, Mercy unto you, and peace, and love be multiplied. Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you, of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you, that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained

### *All Saints Day.*

dained to this condemnation: ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ. I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not. And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgement of the great day. Even as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities about them, in like manner giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire. Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities.

### *The Gospel. S. John 15. 17.*

**T**HESE things I command you, That ye love one another. If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you. If ye were of the world, the world would love his own; but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep your's also. But all these things will they do unto you for my Name's sake, because they know not him that sent me. If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin; but now they have no cloke for their sin. He that hateth me, hateth my Father also. If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father. But this cometh to pass that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause. But when the comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me. And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning.

---

### *All Saints Day.*

#### *The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who hast knit together thine elect in one communion and fellowship, in the mystical body of the Son Christ our Lord; Grant us grace so to follow thy blessed Saints in all virtuous and godly living, that we may come to those unspeakable joys which thou hast prepared for them  
that

*All Saints Day.*

that unfeignedly love thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord.  
*Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Rev. 7. 2.*

**A**ND I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads. And I heard the number of them which were sealed; and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand, of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

Of the tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Gad were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Nephthalim were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Manasses were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Simeon were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Levi were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Issachar were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Zabulon were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Joseph were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Benjamin were sealed twelve thousand.

After this I beheld, and lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands; and cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God, which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb. And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts; and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God, saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. *Amen.*

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 5. 1.*

**J**ESUS seeing the multitudes, went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him. And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying, Blessed are thee poor in spirit: for their's is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted. Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth. Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled. Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy. Blessed are the  
pure

*All Saints Day.*

pure in heart: for they shall see God. Blessed are the peace-makers: for they shall be called the children of God. Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for their's is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are ye when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely for my sake. Rejoice and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

The ORDER for the  
Administration of the LORD's SUPPER,  
or HOLY COMMUNION.

¶ *SO many as intend to be partakers of the holy Communion, shall signify their names to the Curate at least some time the day before.*

¶ *And if any of those be an open and notorious evil liver, or have done any wrong to his neighbours by word or deed, so that the Congregation be thereby offended; the Curate having knowledge thereof, shall call him and advertise him, that in any wise he presume not to come to the Lord's Table, until he hath openly declared himself to have truly repented and amended his former naughty life, that the Congregation may thereby be satisfied, which before were offended; and that he hath recompensed the parties to whom he hath done wrong; or at least declare himself to be in full purpose so to do, as soon as he conveniently may.*

¶ *The same Order shall the Curate use with those betwixt whom he perceiveth malice and hatred to reign; not suffering them to be partakers of the Lord's Table, until he know them to be reconciled. And if one of the parties, so at variance, be content to forgive from the bottom of his heart all that the other hath trespassed against him, and to make amends for that he himself hath offended; and the other party will not be persuaded to a godly unity, but remain still in his frowardness and malice: the Minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy Communion, and not him that is obstinate. Provided that every Minister so repelling any, as is specified in this, or the next precedent paragraph of this Rubrick, shall be obliged to give an account of the same to the Ordinary within fourteen days after at the farthest. And the Ordinary shall proceed against the offending person according to the Canon.*

¶ *The Table at the Communion-time, having a fair white linen cloth upon it, shall stand in the body of the Church, or in the Chancel, where Morning and Evening Prayer are appointed to be said. And the Priest standing at the north side of the Table, shall say the Lord's Prayer, with the Collect following; the People kneeling.*

**O**UR Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name;  
Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in  
heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our  
trespasses,



*The Communion.*

trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil. *Amen.*

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, unto whom all hearts be open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid; Cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy Holy Spirit; that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnify thy holy Name, through Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**¶** *Then shall the Priest, turning to the People, rehearse distinctly all the TEN COMMANDMENTS: and the People still kneeling, shall, after every Commandment, ask God mercy for their transgression thereof for the time past, and grace to keep the same for the time to come, as followeth.*

*Minister.*

**G**OD spake these words, and said, I am the Lord thy God: Thou shalt have none other gods but me.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minist.* Thou shalt not make to thyself any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sins of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; and shew mercy unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my commandments.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minist.* Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minist.* Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath day. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all that thou hast to do; but the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, thy manservant, and thy maidservant, thy cattle, and the stranger that is within thy gates. For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minist.*

*The Communion.*

*Minist.* Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minist.* Thou shalt do no murder.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minist.* Thou shalt not commit adultery.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minist.* Thou shalt not steal.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minist.* Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minist.* Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is his.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and write all these thy laws in our hearts, we beseech thee.

¶ *Then shall follow one of these two Collects for the King, the Priest standing as before and saying,*

Let us pray.

**A**LMIGHTY God, whose kingdom is everlasting, and power infinite; Have mercy upon the whole Church, and so rule the heart of thy chosen servant GEORGE, our King and Governor, that he (knowing whose minister he is) may above all things seek thy honour and glory: and that we and all his subjects (duly considering whose authority he hath) may faithfully serve, honour and humbly obey him, in thee and for thee, according to thy blessed word and ordinance, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who, with thee and the holy Ghost, liveth and reigneth, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

¶ *Or,*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, we are taught by thy holy Word, that the hearts of Kings are in thy rule and governance, and that thou dost dispose and turn them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdom; We humbly beseech thee so to dispose and govern the heart of GEORGE thy servant, our King and Governor, that in all his thoughts, words and works, he may ever seek thy honour and glory: and study to preserve thy people committed to his charge, in wealth, peace and godliness: Grant this, O merciful Father, for thy dear Son's sake, Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Then*

### *The Communion.*

**¶** *Then shall be said the Collect of the Day. And immediately after the collect, the Priest shall read the Epistle, saying, The Epistle (or, The portion of Scripture appointed for the Epistle) is written in the—Chapter of—beginning at the—Verse. And the Epistle ended, he shall say, Here endeth the Epistle. Then shall he read the Gospel, (the people all standing up,) saying, The Holy Gospel is written in the—Chapter of—beginning at the—Verse. And the Gospel ended, shall be sung or said the Creed following, the people still standing as before.*

**I** believe in one God, the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth, and of all things visible and invisible :

And in one Lord Jesus Christ, the only begotten Son of God, begotten of his Father before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light, very God of very God, begotten, not made, being of one substance with the Father, by whom all things were made; who for us men, and for our salvation, came down from heaven, and was incarnate by the Holy Ghost of the Virgin Mary, and was made man, and was crucified also for us under Pontius Pilate. He suffered and was buried, and the third day he rose again according to the Scriptures, and ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of the Father. And he shall come again with glory to judge both the quick and the dead : whose kingdom shall have no end.

And I believe in the Holy Ghost, the Lord and giver of life, who proceedeth from the Father and the Son; who with the Father and the Son together is worshipped and glorified, who spake by the prophets. And I believe one Catholick and apostolick Church; I acknowledge one Baptism for the remission of sins; and I look for the resurrection of the dead, and the life of the world to come. *Amen.*

**¶** *Then the Curate shall declare unto the People, what Holy-days, or Fasting-days, are in the week following to be observed. And then also (if occasion be) shall notice be given of the Communion; and the banns of Matrimony published; and Briefs, Citations and Excommunications read. And nothing shall be proclaimed or published in the Church, during the time of Divine Service, but by the Minister; nor by him any thing, but what is prescribed in the Rules of this Book, or enjoined by the King, or by the Ordinary of the Place.*

**¶** *Then shall follow the Sermon, or one of the Homilies already set forth, or hereafter to be set forth by authority.*

**¶** *Then shall the Priest return to the Lord's Table, and begin the Offertory, saying one or more of these Sentences following, as he thinketh most convenient in his discretion.*

LET

### *The Communion.*

**L**ET your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven. *S. Matth. 5. 16.*

Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth; where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth, nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal. *S. Matth. 6. 19, 20.*

Whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, even so do to them; for this is the law and the prophets. *S. Matth. 7. 12.*

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven: but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. *S. Matth. 7. 21.*

Zaccheus stood forth, and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have done any wrong to any man, I restore him four-fold. *S. Luke 19. 8.*

Who goeth a warfare at any time at his own cost? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock? *1 Cor. 9. 7.*

If we have sown unto you spiritual things, is it a great matter if we shall reap your worldly things? *1 Cor. 9. 11.*

Do ye not know that they who minister about holy things live of the sacrifice? and they who wait at the altar are partakers with the altar? Even so hath the Lord also ordained, that they who preach the Gospel should live of the Gospel. *1 Cor. 9. 13, 14.*

He that soweth little shall reap little; and he that soweth plentifully, shall reap plentifully. Let every man do according as he is disposed in his heart: not grudgingly, or of necessity; for God loveth a cheerful giver. *2 Cor. 9. 6, 7.*

Let him that is taught in the Word, minister unto him that teacheth in all good things. Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he reap. *Gal. 6. 6, 7.*

While we have time, let us do good unto all men; and specially unto them that are of the household of faith. *Gal. 6. 10.*

Godliness is great riches, if a man be content with that he hath: for we brought nothing into the world, neither may we carry any thing out. *1 Tim. 6. 6, 7.*

Charge them who are rich in this world, that they be ready to give, and glad to distribute; laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may attain eternal life. *1 Tim. 6. 17, 18, 19.*

God is not unrighteous, that he will forget your works, and labour that proceedeth of love; which love ye have shewed for his Name's sake, who have ministered unto the saints, and yet do minister. *Hebr. 6. 10.*

To do good, and to distribute forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased. *Hebr. 13. 16.*

Whoso

### *The Communion.*

Whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his compassion from him; how dwelleth the love of God in him? 1 *S. John* 3. 17.

Give alms of thy goods, and never turn thy face from any poor man: and then the face of the Lord shall not be turned away from thee. *Tob.* 4. 7.

Be merciful after thy power: If thou hast much, give plentifully: If thou hast little, do thy diligence gladly to give of that little: for so gatherest thou thyself a good reward in the day of necessity. *Tob.* 4. 8, 9.

He that hath pity upon the poor, lendeth unto the Lord; and look, what he layeth out, it shall be paid him again. *Prov.* 19. 17.

Blessed be the man that provideth for the sick and needy: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble. *Psal.* 41. 1.

*¶ Whilst these Sentences are in reading, the Deacons, Church-wardens, or other fit persons appointed for that purpose, shall receive the alms for the poor and other devotions of the People, in a decent Bason, to be provided by the Parish for that purpose; and reverently bring it to the Priest, who shall humbly present and place it upon the holy Table.*

*¶ And when there is a Communion, the Priest shall then place upon the table so much bread and wine, as he shall think sufficient. After which done the Priest shall say,*

Let us pray for the whole state of Christ's Church militant here in the earth.

**A**Lmighty and everliving God, who by thy holy Apostle hast taught us to make prayers and supplications, and to give thanks for all men; We humbly beseech thee most mercifully (\* to accept our alms and oblations, and) to receive these our prayers which we offer unto thy Divine Majesty; beseeching thee to inspire continually the universal Church with the spirit of truth, unity and concord: and grant that all they that do confess thy holy Name, may agree in the truth of thy holy Word, and live in unity and godly love. We beseech thee also to save and defend all Christian Kings, Princes and Governors; and especially thy servant GEORGE our King; that under him we may be godly and quietly governed: and grant unto his whole Council, and to all that are put in authority under him, that they may truly and indifferently minister justice, to the punishment of wickedness and vice, and to the maintenance of thy true religion and virtue. Give grace, O heavenly Father, to all Bishops and Curates, that they may both by their life and doctrine set forth thy true and lively word, and rightly and duly

(\* If there be no alms or oblations, then shall the words (of accepting our alms and oblations) be left out unsaid.

administer



### *The Communion.*

administer thy holy Sacraments. And to all thy people give thy heavenly grace, and especially to this congregation here present; that with meek heart and due reverence they may hear and receive thy holy word; truly serving thee in holiness and righteousness all the days of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodness, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them who in this transitory life are in trouble, sorrow, need, sickness, or any other adversity. And we also bless thy holy Name, for all thy servants departed this life in thy faith and fear; beseeching thee to give us grace so to follow their good examples, that with them we may be partakers of thy heavenly kingdom. Grant this, O Father, for Jesus Christ's sake our only Mediator and Advocate. *Amen.*

*¶ When the Minister giveth warning for the celebration of the holy Communion, (which he shall always do upon the Sunday or some holy-day immediately preceding,) after the Sermon or Homily ended, he shall read this Exhortation following.*

**D**EARLY beloved, on—lay next I purpose, through God's assistance, to administer to all such as shall be religiously and devoutly disposed, the most comfortable Sacrament of the Body and Blood of Christ; to be by them received in remembrance of his meritorious Cross and Passion; whereby alone we obtain remission of our sins, and are made partakers of the kingdom of heaven. Wherefore it is our duty to render most humble and hearty thanks to Almighty God our heavenly Father, for that he hath given his Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, not only to die for us, but also to be our spiritual food and substance in that holy Sacrament. Which being so divine and comfortable a thing to them who receive it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receive it unworthily; my duty is to exhort you in the mean season to consider the dignity of that holy Mystery, and the great peril of the unworthy receiving thereof; and so to search and examine your own consciences, (and that not lightly, and after the manner of dissemblers with God; but so) that ye may come holy and clean to such an heavenly feast, in the marriage garment required by God in holy Scripture, and be received as worthy partakers of that holy Table.

The way and means thereto is; First to examine your lives and conversations by the rule of God's commandments; and whereinsoever ye shall perceive yourselves to have offended, either by will, word, or deed, there to bewail your own sinfulness, and to confess yourselves to Almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if ye shall perceive your offences to be such as are not only against God, but also against your neighbours: then ye shall reconcile yourselves unto them, being ready to make restitution and satisfaction, according to the uttermost

### *The Communion.*

uttermost of your powers for all injuries and wrongs done by you to any other; and being likewise ready to forgive others that have offended you, as ye would have forgiveness of your offences at God's hand: for otherwise the receiving of the holy Communion doth nothing else but increase your damnation. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemer of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his word, an adulterer, or be in malice or envy, or in any other grievous crime: repent ye of your sins, or else come not to that holy Table; lest after the taking of that holy Sacrament, the devil enter into you, as he entered into Judas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soul.

And because it is requisite that no man should come to the holy Communion, but with a full trust in God's mercy, and with a quiet conscience: therefore if there be any of you who by this means cannot quiet his own conscience herein, but requireth further comfort or counsel; let him come to me, or to some other discreet and learned Minister of God's word, and open his grief; that by the ministry of God's holy word, he may receive the benefit of absolution, together with ghostly counsel and advice, to the quieting of his conscience, and avoiding of all scruple and doubtfulness.

*¶ Or, in case he shall see the People negligent to come to the holy Communion, instead of the former, he shall use this Exhortation.*

**D**EARLY beloved brethren, on—I intend by God's grace to celebrate the Lord's Supper: unto which in God's behalf I bid you all that here are present; and beseech you for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, that ye will not refuse to come thereto, being so lovingly called and hidden by God himself. Ye know how grievous and unkind a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kind of provision, so that there lacketh nothing but the guests to sit down; and yet they who are called, without any cause, most unthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be moved? who would not think a great injury and wrong done unto him? Wherefore, most dearly beloved in Christ, take ye good heed, lest ye, withdrawing yourselves from this holy Supper, provoke God's indignation against you. It is an easy matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise hindered with worldly business. But such excuses are not so easily accepted and allowed before God. If any man say, I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come: Wherefore then do ye not repent and amend? When God calleth you, are ye not ashamed to say ye will not come? When ye should return to God, will ye excuse yourselves, and say ye are not ready? Consider earnestly with yourselves how little such feigned excuses will avail before God. They that refused the feast in the Gospel,

Gospel,

### *The Communion.*

Gospel, because they had bought a farm, or would try their yokes of oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted unworthy of the heavenly feast. I, for my part, shall be ready; and according to mine office, I bid you in the name of God; I call you in Christ's behalf; I exhort you as ye love your own salvation, that ye will be partakers of this holy Communion. And as the Son of God did vouchsafe to yield up his soul by death, upon the cross for your salvation: so it is your duty to receive the Communion, in remembrance of the sacrifice of his death, as he himself hath commanded: Which if ye shall neglect to do, consider with yourselves how great injury ye do unto God, and how sore punishment hangeth over your heads for the same; when ye wilfully abstain from the Lord's Table, and separate from your brethren, who come to feed on the banquet of that most heavenly food. These things if ye earnestly consider, ye will by God's grace return to a better mind: for the obtaining whereof we shall not cease to make our humble petitions unto Almighty God our heavenly Father.

*¶ At the time of the celebration of the Communion, the Communicants being conveniently placed for the receiving of the holy Sacrament, the Priest shall say this Exhortation.*

**D**EARLY beloved in the Lord, ye that mind to come to the holy Communion of the body and blood of our Saviour Christ, must consider how Saint Paul exhorteth all persons diligently to try and examine themselves, before they presume to eat of that Bread, and drink of that Cup. For as the benefit is great, if with a true penitent heart and lively faith we receive that holy Sacrament (for then we spiritually eat the flesh of Christ, and drink his blood; then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in us; we are one with Christ, and Christ with us:) so is the danger great, if we receive the same unworthily. For then we are guilty of the Body and Blood of Christ our Saviour; we eat and drink our own damnation, not considering the Lord's body; we kindle God's wrath against us; we provoke him to plague us with divers diseases and sundry kinds of death. Judge therefore yourselves, brethren, that ye be not judged of the Lord; repent ye truly for your sins past; have a lively and stedfast faith in Christ our Saviour: amend your lives, and be in perfect charity with all men; so shall ye be meet partakers of those holy mysteries. And above all things ye must give most humble and hearty thanks to God the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world by the death and passion of our Saviour Christ, both God and man; who did humble himself even to the death upon the Cross, for us miserable sinners, who lay in darkness and the shadow of death; that he might make us the children of God, and exalt us to everlasting life. And to the end that

### *The Communion.*

we should alway remember the exceeding great love of our master and only Saviour Jesus Christ, thus dying for us, and the innumerable benefits which by his precious blood shedding he hath obtained to us; he hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries, as pledges of his love, and for a continual remembrance of his death, to our great and endless comfort. To him therefore with the Father and the Holy Ghost, let us give (as we are most bounden) continual thanks; submitting ourselves wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serve him in true holiness and righteousness all the days of our life. *Amen.*

**¶** *Then shall the Priest say to them that come to receive the holy Communion;*

**Y**E that do truly and earnestly repent you of your sins, and are in love and charity with your neighbours, and intend to lead a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy ways; Draw near with faith, and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort; and make your humble confession to Almighty God, meekly kneeling upon your knees.

**¶** *Then shall this general confession be made, in the name of all those that are minded to receive the holy Communion, by one of the Ministers, both he and all the People kneeling humbly upon their knees, and saying;*

**A**Lmighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, Maker of all things, Judge of all men; We acknowledge and bewail our manifold sins and wickedness, which we from time to time most grievously have committed, by thought, word, and deed, against thy Divine Majesty, provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us. We do earnestly repent, and are heartily sorry for these our misdoings; The remembrance of them is grievous unto us; The burden of them is intolerable. Have mercy upon us, Have mercy upon us, most merciful Father; For thy Son our Lord Jesus Christ's sake, forgive us all that is past; And grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee in newness of life, To the honour and glory of thy Name, Through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**¶** *Then shall the Priest (or the Bishop, being present) stand up, and turning himself to the People, pronounce this Absolution:*

**A**Lmighty God our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy hath promised forgiveness of sins to all them, that with hearty repentance and true faith turn unto him; Have mercy upon you, pardon and deliver you from all your sins, confirm and strengthen you in all goodness, and bring you to everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**¶** *Then*

*The Communion.*

**¶** *Then shall the Priest say,*

Hear what comfortable words our Saviour Christ saith unto all that truly turn to him :

**C**OME unto me, all ye that travel, and are heavy laden, and I will refresh you. *S. Matth. 11. 28.*

So God loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, to the end that all that believe in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. *S. John. 3. 16.*

Hear also what S. Paul saith :

This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be received, That Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners. *1 Tim. 1. 15.*

Hear also what S. John saith :

If any man sin, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he is the propitiation for our sins, *1 S. John 2. 1, 2.*

**¶** *After which the Priest shall proceed, saying,*

Lift up your hearts.

*Answ.* We lift them up unto the Lord.

*Priest.* Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.

*Answ.* It is meet and right so to do.

**¶** *Then shall the Priest turn to the Lord's Table and say.*

**I**T is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks unto thee, O Lord, \* Holy Father Almighty, Everlasting God.

**¶** *Here shall follow the proper Preface, according to the time, if there be any specially appointed; or else immediately shall follow :*

**T**HEREFORE with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnify thy glorious name; evermore praising thee, and saying Holy, holy, glory. holy, Lord God of hosts, heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, Lord most High. *Amen.*

**¶** *Proper Prefaces.*

**¶** *Upon Christmas-day, and seven days after.*

**B**ECAUSE thou didst give Jesus Christ thine only Son to be born as at this time for us; who by the operation of the Holy Ghost, was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother; and that without spot of sin to make us clean from all sin. Therefore with Angels, etc.

(\*) These words (Holy Father) must be omitted on Trinity Sunday.



*The Communion.*

*¶ Upon Easter-day, and seven days after.*

**B**UT chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious Resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord : for he is the very Paschal Lamb which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world; who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore with Angels, etc.

*¶ Upon Ascension-day, and seven days after.*

**T**HROUGH thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord : who after his most glorious Resurrection manifestly appeared to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended up into heaven to prepare a place for us, that where he is, thither we might also ascend, and reign with him in glory. Therefore with Angels, etc.

*¶ Upon Whitsun-day, and six days after.*

**T**HROUGH Jesus Christ our Lord : according to whose most true promise, the Holy Ghost came down as at this time from heaven with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty wind, in the likeness of fiery tongues, lighting upon the Apostles to teach them, and to lead them to all truth; giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldness with fervent zeal, constantly to preach the Gospel unto all nations; whereby we have been brought out of darkness and error into the clear light, and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Son Jesus Christ. Therefore with Angels, etc.

*¶ Upon the Feast of Trinity only.*

**W**HO art one God, one Lord; not one only person, but three persons in one substance. For that which we believe of the glory of the Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost without any difference or inequality. Therefore with Angels, etc.

*¶ After each of which Prefaces shall immediately be sung or said;*

**T**HEREFORE with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnify thy glorious Name : evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy Lord God, of hosts, Heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, O Lord most high. Amen,

*¶ Then shall the Priest, kneeling down at the Lord's Table, say in the Name of all them that shall receive the Communion, this Prayer following :*

**W**E do not presume to come to this thy table, O merciful Lord, trusting in our own righteousness, but in thy manifold

### The Communion.

manifold and great mercies. We are not worthy so much as to gather up the crumbs under thy Table. But thou art the same Lord, whose property is always to have mercy: Grant us therefore, gracious Lord, so to eat the flesh of thy dear Son Jesus Christ, and to drink his blood, that our sinful bodies may be made clean by his body, and our souls washed through his most precious blood, and that we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. *Amen.*

*¶ When the Priest standing before the Table, hath so ordered the Bread and Wine, that he may with the more readiness and decency break the Bread before the People, and take the Cup into his hands; he shall say the Prayer of Consecration as followeth.*

**A**LMIGHTY God our heavenly Father, who of thy tender mercy didst give thine only Son Jesus Christ to suffer death upon the Cross for our redemption; who made there (by his one oblation of himself once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction for the sins of the whole world; and did institute, and in his holy Gospel command us to continue a perpetual memory of that his precious death, until his coming again; Hear us, O merciful Father, we most humbly beseech thee; and grant that we receiving these thy creatures of Bread and Wine, according to thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ's holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed Body and Blood: Who in the same night that he was betrayed (a) took bread; and when he had given thanks, (b) he brake it; and gave it to his disciples, saying, Take, eat, (c) this is my Body which is given for you, do this in remembrance of me. Likewise after Supper (d) he took the cup; and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of this, for (e) this is my Blood of the New Testament, which is shed for you, and for many for the remission of sins: Do this, as oft as ye shall drink it, in remembrance of me. *Amen.*

*¶ Then shall the Minister first receive the Communion in both kinds himself, and then proceed to deliver the same to the Bishops, Priests, and Deacons in like manner (if any be present) and after that to the people also in order into their hands, all meekly kneeling. And when he delivereth the Bread to any one, he shall say;*

**T**HE Body of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was given for thee, preserve thy body and soul unto everlasting life. Take and

(a) Here the Priest is to take the Paten into his hands.

(b) And here to break the bread.

(c) And here to lay his hand upon all the bread.

(d) Here he is to take the cup into his hand.

(e) And here to lay his hand upon every vessel (be it chalice or flagon) in which there is any wine to be consecrated.

### *The Communion.*

eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thy heart by faith with thanksgiving.

¶ *And the Minister that delivereth the Cup to any one, shall say ;*

**T**HE blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preserve thy body and soul unto everlasting life. Drink this in remembrance that Christ's Blood was shed for thee, and be thankful.

¶ *If the Consecrated Bread or Wine be all spent before all have communicated, the Priest is to consecrate more, according to the Form before prescribed : beginning at ( Our Saviour Christ in the same night, etc. ) for the blessing of the Bread; and at ( Likewise after supper, etc. ) for the blessing of the Cup.*

¶ *When all have communicated, the Minister shall return to the Lord's Table, and reverently place upon it what remaineth of the Consecrated Elements, covering the same with a fair linen cloth.*

¶ *Then shall the Priest say the Lord's Prayer, the people repeating after him every Petition.*

**O**UR Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever and ever. *Amen.*

¶ *After shall be said as followeth.*

**O** Lord and heavenly Father, we thy humble servants entirely desire thy fatherly goodness, mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving; most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Son Jesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we and all thy whole Church may obtain remission of our sins, and all other benefits of his passion. And here we offer, and present unto thee, O Lord, ourselves, our souls and bodies to be a reasonable, holy, and lively sacrifice unto thee; humbly beseeching thee, that all we who are partakers of this holy Communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we be unworthy, through our manifold sins, to offer unto thee any sacrifice; yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and service; not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Jesus Christ our Lord; by whom, and with whom in the unity of the Holy Ghost, all honour and glory be unto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end. *Amen.*

¶ *Or*

*The Communion.*

*¶ Or this.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everliving God, we most heartily thank thee, for that thou dost vouchsafe to feed us, who have duly received these holy Mysteries, with the spiritual food of the most precious Body and Blood of thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ; and dost assure us thereby of thy favour and goodness towards us; and that we are very members incorporate in the mystical Body of thy Son, which is the blessed company of all faithful people; and are also heirs through hope of thy everlasting kingdom, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy dear Son. And we most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, so to assist us with thy grace, that we may continue in that holy fellowship, and do all such good works as thou hast prepared for us to walk in, through Jesus Christ our Lord; to whom, with thee and the Holy Ghost, be all honour and glory, world without end. *Amen.*

*¶ Then shall be said or sung,*

**G**LORY be to God on high, and in earth peace, good will towards men. We praise thee, we bless thee, we worship thee, we glorify thee, we give thanks to thee for thy great glory, O Lord God, heavenly King, God the Father Almighty.

O Lord, the only begotten Son Jesus Christ; O Lord God, Lamb of God, Son of the Father, that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, receive our prayer. Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, have mercy upon us.

¶ For thou only art holy, thou only art the Lord, thou only, O Christ, with the Holy Ghost, art most high in the glory of God the Father. *Amen.*

*¶ Then the Priest (or Bishop if he be present) shall let them depart with this Blessing:*

**T**HE peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remain with you always. *Amen.*

---

*¶ Collects to be said after the Offertory, when there is no Communion, every such day one, or more; and the same may be said also, as often as occasion shall serve, after the Collects either of Morning or Evening Prayer, Communion, or Litany, by the discretion of the Minister.*

**A**SSIST us mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers, and dispose the way of thy servants towards the

### *The Communion.*

attainment of everlasting salvation; that among all the changes and chances of this mortal life, they may ever be defended by thy most gracious and ready help, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**O** Almighty Lord, and everlasting God, vouchsafe, we beseech thee, to direct, sanctify, and govern both our hearts and bodies in the ways of thy laws, and in the works of thy commandments; that through thy most mighty protection, both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soul, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

**G**RANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that the words which we have heard this day, with our outward ears, may through thy grace be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruit of good living to the honour and praise of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**P**REVENT us, O Lord, in all our doings with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continual help, that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorify thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**A**Lmighty God, the fountain of all wisdom, who knowest our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking, we beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities; and those things which for our unworthiness we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot ask, vouchsafe to give us for the worthiness of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**A**Lmighty God, who hast promised to hear the petitions of them that ask in thy Son's Name; We beseech thee mercifully to incline thine ears to us that have made now our prayers and supplications unto thee, and grant that those things which we have faithfully asked according to thy will may effectually be obtained, to the relief of our necessity, and to the setting forth of thy glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**¶** Upon the Sundays and other Holy-days ( if there be no Communion ) shall be said all that is appointed at the Communion, until the end of the general Prayer ( For the whole state of Christ's Church militant here in earth ) together with one or more of these Collects last before rehearsed; concluding with the Blessing.

**¶** And there shall be no celebration of the Lord's Supper, except there be a convenient number to communicate with the priest, according to his discretion.

**¶** And



## The Communion.

¶ *And if there be not above twenty Persons in the Parish of discretion to receive the Communion; yet there shall be no Communion, except four (or three at the least) communicate with the Priest.*

¶ *And in Cathedral and Collegiate Churches and Colleges, where there are many Priests and Deacons, they shall all receive the Communion with the Priest every Sunday at the least, except they have a reasonable cause to the contrary.*

¶ *And to take away all occasion of dissension, and superstition, which any Person hath or might have concerning the Bread and Wine, it shall suffice that the Bread be such as is usual to be eaten; but the best and purest Wheat Bread that conveniently may be gotten.*

¶ *And if any of the Bread and Wine remain unconsecrated, the Curate shall have it to his own use: but if any remain of that which was consecrated, it shall not be carried out of the Church, but the Priest, and such other of the Communicants as he shall then call unto him, shall, immediately after the Blessing, reverently eat and drink the same.*

¶ *The Bread and Wine for the Communion shall be provided by the Curate and the Church-wardens at the charges of the Parish.*

¶ *And note, That every Parishioner shall communicate at the least three times in the year, of which Easter to be one. And yearly at Easter every Parishioner shall reckon with the Parson, Vicar, or Curate, or his or their Deputy, or Deputies, and pay to them or him all Ecclesiastical Duties, accustomedly due, then and at that time to be paid.*

¶ *After the Divine Service ended, the Money given at the Offertory shall be disposed of to such pious and charitable uses, as the Minister and Church-wardens shall think fit. Wherein if they disagree, it shall be disposed of as the Ordinary shall appoint.*

• **WHEREAS** it is ordained in this office for the Administration of the Lord's Supper, that the Communicants should receive the same kneeling; (which Order is well meant for a signification of our humble and grateful acknowledgement of the benefits of Christ therein given to all worthy Receivers, and for the avoiding of such profanation and disorder in the holy Communion, as might otherwise ensue): Yet lest the

### *The Communion.*

« same kneeling should by any Persons, either out of ignorance  
« and infirmity, or out of malice and obstinacy, be misconstrued  
« and depraved; It is hereby declared, That thereby no  
« Adoration is intended, or ought to be done, either unto the  
« Sacramental Bread or Wine there bodily received, or unto any  
« Corporal Presence of Christ's natural Flesh and Blood. For the  
« Sacramental Bread and Wine remain still in their very natural  
« substances, and therefore may no be adored, ( for that were  
« Idolatry, to be abhorred of all faithful Christians : ) and the  
« natural Body and Blood of our Saviour Christ are in Heaven,  
« and not here; it being against the truth of Christs natural  
« Body, to be at one time in more places than one. »

---

### The Form of Solemnization of MATRIMONY.

¶ *First the Banns of all that are to be married together, must be published in the Church three several Sundays or Holy-days, in the time of divine Service, immediately before the Sentences for the Offertory; the Curate saying after the accustomed manner.*

**I** Publish the Banns of Marriage between *M.* of ---- and *N.* of ----. If any of you know cause or just impediment why these two persons should not be joined together in holy Matrimony, ye are to declare it; This is the first ( *second* or *third* ) time of asking.

¶ *And if the Persons that are to be married, dwell in divers Parishes, the Banns must be asked in both Parishes; and the Curate of the one Parish shall not solemnize Matrimony betwixt them without a Certificate of the Banns being thrice asked from the Curate of the other Parish.*

¶ *At the day and time appointed for Solemnization of Matrimony, the Persons to be married shall come into the body of the Church with their Friends and Neighbours: and there standing together, the Man on the right hand, and the Woman on the left, the Priest shall say;*

**D**EARLY beloved, we are gathered together here in the sight of God, and in the face of this congregation, to join together this man and this woman in holy Matrimony; which is an honourable estate, instituted of God in the time of man's innocency, signifying unto us the mystical union that is betwixt Christ and his Church; which holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his presence and first miracle that he wrought in Cana of Galilee, and is commended of Saint Paul to be honourable among all men; and therefore is not by any to be enterprised, nor taken in hand unadvisedly, lightly, or wantonly, to satisfy men's carnal lusts and appetites, like brute beasts, that

### *Matrimony.*

that have no understanding; but reverently, discreetly, advisedly, soberly, and in the fear of God, duly considering the causes for which Matrimony was ordained.

First, it was ordained for the procreation of children to be brought up in the fear and nurture of the Lord, and to the praise of his holy Name.

Secondly, it was ordained for a remedy against sin, and to avoid fornication, that such persons as have not the gift of continency, might marry, and keep themselves undefiled members of Christ's body.

Thirdly, it was ordained for the mutual society, help, and comfort, that the one ought to have of the other, both in prosperity and adversity. Into which holy estate these two persons present come now to be joined. Therefore if any man can shew any just cause why thy may not lawfully be joined together, let him now speak, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace.

**¶** *And also speaking unto the Persons that shall be married, he shall say;*

**I** Require and charge you both (as ye will answer at the dreadful day of judgement, when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed) that if either of you know any impediment why ye may not be lawfully joined together in Matrimony, ye do now confess it. For he ye well assured, that so many as are coupled together otherwise than God's word doth allow, are not joined together by God, neither is their Matrimony lawful.

**¶** *At which day of Marriage, if any man do alledge and declare any impediment why they may not be coupled together in Matrimony by God's Law, or the Laws of this Realm; and will be bound and sufficient sureties with him, to the parties; or else put in a caution (to the full value of such charges as the persons to be married do thereby sustain) to prove his allegation: then the solemnization must be deferred until such time as the truth be tried.*

**¶** *If no impediment be alledged, then shall the Curate say unto the Man,*

**M. W**ILT thou have this woman to thy wedded wife, to live together after God's ordinance in the holy estate of Matrimony? Wilt thou love her, comfort her, honour and keep her in sickness and in health, and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto her, so long as ye both shall live?

**¶** *The Man shall answer, I will.*

**¶** *Then shall the Priest say unto the Woman,*

**N. W**ILT thou have this man to thy wedded husband, to live together after God's ordinance in the holy estate of

### Matrimony.

of Matrimony? Wilt thou obey him, serve him, love, honour, and keep him in sickness and in health; and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto him, so long as ye both shall live?

¶ *The Woman shall answer, I will.*

¶ *Then shall the Minister say,*

Who giveth this Woman to be married to this Man?

¶ *Then shall they give their troth to each other in this manner.*

¶ *The Minister receiving the Woman at her father's or friend's hands, shall cause the Man with his right hand to take the Woman by her right hand, and to say after him as followeth :*

**I** *M.* take thee *N.* to my wedded wife, to have and to hold from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us do part, according to God's holy ordinance; and thereto I plight thee my troth.

¶ *Then shall they loose their hands, and the Woman with her right hand taking the Man by his right hand, shall likewise say after the Minister,*

**I** *N.* take thee *M.* to my wedded husband, to have and to hold from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love, cherish, and to obey, till death us do part, according to God's holy ordinance; and thereto I give thee my troth.

¶ *Then shall they again loose their hands, and the Man shall give unto the Woman a Ring, laying the same upon the book with the accustomed duty to the Priest and Clerk. And the Priest taking the Ring, shall deliver it unto the Man, to put it upon the fourth finger of the Woman's left hand. And the Man holding the Ring there, and taught by the Priest, shall say :*

**W**ITH this Ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow : In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ *Then the Man leaving the Ring upon the fourth finger of the Woman's left hand, they shall both kneel down, and the Minister shall say,*

Let us pray.

**O** Eternal God, creator and preserver of all mankind, giver of all spiritual grace, the author of everlasting life; Send thy blessing upon these thy servants, this Man and this Woman, whom

### *Matrimony.*

whom we bless in thy Name: that as Isaac and Rebecca lived faithfully together, so these persons may surely perform and keep the vow and covenant betwixt them made, ( whereof this Ring given and received is a token and pledge ; ) and may ever remain in perfect love and peace together, and live according to thy laws, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall the Priest join their right hands together and say,*

Those whom God hath joined together, let no man put asunder.

¶ *Then shall the Minister speak unto the People :*

**F**ORASMUCH as *M.* and *N.* have consented together in holy wedlock, and have witnessed the same before God and this company, and thereto have given and pledged their troth either to other, and have declared the same by giving and receiving of a Ring, and by joining of hands ; I pronounce that they be man and wife together. In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. *Amen.*

¶ *And the Minister shall add this blessing.*

**G**OD the Father, God the Son, God the Holy Ghost, bless, preserve, and keep you ; the Lord mercifully with his favour look upon you ; and so fill you with all spiritual benediction and grace, that ye may so live together in this life, that in the world to come ye may have life everlasting. *Amen.*

¶ *Then the Minister or Clerks going to the Lord's Table, shall say, or sing this Psalm following :*

*Beati omnes. Psal. 128.*

**B**LESSED are all they that fear the Lord : and walk in his ways. For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands : O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine : upon the walls of thine house.

Thy children like the olive branches : round about thy table.

Lo, thus shall the man be blessed : that feareth the Lord.

The Lord from out of Sion shall so bless thee : that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperity all thy life long ;

Yea, that thou shalt see thy children's children : and peace upon Israel.

Glory be to the Father, *etc.*

As it was in the, *etc.*

¶ *Or this Psalm,*

*Deus misereatur. Psal. 67.*

**G**OD be merciful unto us, and bless us : and shew us the light of his countenance, and be merciful unto us.

*That*



*Matrimony.*

That thy way may be known upon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoice and be glad: for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, even our own God, shall give us his blessing.

God shall bless us: and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Glory be to the Father, *etc.*

As it was in the beginning, *etc.*

**¶** *The Psalm ended, and the Man and the Woman kneeling before the Lord's Table, the Priest standing at the Table, and turning his face towards them, shall say,*

Lord, have mercy upon us.

*Answer.* Christ, have mercy upon us.

*Minister.* Lord, have mercy upon us.

**O**UR Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil. *Amen.*

*Minister.* O Lord, save thy servant, and thy handmaid;

*Answer.* Who put their trust in thee.

*Minister.* O Lord, send them help from thy holy place;

*Answer.* And evermore defend them.

*Minister.* Be unto them a tower of strength,

*Answer.* From the face of their enemy.

*Minister.* O Lord, hear our prayer;

*Answer.* And let our cry come unto thee.

*Minister.*

**O** GOD of Abraham, God of Isaac, God of Jacob, bless these thy servants, and sow the seed of eternal life in their hearts; that whatsoever in thy holy word they shall profitably learn, they may indeed fulfil the same. Look, O Lord, mercifully upon them from heaven, and bless them. And as thou didst send thy blessing upon Abraham and Sarah, to their great comfort; so vouchsafe to send thy blessing upon these thy servants, that they obeying thy will, and alway being in safety under thy protection, may abide in thy love unto their lives end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

### *Matrimony.*

¶ *This Prayer next following shall be omitted, where the woman is past child bearing.*

**O** Merciful Lord and heavenly Father, by whose gracious gift mankind is increased: We beseech thee, assist with thy blessing these two persons, that they may both be fruitful in procreation of children, and also live together so long in godly love and honesty, that they may see their children christianly and virtuously brought up, to thy praise and honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**O** God, who by thy mighty power hast made all things of nothing; who also (after other things set in order) didst appoint that out of man (created after thine own image and similitude) woman should take her beginning; and knitting them together, didst teach, that it should never be lawful to put asunder those whom thou by Matrimony hadst made one: O God, who hast consecrated the state of Matrimony to such an excellent mystery, that in it is signified and represented the spiritual marriage and unity betwixt Christ and his Church; Look mercifully upon these thy servants, that both this man may love his wife, according to thy Word, (as Christ did love his spouse the Church, who gave him-self for it, loving and cherishing it, even as his own flesh;) and also that this woman may be loving and amiable, faithful and obedient to her husband; and in all quietness, sobriety and peace, be a follower of holy and godly Matrons. O Lord, bless them both, and grant them to inherit thy everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall the Priest say,*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who at the beginning did create our first parents, Adam and Eve, and did sanctify and join them together in marriage: Pour upon you the riches of his grace, sanctify and bless you, that ye may please him both in body and soul, and live together in holy love unto your lives end. *Amen.*

¶ *After which, if there be no Sermon declaring the duties of man and wife, the Minister shall read as followeth.*

**A**LL ye that are married, or that intend to take the holy estate of Matrimony upon you, hear what the holy Scripture doth say as touching the duty of husbands towards their wives, and wives towards their husbands.

Saint Paul in his epistle to the Ephesians, the fifth Chapter, doth give this commandment to all married men: Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the Church, and gave himself for it; that he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water, by the word; that he might present it to himself a glorious Church, not having spot or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies; he that loveth his wife, loveth himself. For no man ever yet hated his own flesh, but

### *Matrimony.*

but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the Church : for we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For his cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. This is a great mystery : but I speak concerning Christ and the Church. Nevertheless, let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself.

Linewise the same St. Paul writing to the Colossians, speaketh thus to all men that are married : Husbands, love your wives, and be not bitter against them.

Hear also what Saint Peter the Apostle of Christ, who was himself a married man, saith unto them that are married ; Ye husbands, dwell with your wives, according to knowledge ; giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life ; that your prayers be not hindered.

Hitherto ye have heard the duty of the husband toward the wife. Now likewise, ye wives, hear and learn your duties towards your husbands, even as it is plainly set forth in holy Scripture.

Saint Paul, in the aforementioned Epistle to the Ephesians, teacheth you thus ; Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the Church : and he is the Saviour of the body. Therefore as the Church is subject unto Christ ; so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing. And again he saith, Let the wife see that she reverence her husband.

And in his epistle to the Colossians, Saint Paul giveth you this short lesson ; Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord.

Saint Peter also doth instruct you very well, thus saying ; Ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands ; that if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives : while they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear. Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel ; but let it be the hidden man of the heart in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price. For after this manner in the old time the holy women also who trusted in God adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands ; even as Sarah obeyed Abraham, calling him Lord ; whose daughters ye are as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

¶ *It is convenient that the new married Persons should receive the holy Communion at the time of their Marriage, or at the first opportunity after their Marriage.*

THE  
PSALTER or PSALMS  
OF  
DAVID,

Pointed as they are to be sung or said in  
CHURCHES.

---

THE FIRST DAY.  
MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 1. *Beatus vir qui non abiit.*

**B**LESSED is the man that hath not walked in the counsel of the ungodly, nor stood in the way of sinners : and hath not sat in the seat of the scornful ;

2 But his delight is in the law of the Lord : and in his law will he exercise himself day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the water side : that will bring forth his fruit in due season.

4 His leaf also shall not wither : and look, whatsoever he doeth it shall prosper.

5 As for the ungodly, it is not so with them : but they are like the chaff which the wind scattereth away from the face of the earth.

6 Therefore the ungodly shall not be able to stand in the judgement : neither the sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous : and the way of the ungodly shall perish.

PSAL. 2. *Quare fremuerunt gentes?*

**W**HY do the heathen so furiously rage together : and why do the people imagine a vain thing ?

2 The kings of the earth stand up, and the rulers take counsel together : against the Lord, and against his Anointed.

3 Let us break their bonds asunder : and cast away their cords from us.

*The 1. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 1. day.*

4 He that dwelleth in heaven shall laugh them to scorn: the Lord shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath: and vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I set my king: upon my holy hill of Sion.

7 I will preach the law, whereof the Lord hath said unto me: Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

8 Desire of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance: and the utmost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt bruise them with a rod of iron: and break them in pieces like a potter's vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be learned ye that are judges of the earth.

11 Serve the Lord in fear: and rejoice unto him with reverence.

12 Kiss the son lest he be angry, and so ye perish from the right way: if his wrath be kindled (yea, but a little) blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

PSAL. 3. *Domine, quid multiplicati?*

**L**ORD, how are they increased that trouble me: many are they that rise against me.

2 Many one there be that say of my soul: There is no help for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender: thou art my worship, and the lifter up of my head.

4 I did call upon the Lord with my voice: and he heard me out of his holy hill.

5 I laid me down and slept, and rose up again: for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid for ten thousands of the people: that have set themselves against me round about.

7 Up, Lord, and help me, O my God: for thou smitest all mine enemies upon the cheekbone; thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 Salvation belongeth unto the Lord: and thy blessing is upon thy people.

PSAL. 4. *Cum invocarem.*

**H**EAR me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast set me at liberty when I was in trouble; have mercy upon me, and hearken unto my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye blaspheme mine honour: and have such pleasure in vanity, and seek after leasing?

3 Know this also, that the Lord hath chosen to himself the man that is godly: when I call upon the Lord, he will hear me.

4 Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart, and in your chamber, and be still.



The 1. day.

PSALMS.

The 1. day.

5 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness : and put your trust in the Lord.

6 There be many that say : Who will shew us any good ?

7 Lord, lift thou up : the light of thy countenance upon us.

8 Thou hast put gladness in my heart : since the time that their corn, and wine, and oil increased.

9 I will lay me down in peace, and take my rest : for it is thou, Lord, only, that makest me dwell in safety.

PSAL. 5. *Verba mea auribus.*

**P**ONDER my words, O Lord : consider my meditation.

2 O hearken thou unto the voice of my calling, my King and my God : for unto thee will I make my prayer.

3 My voice shalt thou hear betimes, O Lord : early in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickedness : neither shall any evil dwell with thee.

5 Such as be foolish shall not stand in thy sight : for thou hatest all them that work vanity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing : the Lord will abhor both the bloodthirsty and deceitful man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thine house, even upon the multitude of thy mercy : and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple.

8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness, because of mine enemies : make thy way plain before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in his mouth : their inward parts are very wickedness.

10 Their throat is an open sepulchre : they flatter with their tongue.

11 Destroy thou them, O God ; let them perish through their own imaginations : cast them out in the multitude of their ungodliness ; for they have rebelled against thee.

12 And let all them that put their trust in thee rejoice : they shall ever be giving of thanks, because thou defendest them ; they that love thy Name, shall be joyful in thee.

13 For thou, Lord, wilt give thy blessing unto the righteous : and with thy favourable kindness wilt thou defend him, as with a shield.

---

EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 6. *Domine, ne in furore.*

**O** Lord, rebuke me not in thine indignation : neither chasten me in thy displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am weak : O Lord, heal me ; for my bones are vexed.

3 My

3 My soul also is sore troubled : but, Lord, how long wilt thou punish me ?

4 Turn thee, O Lord, and deliver my soul : O save me for thy mercies' sake.

5 For in death no man remembereth thee : and who will give thee thanks in the pit ?

6 I am weary of my groaning ; every night wash I my bed : and water my couch with my tears.

7 My beauty is gone for very trouble : and worn away because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from me all ye that work vanity : for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition : the Lord will receive my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be confounded, and sore vexed : they shall be turned back, and put to shame suddenly.

PSAL. 7. *Domine, Deus meus.*

**O** Lord my God, in thee have I put my trust : save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me ;  
a Lest he devour my soul like a lion, and tear it in pieces : while there is none to help.

5 O Lord my God, if I have done any such thing : or if there be any wickedness in my hands ;

4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that dealt friendly with me : yea, I have delivered him that without any cause is mine enemy ;

5 Then let mine enemy persecute my soul, and take me : yea, let him tread my life down upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.

6 Stand up, O Lord, in thy wrath, and lift up thyself, because of the indignation of mine enemies : arise up for me in the judgement that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the congregation of the people come about thee : for their sakes therefore lift up thyself again.

8 The Lord shall judge the people ; give sentence with me, O Lord : according to thy righteousness, and according to the innocency that is in me.

9 O let the wickedness of the ungodly come to an end : but guide thou the just.

10 For the righteous God : trieth the very hearts and reins.

11 My help cometh of God : who preserveth them that are true of heart.

12 God is a righteous judge, strong, and patient : and God is provoked every day.

13 If a man will not turn, he will whet his sword : he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

*The 2. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 2 day.*

14 He hath prepared for him the instruments of death : he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

15 Behold he travaileth with mischief : he hath conceived sorrow, and brought forth ungodliness.

16 He hath graven and digged up a pit : and is fallen himself into the destruction that he made for other.

17 For his travail shall come upon his own head : and his wickedness shall fall on his own pate.

18 I will give thanks unto the Lord, according to his righteousness : and I will praise the Name of the Lord most High.

PSAL. 8. *Domine, Dominus noster*

**O** Lord our Governor, how excellent is thy Name in all the world : thou that hast set thy glory above the heavens !

2 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies : that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.

3 For I will consider thy heavens, even the works of thy fingers : the moon and the stars which thou hast ordained.

4 What is man, that thou art mindful of him : and the son of man, that thou visitest him ?

5 Thou madest him lower than the angels : to crown him with glory and worship.

6 Thou makest him to have dominion of the works of thy hands : and thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet ;

7 All sheep and oxen : yea, and the beasts of the field ;

8 The fowls of the air, and the fishes of the sea : and whatsoever walketh through the paths of the seas.

9 O Lord our Governor : how excellent is thy Name in all the world !

---

MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 9. *Confitebor tibi.*

**I** Will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart : I will speak of all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoice in thee : yea, my songs will I make of thy Name, O thou most Highest.

3 While mine enemies are driven back : they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right and my cause : thou art set in the throne that judgest right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, and destroyed the ungodly : thou hast put out their name for ever and ever.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end : even as the cities which thou hast destroyed ; their memorial is perished with them.

7 But

7 But the Lord shall endure for ever : he hath also prepared his seat for judgement.

8 For he shall judge the world in righteousness : and minister true judgement unto the people.

9 The Lord also will be a defence for the oppressed : even a refuge in due time of trouble.

10 And they that know thy Name, will put their trust in thee : for thou, Lord, hast never failed them that seek thee.

11 O praise the Lord which dwelleth in Sion : shew the people of his doings.

12 For when he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them : and forgetteth not the complaint of the poor.

13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord ; consider the trouble which I suffer of them that hate me : thou that liftest me up from the gates of death ;

14 That I may shew all thy praises within the ports of the daughter of Sion : I will rejoice in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made : in the same net which they hid, privily is their foot taken.

16 The Lord is known to execute judgement : the ungodly is trapped in the work of his own hands.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell : and all the people that forget God.

18 For the poor shall not alway be forgotten : the patient abiding of the meek shall not perish for ever.

19 Up, Lord, and let not man have the upper hand : let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear, O Lord : that the heathen may know themselves to be but men.

PSAL. 10. *Ut quid, Domine.*

**W**HY standest thou so far off, O Lord : and hidest thy face in the needful time of trouble ?

2 The ungodly for his own lust doth persecute the poor : let them be taken in the crafty wiliness that they have imagined.

3 For the ungodly hath made boast of his own heart's desire : and speaketh good of the covetous, whom God abhorreth.

4 The ungodly is so proud, that he careth not for God : neither is God in all his thoughts.

5 His ways are alway grievous : thy judgements are far above out of his sight, and therefore despoth he all his enemies.

6 For he hath said in his heart, Tush, I shall never be cast down : there shall no harm happen unto me

7 His mouth is full of cursing, deceit and fraud : under his tongue is ungodliness and vanity.

8 He sitteth lurking in the thievish corners of the streets : and privily in his lurking dens doth he murder the innocent ; his eyes are set against the poor.

*The 2. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 2 day:*

9 For he lieth waiting secretly; even as a lion lurketh he in his den: that he may ravish the poor.

10 He doth ravish the poor: when he getteth him into his net.

11 He falleth down and humbleth himself: that the congregation of the poor may fall into the hands of his captains.

12 He hath said in his heart, Tush, God hath forgotten: he hideth away his face, and he will never see it.

13 Arise, O Lord God, and lift up thine hand: forget not the poor.

14 Wherefore should the wicked blaspheme God: while he doth say in his heart, Tush, thou God carest not for it?

15 Surely thou hast seen it: for thou beholdest ungodliness and wrong.

16 That thou mayest take the matter into thy hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee; for thou art the helper of the friendless.

17 Break thou the power of the ungodly and malicious: take away his ungodliness, and thou shalt find none.

18 The Lord is king for ever and ever: and the heathen are perished out of the land.

19 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the poor: thou preparest their heart, and thine ear hearkeneth thereto;

20 To help the fatherless and poor unto their right: that the man of the earth be no more exalted against them.

PSAL. 11. *In Domino confido*

**I**N the Lord put I my trust: how say ye then to my soul, that she should flee as a bird unto the hill?

2 For lo, the ungodly bend their bow, and make ready their arrows within the quiver: that they may privily shoot at them which are true of heart.

3 For the foundations will be cast down: and what hath the righteous done?

4 The Lord is in his holy temple: the Lord's seat is in heaven.

5 His eyes consider the poor: and his eyelids try the children of men.

6 The Lord alloweth the righteous: but the ungodly and him that delighteth in wickedness doth his soul abhor.

7 Upon the ungodly he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, storm and tempest: this shall be their portion to drink.

8 For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness: his countenance will behold the thing that is just.

---

EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 12. *Salvum me fac.*

**H**ELP me, Lord, for there is not one godly man left: for the faithful are diminished from among the children of men.

3 They



2 They talk of vanity every one with his neighbour : they do but flatter with their lips, and dissemble in their double heart.

3 The Lord shall root out all deceitful lips : and the tongue that speaketh proud things ;

4 Which have said , With our tongue will we prevail : we are they that ought to speak ; who is lord over us ?

5 Now for the comfortless troubles sake of the needy : and because of the deep sighing of the poor ;

6 I will up , saith the Lord : and will help every one from him that swelleth against him , and will set him at rest.

7 The words of the Lord are pure words : even as the silver which from the earth is tried , and purified seven times in the fire.

8 Thou shalt keep them , O Lord : thou shalt preserve him from this generation for ever.

9 The ungodly walk on every side : when they are exalted , the children of men are put to rebuke.

P S A L. 13. *Usquequo , Domine ?*

**H**OW long wilt thou forget me , O Lord , for ever : how long wilt thou hide thy face from me ?

2 How long shall I seek counsel in my soul , and be so vexed in my heart : how long shall mine enemies triumph over me ?

3 Consider and hear me , O Lord my God : lighten mine eyes , that I sleep not in death ;

4 Lest mine enemy say , I have prevailed against him : for if I be cast down , they that trouble me will rejoice at it.

5 But my trust is in thy mercy : and my heart is joyful in thy salvation.

6 I will sing of the Lord , because he hath dealt so lovingly with me : yea , I will praise the Name of the Lord most highest.

P S A L. 14. *Dixit insipiens.*

**T**HE fool hath said in his heart : There is no God.

2 They are corrupt , and become abominable in their doings : there is none that doeth good , no not one.

3 The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men : to see if there were any that would understand , and seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way ; they are altogether become abominable : there is none that doeth good , no not one.

5 Their throat is an open sepulchre ; with their tongues have they deceived : the poison of asps is under their lips.

6 Their mouth is full of cursing and bitterness : their feet are swift to shed blood.

7 Destruction and unhappiness is in their ways, and the way of peace have they not known : there is no fear of God before their eyes.

8 Have they no knowledge, that they are all such workers of mischief : eating up my people as it were bread, and call not upon the Lord?

9 There were they brought in great fear, even where no fear was : for God is in the generation of the righteous.

10 As for you, ye have made a mock at the counsel of the poor : because he putteth his trust in the Lord.

11 Who shall give salvation unto Israel out of Sion? when the Lord turneth the captivity of his people : then shall Jacob rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

## MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 15. *Domine, quis habitabit?*

**L**ORD, who shall dwell in thy tabernacle : or who shall rest upon thy holy hill?

2 Even he that leadeth an uncorrupt life : and doeth the thing which is right, and speaketh the truth from his heart.

3 He that hath used no deceit in his tongue, nor done evil to his neighbour : and hath not slandered his neighbour.

4 He that setteth not by himself, but is lowly in his own eyes : and maketh much of them that fear the Lord.

5 He that sweareth unto his neighbour, and disappointeth him not : though it were to his own hindrance.

6 He that hath not given his money upon usury : nor taken reward against the innocent.

7 Whoso doeth these things : shall never fall.

PSAL. 16. *Conserva me, Domine.*

**P**RESERVE me, O God : for in thee have I put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the Lord : Thou art my God ; my goods are nothing unto thee.

3 All my delight is upon the saints that are in the earth and upon such as excel in virtue.

4 But they that run after another god : shall have great trouble.

5 Their drink offerings of blood will I not offer : neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himself is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup : thou shalt maintain my lot.

7 The lot is fallen unto me in a fair ground : yea, I have a goodly heritage.

8 I will thank the Lord for giving me warning : my reins also chasten me in the night-season.

*The 3. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 3 day.*

9 I have set God always before me : for he is on my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory rejoiced : my flesh also shall rest in hope.

11 For why? thou shalt not leave my soul in hell : neither shalt thou suffer thy Holy One to see corruption.

12 Thou shalt shew me the path of life, in thy presence is the fulness of joy : and at thy right hand there is pleasure for evermore.

PSAL. 17. *Exaudi, Domine.*

**H**EAR the right, O Lord, consider my complaint : and hearken unto my prayer, that goeth not out of feigned lips.

1 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence : and let thine eyes look upon the thing that is equal.

2 Thou hast proved and visited mine heart in the night-season ; thou hast tried me, and shalt find no wickedness in me : for I am utterly purposed that my mouth shall not offend.

3 Because of men's works that are done against the words of thy lips : I have kept me from the ways of the destroyer.

4 O hold thou up my goings in thy paths : that my footsteps slip not.

5 I have called upon thee, O God, for thou shalt hear me : incline thine ear to me, and hearken unto my words.

6 Shew thy marvellous loving-kindness, thou that art the Saviour of them which put their trust in thee : from such as resist thy right hand.

7 Keep me as the apple of an eye : hide me under the shadow of thy wings,

8 From the ungodly that trouble me : mine enemies compass me round about to take away my soul.

9 They are inclosed in their own fat : and their mouth speaketh proud things.

10 They lie waiting in our way on every side : turning their eyes down to the ground ;

11 Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey : and as it were a lion's whelp lurking in secret places.

12 Up, Lord, disappoint him, and cast him down : deliver my soul from the ungodly, which is a sword of thine ;

13 From the men of thy hand, O Lord, from the men, I say, and from the evil world : which have their portion in this life, whose bellies thou fillest with thy hid treasure.

14 They have children at their desire : and leave the rest of their substance for their babes.

15 But as for me, I will behold thy presence in righteousness : and when I awake up after thy likeness, I shall be satisfied with it.

EVENING

## EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 18. *Diligam te, Domine.*

**I** Will love thee, O Lord, my strength; the Lord is my stony rock, and my defence: my Saviour, my God, and my might, in whom I will trust; my buckler, the horn also of my salvation, and my refuge.

2 I will call upon the Lord which is worthy to be praised: so shall I be safe from mine enemies.

3 The sorrows of death compassed me: and the overflowings of ungodliness made me afraid.

4 The pains of hell came about me: the snares of death overtook me.

5 In my trouble I will call upon the Lord: and complain unto my God.

6 So shall he hear my voice out of his holy temple: and my complaint shall come before him, it shall enter even into his ears.

7 The earth trembled and quaked: the very foundations also of the hills shook, and were removed, because he was wroth.

8 There went a smoke out in his presence: and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coals were kindled at it.

9 He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and it was dark under his feet.

10 He rode upon the cherubims, and did fly: he came flying upon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his secret place: his pavilion round about him with dark water, and thick clouds to cover him.

12 At the brightness of his presence his clouds removed: hail-stones, and coals of fire.

13 The Lord also thundered out of heaven, and the Highest gave his thunder: hail-stones, and coals of fire.

14 He sent out his arrows, and scattered them: he cast forth lightnings, and destroyed them.

15 The springs of waters were seen, and the foundations of the round world were discovered at thy chiding, O Lord: at the blasting of the breath of thy displeasure.

16 He shall send down from on high to fetch me: and shall take me out of many waters.

17 He shall deliver me from my strongest enemy, and from them which hate me: for they are too mighty for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my trouble: but the Lord was my upholder.

19 He brought me forth also into a place of liberty: he brought me forth, even because he had a favour unto me.

20 The Lord shall reward me after my righteous dealing : according to the cleanness of my hands shall he recompense me ;

21 Because I have kept the ways of the Lord : and have not forsaken my God , as the wicked doeth.

22 For I have an eye unto all his laws : and will not cast out his commandments from me.

23 I was also uncorrupt before him : and eschewed mine own wickedness.

24 Therefore shall the Lord reward me after my righteous dealing : and according unto the cleanness of my hands in his eyesight.

25 With the holy thou shalt be holy : and with a perfect man thou shalt be perfect.

26 With the clean thou shalt be clean : and with the froward thou shalt learn frowardness.

27 For thou shalt save the people that are in adversity : and shalt bring down the high looks of the proud.

28 Thou also shalt like my candle : the Lord my God shall make my darkness to be light.

29 For in thee I shall discomfit an host of men : and with the help of my God I shall leap over the wall.

30 The way of God is an undefiled way , the word of the Lord also is tried in the fire ; he is the defender of all them that put their trust in him.

31 For who is God , but the Lord : or who hath any strength except our God ?

32 It is God that girdeth me with strength of war : and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like harts' feet : and setteth me up on high.

34 He teacheth mine hands to fight : and mine arm shall break even a bow of steel.

35 Thou hast given me the defence of thy salvation : thy right hand also shall hold me up , and thy loving correction shall make me great.

36 Thou shalt make room enough under me for to go : that my footsteps shall not slide.

37 I will follow upon mine enemies , and overtake them : neither will I turn again till I have destroyed them.

38 I will smite them that they shall not be able to stand : but fall under my feet.

39 Thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle : thou shalt throw down mine enemies under me.

40 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turn their backs upon me : and I shall destroy them that hate me.

41 They shall cry , but there shall be none to help them : yea , even unto the Lord shall they cry , but he shall not hear them.



42 I will beat them as small as the dust before the wind :  
I will cast them out as the clay in the streets.

43 Thou shalt deliver me from the strivings of the people :  
and thou shalt make me the head of the heathen.

44 A people whom I have not known : shall serve me.

45 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me :  
but the strange children shall dissemble with me.

46 The strange children shall fail : and be afraid out of  
their prisons.

47 The Lord liveth, and blessed be my strong helper :  
and praised be the God of my salvation ;

48 Even the God that seeth that I be avenged : and sub-  
dueth the people unto me.

49 It is he that delivereth me from my cruel enemies, and  
setteth me up above mine adversaries : thou shalt rid me from  
the wicked man.

50 For this cause will I give thanks unto thee, O Lord,  
among the Gentiles : and sing praises unto thy Name.

51 Great prosperity giveth he unto his King : and shew-  
eth loving-kindness unto David his anointed, and unto his  
seed for evermore.

## MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 19, *Cæli enarrant.*

**T**HE heavens declare the glory of God : and the firma-  
ment sheweth his handy work.

2 One day telleth another : and one night certifieth another.

3 There is neither speech nor language : but their voices  
are heard among them.

4 Their sound is gone out into all lands : and their words  
into the ends of the world.

5 In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun : which  
cometh forth as a bridegroom out of his chamber, and re-  
joiceth as a giant to run his course.

6 It goeth forth from the uttermost part of the heaven,  
and runneth about unto the end of it again : and there is  
nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 The law of the Lord is an undefiled law, converting  
the soul : the testimony of the Lord is sure, and giveth  
wisdom unto the simple.

8 The statutes of the Lord are right, and rejoice the heart :  
the commandment of the Lord is pure, and giveth light  
unto the eyes.

9 The fear of the Lord is clean, and endureth for ever : the  
judgements of the Lord are true and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much  
fine gold : sweeter also than honey, and the honeycomb.

11 Moreover by them is thy servant taught : and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can tell how oft he offendeth : O cleanse thou me from my secret faults !

13 Keep thy servant also from presumptuous sins, lest they get the dominion over me : so shall I be undefiled and innocent from the great offence.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart : be alway acceptable in thy sight,

15 O Lord : my strength and my redeemer.

PSAL. 20. *Exaudiat te Dominus.*

**T**HE Lord hear thee in the day of trouble : the Name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee help from the sanctuary : and strengthen thee out of Sion.

3 Remember all thy offerings : and accept thy burnt sacrifice.

4 Grant thee thy heart's desire : and fulfil all thy mind.

5 We will rejoice in thy salvation, and triumph in the name of the Lord our God : the Lord perform all thy petitions.

6 Now know I, that the Lord helpeth his Anointed, and will hear him from his holy heaven : even with the wholesome strength of his right hand.

7 Some put their trust in chariots, and some in horses : but we will remember the Name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen : but we are risen, and stand upright.

9 Save, Lord, and hear us, O King of heaven : when we call upon thee.

PSAL. 21. *Domine, in virtute.*

**T**HE King shall rejoice in thy strength, O Lord : exceeding glad shall he be of thy salvation.

2 Thou hast given him his heart's desire : and hast not denied him the request of his lips.

3 For thou shalt prevent him with the blessings of goodness : and shalt set a crown of pure gold upon his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest him a long life : even for ever and ever.

5 His honour is great in thy salvation : glory and great worship shalt thou lay upon him.

6 For thou shalt give him everlasting felicity : and make him glad with the joy of thy countenance.

7 And why ? because the King putteth his trust in the Lord : and in the mercy of the most Highest he shall not miscarry.

8 All thine enemies shall feel thy hand : thy right hand shall find out them that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them like a fiery oven in time of thy wrath ; the Lord shall destroy them in his displeasure, and the fire shall consume them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou root out of the earth : and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended mischief against thee : and imagined such a device as they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore shalt thou put them to flight : and the strings of thy bow shalt thou make ready against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted, Lord, in thine own strength : so will we sing and praise thy power.

## EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 22. *Deus, Deus meus.*

**M**Y God, my God, look upon me; why hast thou forsaken me : and art so far from my health, and from the words of my complaint ?

2 O my God, I cry in the day-time, but thou hearest not : and in the night-season also I take no rest.

3 And thou continuest holy : O thou worship of Israel.

4 Our fathers hoped in thee : they trusted in thee, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They called upon thee, and were holpen : they put their trust in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But as for me, I am a worm, and no man ; a very scorn of men, and the outcast of the people.

7 All they that see me, laugh me to scorn : they shoot out their lips, and shake their heads, saying,

8 He trusted in God, that he would deliver him : let him deliver him, if he will have him.

9 But thou art he that took me out of my mother's womb : thou wast my hope when I hanged yet upon my mother's breasts.

10 I have been left unto thee ever since I was born : thou art my God even from my mother's womb.

11 O go not from me, for trouble is hard at hand : and there is none to help me.

12 Many oxen are come about me : fat bulls of Basan close me in on every side.

13 They gape upon me with their mouths : as it were a ramping and a roaring lion.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint : my heart also in the midst of my body is even like melting wax.

15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd, and my tongue cleaveth to my gums : and thou shalt bring me into the dust of death.

*The 4. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 4. day.*

16 For many dogs are come about me : and the counsel of the wicked layeth siege against me.

17 They pierced my hands and my feet ; I may tell all my bones : they stand staring and looking upon me.

18 They part my garments among them : and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O Lord : thou art my succour ; haste thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword : my darling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the lion's mouth : thou hast heard me also from among the horns of the unicorns.

22 I will declare thy Name unto my brethren : in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

23 O praise the Lord, ye that fear him : magnify him all ye of the seed of Jacob, and fear him all ye seed of Israel ;

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the low estate of the poor : he hath not hid his face from him, but when he called unto him he heard him.

25 My praise is of thee in the great congregation : my vows will I perform in the sight of them that fear him.

26 The poor shall eat, and be satisfied : they that seek after the Lord, shall praise him ; your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember themselves, and be turned unto the Lord : and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before him.

28 For the kingdom is the Lord's : and he is the governor among the people.

29 All such as be fat upon earth : have eaten and worshipped.

30 All they that go down into the dust, shall kneel before him : and no man hath quickened his own soul.

31 My seed shall serve him : they shall be counted unto the Lord for a generation.

32 They shall come, and the heavens shall declare his righteousness : unto a people that shall be born, whom the Lord hath made.

PSAL. 23. *Dominus regit me.*

**T**HE Lord is my shepherd : therefore can I lack nothing.

2 He shall feed me in a green pasture : and lead me forth beside the waters of comfort.

3 He shall convert my soul : and bring me forth in the paths of righteousness for his Name's sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil : for thou art with me ; thy rod and thy staff comfort me.

5 Thou

*The 5. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 5. day.*

5 Thou shalt prepare a table before me against them that trouble me : thou hast anointed my head with oil ; and my cup shall be full.

6 But thy loving-kindness and mercy shall follow me. all the days of my life : and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

---

MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 24. *Domini est terra.*

**T**HE earth is the Lord's, and all that therein is : the compass of the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon the seas : and prepared it upon the floods.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord : or who shall rise up in his holy place ?

4 Even he that hath clean hands, and a pure heart : and that hath not lift up his mind unto vanity, nor sworn to deceive his neighbour.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the Lord : and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that seek him : even of them that seek thy face, O Jacob.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors : and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is the King of glory : it is the Lord, strong and mighty, even the Lord, mighty in battle.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors : and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is the King of glory ; even the Lord of hosts, he is the King of glory.

PSAL. 25. *Ad te, Domine, levavi.*

**U**NTO thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soul ; my God, I have put my trust in thee : O let me not be confounded, neither let mine enemies triumph over me.

2 For all they that hope in thee shall not be ashamed : but such as transgress without a cause shall be put to confusion.

3 Shew me thy ways, O Lord : and teach me thy paths.

4 Lead me forth in thy truth, and learn me : for thou art the God of my salvation ; in thee hath been my hope all the day long.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies : and thy loving-kindnesses, which have been ever of old.

6 O remember not the sins and offences of my youth : but according to thy mercy think thou upon me, O Lord : for thy goodness.



7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord : therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

8 Them that are meek shall he guide in judgement : and such as are gentle them shall he learn his way.

9 All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth : unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

10. For thy Name's sake, O Lord : be merciful unto my sin, for it is great.

11 What man is he that feareth the Lord : him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose.

12 His soul shall dwell at ease : and his seed shall inherit the land.

13 The secret of the Lord is among them that fear him : and he will shew them his covenant.

14 Mine eyes are ever looking unto the Lord : for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.

15 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me : for I am desolate and in misery.

16 The sorrows of my heart are enlarged : O bring thou me out of my troubles.

17 Look upon my adversity and misery : and forgive me all my sin.

18 Consider mine enemies, how many they are : and they beara tyrannous hate against me.

19 O keep my soul, and deliver me : let me not be confounded, for I have put my trust in thee.

20 Let perfectness and righteous dealing wait upon me : for my hope hath been in thee.

21 Deliver Israel, O God : out of all his troubles.

PSAL. 26. *Judica me, Domine.*

**B**E thou my judge, O Lord ; for I have walked innocently : my trust hath been also in the Lord ; therefore shall I not fall.

2 Examine me, O Lord, and prove me : try out my reins and my heart.

3 For thy loving-kindness is ever before mine eyes : and I will walk in thy truth.

4 I have not dwelt with vain persons : neither will I have fellowship with the deceitful.

5 I have hated the congregation of the wicked : and will not sit among the ungodly.

6 I will wast my hands in innocency, O Lord : and so will I go to thine altar ;

7 That I may shew the voice of thanksgiving : and tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house : and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 O shut not up my soul with the sinners : nor my life with the bloodthirsty ;

10 In whose hands is wickedness : and their right hand is full of gifts.

11 But as for me I will walk innocently : O deliver me, and be merciful unto me.

12 My foot standeth right : I will praise the Lord in the congregations.

## EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 27. *Dominus illuminatio.*

**T**HE Lord is my light and my salvation; whom then shall I fear : the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom then shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes came upon me to eat up my flesh : they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host of men were laid against me, yet shall not my heart be afraid : and though there rose up war against me, yet will I put my trust in him.

4 One thing have I desired of the Lord, which I will require : even that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the fair beauty of the Lord, and to visit his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his tabernacle : yea, in the secret place of his dwelling shall he hide me, and set me up upon a rock of stone.

6 And now shall he lift up mine head : above mine enemies round about me.

7 Therefore will I offer in his dwelling an oblation with great gladness : I will sing and speak praises unto the Lord.

8 Hearken unto my voice, O Lord, when I cry unto thee : have mercy upon me, and hear me.

9 My heart hath talked of thee; Seek ye my face : thy face, Lord, will I seek.

10 O hide not thou thy face from me : nor cast thy servant away in displeasure.

11 Thou hast been my succour : leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

12 When my father and my mother forsake me : the Lord taketh me up.

13 Teach me thy way, O Lord : and lead me in the right way because of mine enemies.

14 Deliver me not over into the will of mine adversaries : for there are false witnesses risen up against me, and such as speak wrong.

15 I should utterly have fainted : but that I believe verily to see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living.

*The 5. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 5. day.*

16 O tarry thou the Lord's leisure : be strong, and he shall comfort thine heart; and put thou thy trust in the Lord.

PSAL. 28. *Ad te, Domine.*

UNTO thee will I cry, O Lord my strength : think no scorn of me, lest if thou make as though thou hearest not, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my humble petitions when I cry unto thee : when I hold up my hands towards the mercy seat of thy holy temple.

3 O pluck me not away, neither destroy me with the ungodly and wicked doers : which speak friendly to their neighbours, but imagine mischief in their hearts.

4 Reward them according to their deeds : and according to the wickedness of their own inventions.

5 Recompose them after the work of their hands : pay them that they have deserved.

6 For they regard not in their mind the works of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands : therefore shall he break them down, and not build them up.

7 Praised be the Lord : for he hath heard the voice of my humble petitions.

8 The Lord is my strength, and my shield; my heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped : therefore my heart danceth for joy, and in my song will I praise him.

9 The Lord is my strength : and he is the wholesome defence of his Anointed.

10 O save thy people, and give thy blessing unto thine inheritance : feed them, and set them up for ever.

PSAL. 29. *Afferte Domino.*

BRING unto the Lord, O ye mighty, bring young rams unto the Lord : ascribe unto the Lord worship and strength.

2 Give the Lord the honour due unto his Name : worship the Lord with holy worship.

3 It is the Lord that commandeth the waters : it is the glorious God that maketh the thunder.

4 It is the Lord that ruleth the sea; the voice of the Lord is mighty in operation : the voice of the Lord is a glorious voice.

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the cedar trees : yea, the Lord breaketh the cedars of Libanus.

6 He maketh them also to skip like a calf : Libanus also and Sirion like a young unicorn.

7 The voice of the Lord divideth the flames of fire; the voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness : yea, the Lord shaketh the wilderness of Cades.

8 The voice of the Lord maketh the hinds to bring forth young and discovereth the thick bushes : in his temple doth every man speak of his honour.

*The 6. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 6. day.*

9 The Lord sitteth above the water flood : and the Lord remaineth a King for ever.

10 The Lord shall give strength unto his people : the Lord shall give his people the blessing of peace.

---

MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 30. *Exaltabo te, Domine.*

I Will magnify thee, O Lord, for thou hast set me up : and not made my foes to triumph over me.

2 O Lord my God, I cried unto thee : and thou hast healed me.

3 Thou, Lord, hast brought my soul out of hell : thou hast kept my life from them that go down to the pit.

4 Sing praises unto the Lord, O ye saints of his : and give thanks unto him for a remembrance of his holiness.

5 For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life : heaviness may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall never be removed : thou, Lord, of thy goodness hadst made my hill so strong.

7 Thou didst turn thy face from me : and I was troubled.

8 Then cried I unto thee, O Lord : and gat me to my Lord right humbly.

9 What profit is there in my blood : when I go down to the pit?

10 Shall the dust give thanks unto thee : or shall it declare thy truth?

11 Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon me : Lord, be thou my helper.

12 Thou hast turned my heaviness into joy : thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness.

13 Therefore shall every good man sing of thy praise without ceasing : O my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

PSAL. 31. *In te, Domine, speravi.*

I N thee, O Lord, have I put my trust : let me never be put to confusion ; deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 Bow down thine ear to me : make haste to deliver me.

3 And be thou my strong rock and house of defence : that thou mayest save me.

4 For thou art my strong rock and my castle : be thou also my guide, and lead me for thy Name's sake.

5 Drew me out of the net that they have laid privily for me ; for thou art my strength.

6 Into thy hands I commend my spirit : for thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou God of truth.

7 I have hated them that hold of superstitious vanities : and my trust hath been in the Lord.

8 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy : for thou hast considered my trouble, and hast known my soul in adversities.

9 Thou hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy : but hast set my feet in a large room.

10 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble : and mine eye is consumed for very heaviness ; yea, my soul and my body.

11 For my life is waxen old with heaviness : and my years with mourning.

12 My strength faileth me, because of mine iniquity : and my bones are consumed.

13 I became a reproof among all mine enemies, but especially among my neighbours : and they of mine acquaintance were afraid of me ; and they that did see me without, conveyed themselves from me.

14 I am clean forgotten, as a dead man out of mind : I am become like a broken vessel.

15 For I have heard the blasphemy of the multitude : and fear is on every side, while they conspire together against me, and take their counsel to take away my life.

16 But my hope hath been in thee, O Lord : I have said, Thou art my God.

17 My time is in thy hand ; deliver me from the hand of mine enemies : and from them that persecute me.

18 Shew thy servant the light of thy countenance : and save me for thy mercies' sake.

19 Let me not be confounded, O Lord, for I have called upon thee : let the ungodly be put to confusion, and be put to silence in the grave.

20 Let the lying lips be put to silence : which cruelly, disdainfully, and despitefully speak against the righteous.

21 O how plentiful is thy goodness which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee : and that thou hast prepared for them that put their trust in thee, even before the sons of men !

22 Thou shalt hide them privily by thine own presence from the provoking of all men : thou shalt keep them secretly in thy tabernacle from the strife of tongues.

23 Thanks be to the Lord : for he hath shewed me marvellous great kindness in a strong city.

24 And when I made haste, I said : I am cast out of the sight of thine eyes.

25 Nevertheless, thou heardest the voice of my prayer : when I cried unto thee.

26 O love the Lord, all ye his saints : for the Lord preserveth them that are faithful, and plenteously rewardeth the proud doer.

27 Be strong, and he shall establish your heart : all ye that put your trust in the Lord.



## EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 32. *Beati quorum.*

**B**LESSED is he whose unrighteousness is forgiven: and whose sin is covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the Lord imputeth no sin: and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 For while I held my tongue: my bones consumed away through my daily complaining.

4 For thy hand is heavy upon me day and night: and my moisture is like the drought in summer.

5 I will acknowledge my sin unto thee: and mine unrighteousness have I not hid.

6 I said, I will confess my sins unto the Lord: and so thou forgavest the wickedness of my sin.

7 For this shall every one that is godly make his prayer unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: but in the great water floods they shall not come nigh him.

8 Thou art a place to hide me in, thou shalt preserve me from trouble: thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance.

9 I will inform thee, and teach thee in the way wherein thou shalt go: and I will guide thee with mine eye.

10 Be ye not like to horse and mule, which have no understanding: whose mouths must be held with bit and bridle, lest they fall upon thee.

11 Great plagues remain for the ungodly: but whose putteth his trust in the Lord, mercy embraceth him on every side.

12 Be glad, O ye righteous, and rejoice in the Lord: and be joyful all ye that are true of heart.

PSAL. 33. *Exultate, justi.*

**R**EJOICE in the Lord, O ye righteous: for it becometh well the just to be thankful.

2 Praise the Lord with harp: sing praises unto him with the lute, and instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing praises lustily unto him with a good courage.

4 For the word of the Lord is true: and all his works are faithful.

5 He loveth righteousness and judgement: the earth is full of the goodness of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heavens made: and all the hosts of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together as it were upon an heap: and layeth up the deep as in a treasure-house

8 Let all the earth fear the Lord: stand in awe of him, all ye that dwell in the world;

9 For he spake, and it was done: he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: and maketh the devices of the people to be of none effect, and casteth out the counsels of princes.

11 The counsel of the Lord shall endure for ever: and the thoughts of his heart from generation to generation.

12 Blessed are the people whose God is the Lord Jehovah: and blessed are the folk that he hath chosen to him to be his inheritance.

13 The Lord looked down from heaven, and beheld all the children of men: from the habitation of his dwelling he considereth all them that dwell on the earth.

14 He fashioneth all the hearts of them: and understandeth all their works.

15 There is no king that can be saved by the multitude of an host: neither is any mighty man delivered by much strength.

16 A horse is counted but a vain thing to save a man: neither shall he deliver any man by his great strength.

17 Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him: and upon them that put their trust in his mercy;

18 To deliver their soul from death: and to feed them in the time of dearth.

19 Our soul hath patiently tarried for the Lord: for he is our help and our shield.

20 For our heart shall rejoice in him: because we have hoped in his holy Name.

21 Let thy merciful kindness, O Lord, be upon us: like as we do put our trust in thee.

PSAL. 34. *Benedicam Domino.*

**I** Will alway give thanks unto the Lord: his praise shall ever be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her boast in the Lord: the humble shall hear thereof and be glad.

3 O praise the Lord with me: and let us magnify his Name together.

4 I sought the Lord and he heard me: yea, he delivered me out of all my fear.

5 They had an eye unto him, and were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.

6 Lo, the poor crieth, and the Lord heareth him: yea, and saveth him out of all his troubles.

7 The angel of the Lord tarrieth round about them that fear him: and delivereth them.

8 O taste and see how gracious the Lord is: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 O fear the Lord, ye that are his saints: for they that fear him lack nothing.

*The 7. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 7. day.*

10 The lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they who seek the Lord shall want no manner of thing that is good.

11 Come, ye children, and hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the Lord.

12 What man is he that lusteth to live: and would fain see good days?

13 Keep thy tongue from evil: and thy lips that they speak no guile.

14 Eschew evil, and do good: seek peace and ensue it;

15 The eyes of the Lord are over the righteous: and his ears are open unto their prayers.

16 The countenance of the Lord is against them that do evil: to root out the remembrance of them from the earth.

17 The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth them: and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

18 The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a contrite heart: and will save such as be of an humble spirit.

19 Great are the troubles of the righteous: but the Lord delivereth him out of all.

20 He keepeth all his bones: so that not one of them is broken.

21 But misfortune shall slay the ungodly: and they that hate the righteous shall be desolate.

22 The Lord delivereth the souls of his servants: and all they that put their trust in him shall not be destitute.

---

MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 35. *Judica me, Domine.*

**P**LEAD thou my cause, O Lord, with them that strive with me: and fight thou against them that fight against me.  
2 Lay hand upon the shield and buckler: and stand up to help me.

3 Bring forth the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say unto my soul, I am thy salvation.

4 Let them be confounded, and put to shame, that seek after my soul: let them be turned back, and brought to confusion, that imagine mischief for me.

5 Let them be as the dust before the wind: and the angel of the Lord scattering them.

6 Let their way be dark and slippery: and let the angel of the Lord persecute them.

7 For they have privily laid their net to destroy me without a cause: yea, even without a cause have they made a pit for my soul.

8 Let a sudden destruction come upon him unawares, and his net that he hath laid privily catch himself: that he may fall into his own mischief.

9 And

9 And my soul be joyful in the Lord: it shall rejoice in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like unto thee, who deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him: yea, the poor, and him that is in misery, from him that spoileth him?

11 False witnesses did rise up: they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evil for good: to the great discomfort of my soul.

13 Nevertheless, when they were sick, I put on sackcloth, and humbled my soul with fasting: and my prayer shall turn unto mine own bosom.

14 I behaved myself as though it had been my friend or my brother: I went heavily as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together: yea, the very abjects came together against me unawares, making mouths at me, and ceased not.

16 With the flatterers were busy mockers: who gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou look upon this: O deliver my soul from the calamities which they bring on me, and my darling from the lions.

18 So will I give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

19 O let not them that are mine enemies triumph over me ungodly: neither let them wink with their eyes, that hate me without a cause.

20 And why? their communing is not for peace: but they imagine deceitful words against them that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped upon me with their mouths, and said: Fie on thee, fie on thee, we saw it with our eyes.

22 This thou hast seen, O Lord: hold not thy tongue then, go not far from me, O Lord.

23 Awake, and stand up to judge my quarrel: avenge thou my cause, my God, and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness: and let them not triumph over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, There, there, so would we have it: neither let them say, We have devoured him.

26 Let them be put to confusion and shame together that rejoice at my trouble: let them be clothed with rebuke and dishonour that boast themselves against me.

27 Let them be glad and rejoice that favour my righteous dealing: yea, let them say alway, Blessed be the Lord, who hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And as for my tongue, it shall be talking of thy righteousness: and of thy praise all the day long.

PSAL. 36. *Dixit injustus.*

**M**Y heart sheweth me the wickedness of the ungodly: that there is no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himself in his own sight: until his abominable sin be found out.

3 The words of his mouth are unrighteous and full of deceit: he hath left off to behave himself wisely, and to do good.

4 He imagineth mischief upon his bed, and hath set himself in no good way: neither doth he abhor any thing that is evil.

5 Thy mercy, O Lord, reacheth unto the heavens: and thy faithfulness unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness standeth like the strong mountains: thy judgements are like the great deep.

7 Thou, Lord, shalt save both man and beast; How excellent is thy mercy, O God: and the children of men shall put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be satisfied with the plenteousness of thy house: and thou shalt give them drink of thy pleasures as out of the river.

9 For with thee is the well of life: and in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue forth thy loving-kindness unto them that know thee: and thy righteousness unto them that are true of heart.

11 O let not the foot of pride come against me: and let not the hand of the ungodly cast me down.

12 There are they fallen, all that work wickedness: they are cast down, and shall not be able to stand.

## EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 37. *Noli æmulari.*

**F**RET not thyself because of the ungodly: neither be thou envious against the evil doers.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass: and be withered even as the green herb.

3 Put thou thy trust in the Lord, and be doing good: dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thou in the Lord: and he shall give thee thy heart's desire.

5 Commit thy way unto the Lord, and put thy trust in him: and he shall bring it to pass.

6 He shall make thy righteousness as clear as the light: and thy just dealing as the noon day.

7 Hold thee still in the Lord, and abide patiently upon him: but grieve not thyself at him whose way doth prosper, against the man that doeth after evil counsels.



8 Leave off from wrath, and let go displeasure: fret not thyself, else shalt thou be moved to do evil.

9 Wicked doers shall be rooted out: and they that patiently abide the Lord, those shall inherit the land.

10 Yet a little while and the ungodly shall be clean gone: thou shalt look after his place, and he shall be away.

11 But the meek spirited shall possess the earth: and shall be refreshed in the multitude of peace.

12 The ungodly seek<sup>th</sup> counsel against the just: and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh him to scorn: for he hath seen that his day is coming.

14 The ungodly have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow: to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such as are of a right conversation.

15 Their sword shall go through their own heart: and their bow shall be broken.

16 A small thing that the righteous hath: is better than great riches of the ungodly.

17 For the arms of the ungodly shall be broken: and the Lord upholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the days of the godly: and their inheritance shall endure for ever.

19 They shall not be confounded in the perilous time: and in the days of the dearth they shall have enough.

20 As for the ungodly they shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall consume as the fat of lambs: yea, even as the smoke shall they consume away.

21 The ungodly borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous is merciful and liberal.

22 Such as are blessed of God, shall possess the land: and they that are cursed of him shall be rooted out.

23 The Lord ordereth a good man's going: and maketh his way acceptable to himself.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be cast away: for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old: and yet saw I never the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging their bread.

26 The righteous is ever merciful and lendeth: and his seed is blessed.

27 Flee from evil, and do the thing that is good: and dwell for evermore.

28 For the Lord loveth the thing that is right: he forsaketh not his that be godly, but they are preserved for ever.

29 The unrighteous shall be punished: as for the seed of the ungodly, it shall be rooted out.

30 The righteous shall inherit the land: and dwell therein for ever.

31 The mouth of the righteous is exercised in wisdom: and his tongue will be talking of judgement.

32 The law of his God is in his heart: and his goings shall not slide.

33 The ungodly seeth the righteous: and seeketh occasion to slay him.

34 The Lord will not leave him in his hand: nor condemn him when he is judged.

35 Hope thou in the Lord, and keep his way, and he shall promote thee that thou shalt possess the land: when the ungodly shall perish, thou shalt see it.

36 I myself have seen the ungodly in great power: and flourishing like a green bay tree.

37 I went by, and lo, he was gone: I sought him, but his place could no where be found.

38 Keep innocency, and take heed unto the thing that is right: for that shall bring a man peace at the last.

39 As for the transgressors they shall perish together: and the end of the ungodly is, they shall be rooted out at the last.

40 But the salvation of the righteous cometh of the Lord: who is also their strength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord shall stand by them, and save them: he shall deliver them from the ungodly, and shall save them, because they put their trust in him.

### MORNING PRAYER.

P S A L. 38. *Domine, ne in furore.*

**P**UT me not to rebuke, O Lord, in thine anger: neither chasten me in thy heavy displeasure.

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me: and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no health in my flesh, because of thy displeasure: neither is there any rest in my bones, by reason of my sin.

4 For my wickednesses are gone over my head: and are like a sore burden, too heavy for me to bear.

5 My wounds stink, and are corrupt: through my foolishness.

6 I am brought into so great trouble and misery: that I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with a sore disease: and there is no whole part in my body.

8 I am feeble and sore smitten: I have roared for the very disquietness of my heart.

9 Lord, thou knowest all my desire: and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength hath failed me: and the sight of mine eyes is gone from me.

11 My

11 My lovers and my neighbours did stand looking upon my trouble: and my kinsmen stood afar off.

12 They also that sought after my life, laid snares for me: and they that went about to do me evil talked of wickedness, and imagined deceit all the day long.

13 As for me I was like a deaf man, and heard not: and as one that is dumb, who doth not open his mouth.

14 I became even as a man that heareth not: and in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For in thee, O Lord, have I put my trust: thou shalt answer for me, O Lord my God.

16 I have required that they, even mine enemies, should not triumph over me: for when my foot slipped, they rejoiced greatly against me.

17 And I truly am set in the plague: and my heaviness is ever in my sight.

18 For I will confess my wickedness: and be sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies live, and are mighty: and they that hate me wrongfully are many in number.

20 They also that reward evil for good are against me: because I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forsake me not, O Lord my God: be not thou far from me.

22 Haste thee to help me: O Lord God of my salvation.

PSAL. 39. *Dixi, custodiam.*

**I** Said, I will take heed to my ways: that I offend not in my tongue;

2 I will keep my mouth as it were with a bridle: while the ungodly is in my sight.

3 I held my tongue and spake nothing: I kept silence, yea, even from good words; but it was pain and grief to me.

4 My heart was hot within me; and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled: and at the last I spake with my tongue;

5 Lord, let me know my end, and the number of my days: that I may be certified how long I have to live.

6 Behold, thou hast made my day as it were a span long: and mine age is even as nothing in respect of thee; and verily every man living is altogether vanity.

7 For man walketh in a vain shadow, and disquieteth himself in vain: he heapeth up riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them.

8 And now, Lord, what is my hope, truly my hope is even in thee.

9 Deliver me from all mine offences: and make me not a rebuke unto the foolish.

10 I became dumb, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing.

11 Take thy plague away from me: I am even consumed by means of thy heavy hand.

12 When

12 When thou with rebukes dost chasten man for sin, thou makest his beauty to consume away, like as it were a moth fretting a garment : every man therefore is but vanity.

13 Hear my prayer, O Lord, and with thine ears consider my calling : hold not thy peace at my tears ;

14 For I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner : as all my fathers were.

15 O spare me a little, that I may recover my strenght : before I go hence, and be no more seen.

PSAL. 40. *Expectans expectavi.*

**I** Waited patiently for the Lord : and he inclined unto me, and heard my calling.

2 He brought me also out of the horrible pit, out of the mire and clay : and set my feet upon the rock, and ordered my goings.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth : even a thanksgiving unto our God.

4 Many shall see it, and fear ; and shall put their trust in the Lord.

5 Blessed is the man that hath set his hope in the Lord : and turned not unto the proud, and to such as go about with lies.

6 O Lord my God, great are the wondrous works which thou hast done, like as be also thy thoughts, which are to usward : and yet there is no man that ordereth them unto thee.

7 If I should declare them, and speak of them : they should be more than I am able to express.

8 Sacrifice and meat offering thou wouldest not : but mine ears hast thou opened.

9 Burnt offerings and sacrifice for sin hast thou not required : then said I, Lo, I come ;

10 In the volume of the book it is written of me, that I should fulfil thy will, O my God : I am content to do it ; yea, thy law is within my heart.

11 I have declared thy righteousness in the great congregation : lo, I will not refrain my lips, O Lord, and that thou knowest.

12 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart : my talk hath been of thy truth, and of thy salvation.

13 I have not kept back thy loving mercy and truth : from the great congregation.

14 Withdraw not thou thy mercy from me, O Lord : let thy loving kindness and thy truth alway preserve me.

15 For innumerable troubles are come about me ; my sins have taken such hold upon me, that I am not able to look up : yea, they are more in number than the hairs of my head, and my heart hath failed me.

16 O Lord, let it be thy pleasure to deliver me : make haste, O Lord, to help me.

17 Let them be ashamed and confounded together, that seek after my soul to destroy it: let them be driven backward, and put to rebuke, that wish me evil.

18 Let them be desolate and rewarded with shame: that say unto me, Fie upon thee, fie upon thee.

19 Let all those that seek thee be joyful and glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say alway, the Lord be praised.

20 As for me, I am poor and needy: but the Lord careth for me.

21 Thou art my helper and redeemer: make no long tarrying, O my God.

## EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 41. *Beatus qui intelligit.*

**BLESSED** is he that considereth the poor and needy: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

2 The Lord preserve him and keep him alive, that he may be blessed upon earth: and deliver not thou him into the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord comfort him when he lieth sick upon his bed: make thou all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, Lord, be merciful unto me: heal my soul, for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me: when shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanity: and his heart conceiveth falshood within himself; and when he cometh forth, he telleth it.

7 All mine enemies whisper together against me: even against me do they imagine this evil;

8 Let the sentence of guiltiness proceed against him: and now that he lieth, let him rise up no more.

9 Yea, even mine own familiar friend, whom I trusted, who did also eat of my bread, hath laid great wait for me.

10 But be thou merciful unto me, O Lord: raise thou me up again, and I shall reward them.

11 By this I know thou favourest me: that mine enemy doth not triumph against me.

12 And when I am in my health, thou upholdest me: and shalt set me before thy face for ever.

13 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: world without end. Amen.

PSAL. 42. *Quemadmodum.*

**LIKE** as the hart desireth the water brooks: so longeth my soul after thee, O God.

2 My soul is athirst for God, yea, even for the living God: when shall I come to appear before the presence of God?

3 My



*The 8. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 8. day.*

3 My tears have been my meat day and night : while they daily say unto me, Where is now thy God?

4 Now when I think there upon, I pour out my heart by myself : for I went with the multitude, and brought them forth into the house of God;

5 In the voice of praise and thanksgiving : among such as keep holy day.

6 Why art thou so full of heaviness, O my soul : and why art thou so disquieted within me?

7 Put thy trust in God : for I will yet give him thanks for the help of his countenance.

8 My God, my soul is vexed within me : therefore will I remember thee concerning the land of Jordan, and the little hill of Hermon.

9 One deep calleth another, because of the noise of the waterpipes : all thy waves and storms are gone over me.

10 The Lord hath granted his lovingkindness in the daytime : and in the night season did I sing of him, and made my prayer unto the God of my life.

11 I will say unto the God of my strength, Why hast thou forgotten me : why go I thus heavily while the enemy oppresseth me?

12 My bones are smitten asunder as with a sword : while mine enemies that trouble me cast me in the teeth;

13 Namely, while they say daily unto me : Where is now thy God?

14 Why art thou so vexed, O my soul : and why art thou so disquieted within me?

15 O put thy trust in God : for I will yet thank him, which is the help of my countenance, and my God.

PSAL. 43. *Judica me, Deus.*

**G**IVE sentence with me, O God, and defend my cause against the ungodly people : O deliver me from the deceitful and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength, why hast thou put me from thee : and why go I so heavily while the enemy oppresseth me?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth, that they may lead me : and bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling;

4 And that I may go unto the altar of God, even unto the God of my joy and gladness : and upon the harp will I give thanks unto thee, O God, my God.

5 Why art thou so heavy, O my soul : and why art thou so disquieted within me?

6 O put thy trust in God : for I will yet give him thanks, which is the help of my countenance and my God.

## MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 44. *Deus, auribus.*

**W**E have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us : what thou hast done in their time of old,

2 How thou hast driven out the heathen with thy hand, and planted them in : how thou hast destroyed the nations, and cast them out.

3 For they gat not the land in possession through their own sword : neither was it their own arm that helped them ;

4 But thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance : because thou hadst a favour unto them.

5 Thou art my King, O God : send help unto Jacob.

6 Through thee will we overthrow our enemies : and in thy Name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

7 For I will not trust in my bow : it is not my sword that shall help me ;

8 But it is thou that savest us from our enemies : and puttest them to confusion that hate us.

9 We make our boast of God all day long : and will praise thy Name for ever.

10 But now thou art far off, and puttest us to confusion : and goest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest us to turn our backs upon our enemies : so that they which hate us spoil our goods.

12 Thou lettest us be eaten up like sheep : and hast scattered us among the heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for nought : and takest no money for them.

14 Thou makest us to be rebuked of our neighbours : to be laughed to scorn, and had in derision of them that are round about us.

15 Thou makest us to be a byword among the heathen : and that the people shake their heads at us.

16 My confusion is daily before me : and the shame of my face hath covered me ;

17 For the voice of the slanderer and blasphemer : for the enemy and avenger.

18 And though all this be come upon us, yet do we not forget thee : nor behave ourselves frowardly in thy covenant.

19 Our heart is not turned back : neither our steps gone out of thy way ;

20 No, not when thou hast smitten us into the place of dragons : and covered us with the shadow of death.

21 If we have forgotten the Name of our God, and holden up our hands to any strange god : shall not God search it out ? for he knoweth the very secrets of the heart.

22 For thy sake also are we killed all the day long : and are counted as sheep appointed to be slain.

23 Up, Lord, why sleepest thou : awake and be not absent from us for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face : and forgettest our misery and trouble?

25 For our soul is brought low even unto the dust : our belly cleaveth unto the ground.

26 Arise, and help us : and deliver us for thy mercies' sake.

PSAL. 45. *Eructavit cor meum.*

**M**Y heart is inditing of a good matter : I speak of the things which I have made unto the king.

2 My tongue is the pen : of a ready writer.

3 Thou art fairer than the children of men : full of grace are thy lips, because God hath blessed thee for ever.

4 Gird thee with thy sword upon thy thigh, O thou most mighty : according to thy worship and renown.

5 Good luck have thou with thine honour : ride on, because of the word of truth, of meekness and righteousness ; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

6 Thy arrows are very sharp, and the people shall be subdued unto thee : even in the midst among the king's enemies.

7 Thy seat, O God, endureth for ever : the scepter of thy kingdom is a right scepter.

8 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity : wherefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

9 All thy garments smell of myrrh, aloes, and cassia : out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

10 King's daughters were among thy honourable women : upon thy right hand did stand the queen in a vesture of gold, wrought about with divers colours.

11 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, incline thine ear : forget also thine own people, and thy father's house.

12 So shall the King have pleasure in thy beauty : for he is thy Lord God, and worship thou him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift : like as the rich also among the people shall make their supplication before thee.

14 The king's daughter is all glorious within : her clothing is of wrought gold.

15 She shall be brought unto the King in raiment of needlework : the virgins that be her fellows shall bear her company, and shall be brought unto thee.

16 With joy and gladness shall they be brought : and shall enter into the King's palace.

17 Instead of thy fathers thou shalt have children : whom thou mayest make princes in all lands.

18 I will remember thy Name from one generation to another : therefore shall the people give thanks unto thee, world without end.

PSAL. 46. *Deus noster refugium.*

**G**OD is our hope and strength : a very present help in trouble.  
2 Therefore will we not fear, though the earth be moved : and though the hills be carried into the midst of the sea ;

3 Though the waters thereof rage and swell : and though the mountains shake at the tempest of the same.

4 The rivers of the flood thereof shall make glad the city of God : the holy place of the tabernacle of the most Highest.

5 God is in the midst of her, therefore shall she not be removed : God shall help her, and that right early.

6 The heathen make much ado, and the kingdoms are moved : but God hath shewed his voice, and the earth shall melt away.

7 The Lord of hosts is with us : the God of Jacob is our refuge.

8 O come hither and behold the works of the Lord : what destruction he hath brought upon the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease in all the world : he breaketh the bow, and knappeth the spear in sunder, and burneth the chariots in the fire.

10 Be still then, and know that I am God : I will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hosts is with us : the God of Jacob is our refuge.

EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 47. *Omnes gentes, plaudite.*

**O** Clap your hands together, all ye people : O sing unto God with the voice of melody.

2 For the Lord is high, and to be feared : he is the great King upon all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people under us : and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose out an heritage for us : even the worship of Jacob whom he loved.

5 God is gone up with a merry noise : and the Lord with the sound of the trump.

6 O sing praises, sing praises unto our God : O sing praises, sing praises unto our King.

7 For God is the King of all the earth : sing ye praises with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen : God sitteth upon his holy seat.

9 The princes of the people are joined unto the people of the God of Abraham : for God which is very high exalted, doth defend the earth as it were with a shield.

PSAL. 48. *Magnus Dominus.*

**G**REAT is the Lord, and highly to be praised : in the city of our God, even upon his holy hill.

2 The hill of Sion is a fair place, and the joy of the whole earth : upon the north side lieth the city of the great King : God is well known in her palaces as a sure refuge.

3 For lo, the kings of the earth : are gathered and gone by together.

4 They marvelled to see such things : they were astonished, and suddenly cast down.

5 Fear came there upon them, and sorrow : as upon a woman in her travail.

6 Thou shalt break the ships of the sea : through the east-wind.

7 Like as we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the Lord of hosts, in the city of our God : God upholdeth the same for ever.

8 We wait for thy loving-kindness, O God, in the midst of thy temple.

9 O God, according to thy Name, so is thy praise unto the world's end : thy right hand is full of righteousness.

10 Let the mount Sion rejoice, and the daughter of Judah be glad : because of thy judgements.

11 Walk about Sion, and go round about her : and tell the towers thereof.

12 Mark well her bulwarks, set up her houses : that ye may tell them that come after.

13 For this God is our God for ever and ever : he shall be our guide unto death.

PSAL. 49. *Audite hæc, omnes.*

**O** Hear ye this, all ye people : ponder it with your ears, all ye that dwell in the world ;

2 High and low, rich and poor : one with another.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom : and my heart shall muse of understanding.

4 I will incline mine ear to the parable : and shew my dark speech upon the harp.

5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of wickedness : and when the wickedness of my heels compasseth me round about ?

6 There be some that put their trust in their goods : and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches.

7 But no man may deliver his brother : nor make agreement unto God for him.



8 For it cost more to redeem their souls : so that he must let that alone for ever.

9 Yea, though he live long : and see not the grave.

10 For he seeth that wise men also die, and perish together : as well as the ignorant and foolish, and leave their riches for other.

11 And yet they think that their houses shall continue for ever : and that their dwelling-places shall endure from one generation to another; and call the lands after their own names.

12 Nevertheless, man will not abide in honour : seeing he may be compared unto the beasts that perish; this is the way of them.

13 This is their foolishness : and their posterity praise their saying.

14 They lie in the hell like sheep, death gnaweth upon them, and the righteous shall have domination over them in the morning : their beauty shall consume in the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

15 But God hath delivered my soul from the place of hell : for he shall receive me.

16 Be not thou afraid though one be made rich : or if the glory of his house be increased;

17 For he shall carry nothing away with him, when he dieth : neither shall his pomp follow him.

18 For while he lived, he counted himself an happy man : and so long as thou doest well unto thyself, men will speak good of thee.

19 He shall follow the generation of his fathers and shall never see light.

20 Man being in honour hath no understanding : but is compared unto the beasts that perish.

### MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 50. *Deus deorum.*

**T**HE Lord, even the most mighty God hath spoken : and called the world from the rising up of the sun unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Sion hath God appeared : in perfect beauty.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence : there shall go before him a consuming fire, and a mighty tempest shall be stirred up round about him.

4 He shall call the heaven from above : and the earth, that he may judge his people.

5 Gather my saints together unto me : those that have made a covenant with me with sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness : for God is judge himself.

7 Hear,

7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak : I myself will testify against thee, O Israel; for I am God, even thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee because of thy sacrifices, or for thy burnt offerings : because they were not alway before me.

9 I will take no bullock out of thine house : nor he goat out of thy folds.

10 For all the beasts of the forest are mine : and so are the cattle upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls upon the mountains : and the wild beasts of the field are in my sight.

12 If I be hungry, I will not tell thee : for the whole world is mine, and all that is therein.

13 Thinkest thou that I will eat bulls' flesh : and drink the blood of goats ?

14 Offer unto God thanksgiving : and pay thy vows unto the most Highest.

15 And call upon me in the time of trouble : so will I hear thee, and thou shalt praise me.

16 But unto the ungodly said God : Why dost thou preach my laws, and takest my covenant in thy mouth ;

17 Whereas thou hatest to be reformed : and hast cast my words behind thee ?

18 When thou sawest a thief, thou consentedst unto him : and hast been partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speak wickedness : and with thy tongue thou hast set forth deceit.

20 Thou satest, and spakest against thy brother : yea and hast slandered thine own mother's son.

21 These things hast thou done, and I hold my tongue ; and thou thoughtest wickedly, that I am even such a one as thyself : but I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things that thou hast done.

22 O consider this, ye that forget God : lest I pluck you away, and there be none to deliver you.

23 Whoso offereth me thanks and praise, he honoureth me : and to him that ordereth his conversation right, will I shew the salvation of God.

PSAL. 51. *Miserere mei, Deus.*

**H**AVE mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodness : according to the multitude of thy mercies do away mine offences.

2 Wash me thoroughly from my wickedness : and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For I acknowledge my faults : and my sin is ever before me.

4 Against thee only have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight : that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and clear when thou art judged.

*The 10. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 10. day.*

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickedness : and in sin hath my mother conceived me.

6 But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts : and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean : thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

8 Thou shalt make me hear of joy and gladness : that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoice.

9 Turn thy face from my sins : and put out all my misdeeds.

10 Make me a clean heart, O God : and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence : and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

12 O give me the comfort of thy help again : and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

13 Then shall I teach thy ways unto the wicked : and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from blood-guiltiness, O God, thou that art the God of my health : and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

15 Thou shalt open my lips, O Lord : and my mouth shall shew thy praise.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee : but thou delightest not in burnt offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit : a broken and contrite heart, O God, shalt thou not despise.

18 O be favourable and gracious unto Sion : build thou the walls of Jerusalem ;

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations : then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.

PSAL. 52. *Quid gloriaris ?*

**W**HY boastest thou thyself, thou tyrant : that thou canst do mischief ?

2 Whereas the goodness of God : endureth yet daily.

3 Thy tongue imagineth wickedness : and with lies thou cutest like a sharp razor.

4 Thou hast loved unrighteousness more than goodness : and to talk of lies more than righteousness.

5 Thou hast loved to speak all words that may do hurt : O thou false tongue.

6 Therefore shall God destroy thee for ever : he shall take thee, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling, and root thee out of the land of the living.

7 The righteous also shall see this, and fear : and shall laugh him to scorn ;

8 Lo, this is the man that took not God for his strength :  
but

The 10. day.

PSALMS.

The 10. day.

but trusted unto the multitude of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness.

9 As for me, I am like a green olive-tree in the house of God : my trust is in the tender mercy of God for ever and ever.

10 I will always give thanks unto thee for that thou hast done : and I will hope in thy Name, for thy saints like it well.

---

EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 53. *Dixit insipiens.*

**T**HE foolish body hath said in his heart : there is no God.

2 Corrupt are they, and become abominable in their wickedness : there is none that doeth good.

3 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men : to see if there were any that would understand, and seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable : there is also none that doeth good, no not one.

5 Are not they without understanding, that work wickedness : eating up my people as if they would eat bread? they have not called upon God.

6 They were afraid, where no fear was : for God hath broken the bones of him that besieged thee; thou hast put them to confusion because God hath despised them.

7 Oh, that the salvation were given unto Israel out of Sion : Oh, that the Lord would deliver his people out of captivity!

8 Then should Jacob rejoice : and Israel should be right glad!

PSAL. 54. *Deus in nomine.*

**S**AVE me, O God, for thy Name's sake : and avenge me in thy strength.

2 Hear my prayer, O God, and hearken unto the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen up against me : and tyrants which have not God before their eyes, seek after my soul.

4 Behold, God is my helper : the Lord is with them that uphold my soul.

5 He shall reward evil unto mine enemies : destroy thou them in thy truth.

6 An offering of a free heart will I give thee, and praise thy Name, O Lord : because it is so comfortable.

7 For he hath delivered me out of all my trouble : and mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies.

PSAL. 55. *Exaudi, Deus.*

**H**EAR my prayer, O God : and hide no thyself from my petition.

2 Take heed unto me, and hear me : how I mourn in my prayer and am vexed.

3 The enemy crieth so, and the ungodly cometh on so fast : for they are minded to do me some mischief, so maliciously are they set against me.

4 My heart is disquieted within me : and the fear of death is fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me : and an horrible dread hath overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, O that I had wings like a dove : for then would I flee away, and be at rest.

7 Lo, then would I get me away far off : and remain in the wilderness.

8 I would make haste to escape : because of the stormy wind and tempest.

9 Destroy their tongues, O Lord, and divide them : for I have spied unrighteousness and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they go about within the walls thereof : mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it.

11 Wickedness is therein : deceit and guile go not out of their streets.

12 For it is not an open enemy that hath done me this dishonour : for then I could have born it.

13 Neither was it mine adversary that did magnify himself against me : for then peradventure I would have hid myself from him ;

14 But it was even thou, my companion : my guide, and mine own familiar friend.

15 We took sweet counsel together : and walked in the house of God as friends.

16 Let death come hastily upon them, and let them go down quick into hell : for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them.

17 As for me, I will call upon God : and the Lord shall save me.

18 In the evening and morning, and at noon day will I pray, and that instantly : and he shall hear my voice.

19 It is he that hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle that was against me : for there were many with me.

20 Yea, even God that endureth for ever shall hear me, and bring them down : for they will not turn, nor fear God.

21 He laid his hands upon such as be at peace with him : and he brake his covenant.

22 The words of his mouth were softer than butter, having war in his heart : his words were smoother than oil, and yet be they very swords.

23 O cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall nourish thee : and shall not suffer the righteous to fall for ever.



24 And as for them : thou, O God, shalt bring them into the pit of destruction.

25 The blood-thirsty and deceitful men shall not live out half their days : nevertheless, my trust shall be in thee, O Lord.

## MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 56. *Miserere mei, Deus.*

**B**E merciful unto me, O God, for man goeth about to devour me : he is daily fighting and troubling me.

2 Mine enemies are daily in hand to swallow me up : for they be many that fight against me, O thou most Highest.

3 Nevertheless, though I am sometime afraid : yet put I my trust in thee.

4 I will praise God because of his word : I have put my trust in God, and will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 They daily mistake my words : all that they imagine is to do me evil.

6 They hold altogether, and keep themselves close : and mark my steps, when they lay wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape for their wickedness : thou, O God, in thy displeasure shalt cast them down.

8 Thou tellest my slittings ; put my tears into thy bottle : are not these things noted in thy book ?

9 Whensoever I call upon thee, then shall mine enemies be put to flight : this I know ; for God is on my side.

10 In God's word will I rejoice : in the Lord's word will I comfort me.

11 Yea, in God have I put my trust : I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 Unto thee, O God, will I pay my vows : unto thee will I give thanks.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, and my feet from falling : that I may walk before God in the light of the living.

PSAL. 57. *Miserere mei, Deus.*

**B**E merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me, for my soul trusteth in thee : and under the shadow of thy wings shall be my refuge, until this tyranny be overpast.

2 I will call unto the most high God : even unto the God that shall perform the cause which I have in hand.

3 He shall send from heaven : and save me from the reproof of him that would eat me up.

4 God shall send forth his mercy and truth : my soul is among lions ;

5 And I lie even among the children of men, that are set on fire : whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

*The 11. day.*

PSALM 3.

*The 11. day.*

6 Set up thyself, O God, above the heavens : and thy glory above all the earth.

7 They have laid a net for my feet, and pressed down my soul : they have digged a pit before me, and are fallen into the midst of it themselves.

8 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed : I will sing, and give praise.

9 Awake up my glory ; awake lute and harp : I myself will awake right early.

10 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people : and I will sing unto thee among the nations.

11 For the greatness of thy mercy reacheth unto the heavens : and thy truth unto the clouds.

12 Set up thyself, O God, above the heavens : and thy glory above all the earth.

PSAL. 58. *Si verè utique.*

**A**RE your minds set upon righteousness, O ye congregation : and do ye judge the thing that is right, O ye sons of men !

2 Yea, ye imagine mischief in your heart upon the earth : and your hands deal with wickedness.

3 The ungodly are froward even from their mother's womb : as soon as they are born, they go astray, and speak lies.

4 They are as venomous as the poison of a serpent : even like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ears ;

5 Which refuseth to hear the voice of the charmer : charm he never so wisely.

6 Break their teeth, O God, in their mouths ; smite the jaw-bones of the lions, O Lord : let them fall away like water that runneth apace ; and when they shoot their arrows, let them be rooted out.

7 Let them consume away like a snail, and be like the untimely fruit of a woman : and let them not see the sun.

8 Or ever your pots be made hot with thorns ; so let indignation vex him, even as a thing that is raw.

9 The righteous shall rejoice, when he seeth the vengeance : he shall wash his footsteps in the blood of the ungodly.

10 So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous : doubtless, there is a God that judgeth the earth.

---

EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 59. *Eripe me de inimicis.*

**D**ELIVER me from mine enemies, O God : defend me from them that rise up against me.

2 O deliver me from the wicked doers : and save me from the blood-thirsty men.

3 For lo, they lie waiting for my soul : th mighty men are gathered against me without any offence or fault of me, O Lord.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault : arise thou therefore to help me, and behold.

5 Stand up, O Lord God of hosts, thou God of Israel, to visit all the heathen : and be not merciful unto them that offend of malicious wickedness.

6 They go to and fro in the evening : they grin like a dog, and run about through the city.

7 Behold, they speak with their mouth, and swords are in their lips : for who doth hear?

8 But thou, O Lord, shalt have them in derision : and thou shalt laugh all the heathen to scorn.

9 My strength will I ascribe unto thee : for thou art the God of my refuge.

10 God sheweth me his goodness plenteously : and God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not lest my people forget it : but scatter them abroad among the people, and put them down, O Lord, our defence.

12 For the sin of their mouth, and for the words of their lips, they shall be taken in their pride : and why ? their preaching is of cursing and lies.

13 Consume them in thy wrath, consume them, that they may perish : and know that it is God that ruleth in Jacob, and unto the ends of the world.

14 And in the evening they will return : grin like a dog, and will go about the city.

15 They will run here and there for meat : and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 As for me, I will sing of thy power, and will praise thy mercy betimes in the morning : for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing : for thou, O God, art my refuge, and my merciful God.

PSAL. 6a. *Deus repulisti nos.*

O God, thou hast cast us out, and scattered us abroad : thou hast also been displeased ; O turn thee unto us again.

2 Thou hast moved the land, and divided it : heal the sores thereof, for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people heavy things : thou hast given us a drink of deadly wine.

4 Thou hast given a token for such as fear thee : that they may triumph because of the truth.

5 Therefore were thy beloved delivered : help me with thy right hand, and hear me.

6 God hath spoken in his holiness, I will rejoyce and divide Sichem : and mete out the valley of Succoth.

*The 12 day.*

PSALMS.

*The 12 day.*

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine : Ephraim also is the strength of my head; Judah is my law-giver;

8 Moab is my wash-pot ; over Edom will I cast out my shoe : Philistia, be thou glad of me.

9 Who will lead me into strong city : who will bring me into Edom ?

10 Hast not thou cast us out, O God : wilt not thou, O God, go out with our hosts ?

11 O be thou our help in trouble : for vain is the help of man.

12 Through God will we do great acts : for it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

PSAL. 61. *Exaudi, Deus.*

**H**EAR my crying, O God : give ear unto my prayer.

2 From the ends of the earth will I call upon thee : when my heart is in heaviness.

3 O set me up upon the rock that is higher than I : for thou hast been my hope, and a strong tower for me against the enemy.

4 I will dwell in thy tabernacle for ever : and my trust shall be under the covering of thy wings.

5 For thou, O Lord, hast heard my desires : and hast given an heritage unto those that fear thy Name.

6 Thou shalt grant the King a long life : that his years may endure throughout all generations.

7 He shall dwell before God for ever : O prepare thy loving mercy and faithfulness, that they may preserve him.

8 So will I always sing praise unto thy Name : that I may daily perform my vows.

---

MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 62. *Nonne Deo.*

**M**Y soul truly waiteth still upon God : for of him cometh my salvation.

2 He verily is my strength and my salvation : he is my defence, so that I shall not greatly fall.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against every man : ye shall be slain all the sort of you : yea, as a tottering wall shall ye be, and like a broken hedge.

4 Their device is only how to put him out whom God will exalt : their delight is in lies ; they give good words with their mouth, but curse with their heart.

5 Nevertheless, my soul, wait thou still upon God : for my hope is in him.

6 He truly is my strength and my salvation : he is my defence so that I shall not fall.

7 In God is my health and my glory : the rock of my might,  
and in God is my trust.

8 O put your trust in him alway, ye people : pour out your  
hearts before him, for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men, they are but vanity : the  
children of men are deceitful upon the weights, they are  
altogether lighter than vanity itself.

10 O trust not in wrong and robbery; give not yourselves  
unto vanity : if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God spake once, and twice I have also heard the same :  
that power belongeth unto God;

12 And that thou, Lord, art merciful : for thou rewardest  
every man according to his work.

PSAL 63. *Deus, Deus meus.*

**O** God, thou art my God : early will I seek thee.

2 My soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after  
thee : in a barren and dry land, where no water is.

3 Thus have I looked for thee in holiness : that I might  
behold thy power and glory.

4 For thy loving-kindness is better than the life itself : my lips  
shall praise thee.

5 As long as I live will I magnify thee on this manner : and  
lift up my hands in thy Name.

6 My soul shall be satisfied even as it were with marrow and  
fatness; when my mouth praiseth thee with joyful lips.

7 Have I not remembered thee in my bed and thought upon  
thee when I was waking?

8 Because thou hast been my helper : therefore under the  
shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.

9 My soul hangeth upon thee : thy right hand hath upholden  
me.

10 These also that seek the hurt of my soul : they shall go  
under the earth.

11 Let them fall upon the edge of the sword : that they may  
be a portion for foxes.

12 But the king shall rejoice in God; all they also that swear  
by him, shall be commended : for the mouth of them that speak  
lies shall be stopped.

PSAL. 64. *Exaudi, Deus.*

**H**EAR my voice, O God, in my prayer : preserve my life  
from fear of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the gathering together of the froward : and  
from the insurrection of wicked doers;

3 Who have whet their tongue like a sword : and shoot out  
their arrows, even bitter words;

4 That they may privily shoot at him that is perfect :  
suddenly do they hit him and fear not.

5 They



5 They encourage themselves in mischief: and commune among themselves how they may lay snares; and say, That no man shall see them.

6 They imagine wickedness, and practise it: that they keep secret among themselves, every man in the deep of his heart.

7 But God shall suddenly shoot at them with a swift arrow: that they shall be wounded.

8 Yea, their own tongues shall make them fall: insomuch that whoso seeth them, shall laugh them to scorn.

9 And all men that see it, shall say, This hath God done: for they shall perceive that it is his work.

10 The righteous shall rejoice in the Lord and put his trust in him: and all they that are true of heart shall be glad.

### EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 65. *Te decet hymnus.*

**T**HOU, O God, art praised in Sion: and unto thee shall the vow be performed in Jerusalem.

2 Thou that hearest the prayer: unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 My misdeeds prevail against me: O be thou merciful unto our sins.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and receivest unto thee: he shall dwell in thy court, and shall be satisfied with the pleasures of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 Thou shalt shew us wonderful things in thy righteousness, O God of our salvation: thou that art the hope of all the ends of the earth, and of them that remain in the broad sea.

6 Who in his strength setteth fast the mountains: and is girded about with power.

7 Who stilleth the raging of the sea: and the noise of his waves, and the madness of the people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts of the earth shall be afraid at thy tokens: thou that makest the out-goings of the morning and evening to praise thee.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and blessest it: thou makest it very plenteous.

10 The river of God is full of water: thou preparest their corn, for so thou providest for the earth.

11 Thou waterest her furrows, thou sendest rain into the little valleys thereof: thou makest it soft with the drops of rain, and blessest the increase of it.

12 Thou crownest the year with thy goodness: and thy clouds drop fatness.

13 They shall drop upon the dwellings of the wilderness: and the little hills shall rejoice on every side.

14 The folds shall be full of sheep : the valleys also shall stand so thick with corn, that they shall laugh and sing.

PSAL. 66, *Jubilate Deo.*

**O** Bejoyful in God, all ye lands : sing praises unto the honour of his Name; make his praise to be glorious.

2 Say unto God, O how wonderful art thou in thy works : through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies be found liars unto thee.

5 For all the world shall worship thee : sing of thee, and praise thy Name.

4 O come hither, and behold the works of God : how wonderful he is in his doing toward the children of men!

5 He turned the sea into dry land : so that they went through the water on foot, there did we rejoyce thereof.

6 He ruleth with his power for ever; his eyes behold the people : and such as will not believe, shall not be able to exalt themselves.

7 O praise our God, ye people : and make the voice of his praise to be heard;

8 Who holdeth our soul in life : and suffereth not our feet to slip.

9 For thou, O God, hast proved us : thou also hast tried us like as silver is tried.

10 Thou broughtest us into the snare : and laidest trouble upon our loins.

11 Thou sufferedst men to ride over our heads : we went through fire and water, and thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.

12 I will go into thine house with burnt offerings : and will pay thee my vows, which I promised with my lips, and spake with my mouth when I was in trouble.

15 I will offer unto thee fat burnt sacrifices, with the incense of rams : I will offer bullocks and goats.

14 O come hither and hearken all ye that fear God : and I will tell you what he hath done for my soul.

15 I called unto him with my mouth : and gave him praises with my tongue.

16 If I incline unto wickedness with mine heart : the Lord will not hear me.

17 But God hath heard me : and considered the voice of my prayer.

18 Praised be God, who hath not cast out my prayer : nor turned his mercy from me.

PSAL. 67. *Deus misereatur.*

**G**OD be merciful unto us, and bless us : and shew us the light of his countenance, and be merciful unto us.

2 That thy way may be known upon earth : thy saving-health among all nations.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God : yea, let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations rejoice and be glad : for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God : let all the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth bring forth her increase : and God, even our own God, shall give us his blessing.

7 God shall bless us : and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

### MORNING PRAYER.

#### PSAL. 68. *Exurgat Deus.*

**L**ET God arise, and let his enemies be scattered : let them also that hate him flee before him.

2 Like as the smoke vanisheth, so shalt thou drive them away : and like as wax melteth at the fire, so let the ungodly perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad and rejoice before God : let them also be merry and joyful.

4 O sing unto God, and sing praises unto his Name : magnify him that rideth upon the heavens, as it were upon an horse ; praise him in his Name JAH, and rejoice before him.

5 He is a Father of the fatherless, and defendeth the cause of the widows : even God in his holy habitation.

6 He is the God that maketh men to be of one mind in an house, and bringeth the prisoners out of captivity : but letteth the runagates continue in scarceness.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before the people : when thou wentest through the wilderness ;

8 The earth shook, and the heavens dropped at the presence of God : even as Sinai also was moved at the presence of God, who is the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious rain upon thine inheritance : and refreshedst it when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation shall dwell therein : for thou, O God, hast of thy goodness prepared for the poor.

11 The Lord gave the word : great was the company of the preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flee and were discomfited : and they of the household divided the spoil.

13 Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove : that is covered with silver wings and her feathers like gold,

14 When the Almighty scattered kings for their sake: then were they as white as snow in Salmon.

15 As the hill of Basan, so is God's hill: even an high hill as the hill of Basan.

16 Why hop ye so, ye high hills? this is God's hill, in the which it pleaseth him to dwell: yea, the Lord will abide in it for ever.

17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: and the Lord is among them, as in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone up on high, thou hast led captivity captive, and received gifts for men: yea, even for thine enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praised be the Lord daily: even the God who helpeth us, and poureth his benefits upon us.

20 He is our God, even the God of whom cometh salvation: God is the Lord, by whom we escape death.

21 God shall wound the head of his enemies: and the hairy scalp of such a one as goeth on still in his wickedness.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my people again, as I did from Basan: mine own will I bring again, as I did sometime from the deep of the sea;

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies: and that the tongue of thy dogs may be red through the same.

24 It is well seen, O God, how thou goest: how thou, my God and King, goest in the sanctuary.

25 The singers go before, the minstrels follow after: in the midst are the damsels playing with the timbrels.

26 Give thanks, O Israel, unto God the Lord in the congregations: from the ground of the heart.

27 There is little Benjamin their ruler, and the princes of Judah their council: the princes of Zabulon, and the princes of Nephthali.

28 Thy God hath sent forth strength for thee: stablish the things, O God, that thou hast wrought in us,

29 For thy temple's sake at Jerusalem: so shall kings bring presents unto thee.

30 When the company of the spear-men, and multitude of the mighty are scattered abroad among the beasts of the people, so that they humbly bring pieces of silver: and when he hath scattered the people that delight in war;

31 Then shall the princes come out of Egypt: the Morians' land shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, O ye kingdoms of the earth: O sing praises unto the Lord,

33 Who sitteth in the heavens over all, from the beginning: lo, he doth send out his voice, yea, and that a mighty voice.

34 Ascribe ye the power to God over Israel : his worship and strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, wonderful art thou in thy holy places : even the God of Israel; he will give strength and power unto his people; blessed be God.

## EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 69. *Salvum me fac.*

**S**AVE me, O God : for the waters are come in even unto my soul.

2 I stick fast in the deep mire, where no ground is : I am come into deep waters, so that the floods run over me.

3 I am weary of crying; my throat is dry : my sight faileth me for waiting so long upon my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are more than the hairs of my head : they that are mine enemies, and would destroy me guiltless, are mighty.

5 I paid them the things that I never took : God, thou knowest my simpleness, and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that trust in thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my cause : let not those that seek thee be confounded through me, O Lord God of Israel.

7 And why? for thy sake have I suffered reproof : shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren : even an alien unto my mother's children.

9 For the zeal of thine house hath even eaten me : and the rebukes of them that rebuked thee, are fallen upon me.

10 I wept and chastened myself with fasting : and that was turned to my reproof.

11 I put on sackcloth also : and they jested upon me.

12 They that sit in the gate speak against me : and the drunkards make songs upon me.

13 But, Lord, I make my prayer unto thee : in an acceptable time.

14 Hear me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercy : even in the truth of thy salvation.

15 Take me out of the mire, that I sink not : O let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

16 Let not the water flood drown me, neither let the deep swallow me up : and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

17 Hear me, O Lord, for thy loving-kindness is comfortable : turn thee unto me, according to the multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy servant, for I am in trouble : O haste thee, and hear me.

19 Draw nigh unto my soul, and save it : O deliver me, because of mine enemies.

20 Thou



20 Thou hast known my reproof, my shame, and my dishonour : mine adversaries are all in thy sight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart; I am full of heaviness : I looked for some to have pity on me, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gave me gall to eat : and when I was thirsty, they gave me vinegar to drink.

23 Let their table be made a snare to take themselves withal : and let the things that should have been for their wealth, be unto them an occasion of falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded, that they see not : and ever bow thou down their backs.

25 Pour out thine indignation upon them : and let thy wrathful displeasure take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation be void : and no man to dwell in their tents.

27 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten : and they talk how they may vex them whom thou hast wounded.

28 Let them fall from one wickedness to another : and not come into thy righteousness.

29 Let them be wiped out of the book of the living : and not be written among the righteous.

30 As for me, when I am poor and in heaviness : thy help, O God, shall lift me up.

31 I will praise the Name of God with a song : and magnify it with thanksgiving.

32 This also shall please the Lord : better than a bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

33 The humble shall consider this, and be glad : seek ye after God, and your soul shall live.

34 For the Lord heareth the poor : and despiseth not his prisoners.

35 Let heaven and earth praise him : the sea and all that moveth therein.

36 For God will save Sion, and build the cities of Judah : that men may dwell there, and have it in possession.

37 The posterity also of his servants shall inherit it : and they that love his Name shall dwell therein.

PSAL. 70. *Deus in adjutorium.*

**H**ASTE thee, O God, to deliver me : make haste to help me, O Lord.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul : let them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that wish me evil.

3 Let them for their reward be soon brought to shame : that cry over me, There, there.

4 But let all those that seek thee, be joyful and glad in thee: and let all such as delight in thy salvation say alway, The Lord be praised.

5 As for me, I am poor and in misery: haste thee unto me, O God.

6 Thou art my helper and my redeemer: O Lord, make no long tarrying.

---

### MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 71. *In te Domine, speravi.*

**I**N thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion: but aid me, and deliver me in thy righteousness; Incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

2 Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

3 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly: out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope, even from my youth.

5 Through thee have I been holden up ever since I was born: thou art he that took me out of my mother's womb; my praise shall be always of thee.

6 I am become as it were a monster unto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

7 O let my mouth be filled with thy praise: that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day long.

8 Cast me not away in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

9 For mine enemies speak against me, and they that lay wait for my soul, take their counsel together, saying: God hath forsaken him; persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

10 Go not far from me, O God: my God, haste thee to help me.

11 Let them be confounded and perish that are against my soul: let them be covered with shame and dishonour that seek to do me evil.

12 As for me, I will patiently abide alway: and will praise thee more and more.

13 My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and salvation: for I know no end thereof.

14 I will go forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousness only.

15 Thou, O God, hast taught me from my youth up until now: therefore will I tell of thy wondrous works.

16 Forsake

16 Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am grey-headed: until I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, an thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

17 Thy righteousness, O God, is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done; O God, who is like unto thee?

18 O what great troubles and adversities hast thou shewed me! and yet didst thou turn and refresh me: yea, and broughtest me from the deep of the earth again.

19 Thou hast brought me to great honour: and comforted me on every side.

20 Therefore will I praise thee, and thy faithfulness, O God playing upon an instrument of musick: unto thee will I sing upon the harp, O thou Holy One of Israel.

21 My lips will be fain when I sing unto thee: and so will my soul whom thou hast delivered.

22 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and brought unto shame, that seek to do me evil.

PSAL. 72. *Deus judicium.*

**G**IVE the king thy judgements, O God: and thy righteousness unto the king's son.

2 Then shall he judge thy people according unto right: and defend the poor.

3 The mountains also shall bring peace: and the little hills righteousness unto the people.

4 He shall keep the simple folk by their right: defend the children of the poor, and punish the wrong doer.

5 They shall fear thee as long as the sun and moon endureth: from one generation to another.

6 He shall come down like the rain into a fleece of wool: even as the drops that water the earth.

7 In his time shall the righteousness flourish: yea, and abundance of peace, so long as the moon endureth.

8 His dominion shall be also from the one sea to the other: and from the flood unto the world's end.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall kneel before him: his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The Kings of Tharsis and of the isles shall give presents: the kings of Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts.

11 All kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall do him service.

12 For he shall deliver the poor when he crieth: the needy also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shall be favourable to the simple and needy: and shall preserve the souls of the poor.

14 He shall deliver their souls from falshood and wrong: and dear shall their blood be in his sight.

15 He shall live, and unto him shall be given of the gold of

Arabia : prayer shall be made ever unto him; and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an heap of corn in the earth, high upon the hills : his fruit shall shake like Libanus, and shall be green in the city like grass upon the earth.

17 His Name shall endure for ever; his Name shall remain under the sun among the posterities : which shall be blessed through him; and all the heathen shall praise him.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, even the God of Israel : which only doeth wondrous things;.

19 And blessed be the Name of his Majesty for ever : and all the earth shall be filled with his Majesty. Amen. Amen.

### EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 75. *Quam bonus Israel!*

**T**RULY God is loving unto Israel : even unto such as are of a clean heart.

2 Nevertheless, my feet were almost gone : my treadings had well nigh slipped.

3 And why? I was grieved at the wicked : I do also see the ungodly in such prosperity.

4 For they are in no peril of death : but are lusty and strong.

5 They come in no misfortune like other folk : neither are they plagued like other men.

6 And this is the cause that they are so holden with pride : and overwhelmed with cruelty.

7 Their eyes swell with fatness : and they do even what they lust.

8 They corrupt other, and speak of wicked blasphemy : their talking is against the most High.

9 For they stretch forth their mouth unto the heaven : and their tongue goeth through the world.

10 Therefore fall the people unto them : and thereout suck they no small advantage.

11 Tush, say they, how should God perceive it : is there knowledge in the most High?

12 Lo, these are the ungodly, these prosper in the world, and these have riches in possession : and I said, Then have I cleansed my heart in vain, and washed mine hands in innocency.

13 All the day long have I been punished : and chastened every morning.

14 Yea, and I had almost said even as they : but lo then I should have condemned the generation of thy children.

15 Then thought I to understand this : but it was too hard for me ;

16 Until I went into the sanctuary of God : then understood I the end of these men;

17 Namely,

17 Namely, how thou dost set them in slippery places : and castest them down, and destroyest them.

18 O how suddenly do they consume : perish, and come to a fearful end!

19 Yea, even like as a dream when one awaketh : so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of the city.

20 Thus my heart was grieved : and it went even through my reins.

21 So foolish was I, and ignorant : even as it were a beast before thee.

22 Nevertheless, I am alway by thee : for thou hast holden me by my right hand.

23 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel : and after that receive me with glory.

24 Whom have I in heaven but thee : and there is none upon earth that I desire in comparison of thee.

25 My flesh and my heart faileth : but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

26 For lo, they that forsake thee shall perish : thou hast destroyed all them that commit fornication against thee.

27 But it is good for me to hold me fast by God, to put my trust in the Lord God : and to speak of all thy works in the gates of the daughter of Sion.

PSAL. 74. *Ut quid, Deus.*

O God, wherefore art thou absent from us so long : why is thy wrath so hot against the sheep of thy pasture?

2 O think upon thy congregation : whom thou hast purchased, and redeemed of old.

3 Think upon the tribe of thine inheritance : and mount Sion, wherein thou hast dwelt.

4 Lift up thy feet, that thou mayest utterly destroy every enemy : which hath done evil in thy sanctuary.

5 Thine adversaries roar in the midst of thy congregations : and set up their banners for tokens.

6 He that hewed timber afore out of the thick trees : was known to bring it to an excellent work.

7 But now they break down all the carved work thereof : with axes and hammers.

8 They have set fire upon thy holy places : and have defiled the dwelling-place of thy Name, even unto the ground.

9 Yea, they said in their hearts, Let us make havock of them altogether : thus have they burnt up all the houses of God in the land.

10 We see not our tokens, there is not one prophet more : no, not one is there among us that understandeth any more.

11 O God, how long shall the adversary do this dishonour : how long shall the enemy blaspheme thy Name, for ever?

12 Why



12 Why withdrawest thou thy hand : why pluckest thou not thy right hand out of thy bosom to consume the enemy ?

13 For God is my King of old : the help that is done upon earth, he doeth it himself.

14 Thou didst divide the sea through thy power : thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

15 Thou smotest the heads of Leviathan in pieces : and gavest him to be meat for the people in the wilderness.

16 Thou broughtest out fountains and waters out of the hard rocks : thou driedst up mighty waters.

17 The day is thine, and the night is thine : thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

18 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth : thou hast made summer and winter.

19 Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy hath rebuked : and how the foolish people hath blasphemed thy Name.

20 O deliver not the soul of thy turtle-dove unto the multitude of the enemies : and forget not the congregation of the poor for ever.

21 Look upon the covenant : for all the earth is full of darkness and cruel habitations.

22 O let not the simple go away ashamed : but let the poor and needy give praise unto thy Name.

23 Arise, O God, maintain thine own cause : remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee daily.

24 Forget not the voice of thine enemies : the presumption of them that hate thee increaseth ever more and more.

---

### M O R N I N G P R A Y E R.

PSAL. 75. *Confitebimur tibi.*

U N T O thee, O God, do we give thanks : yea, unto thee do we give thanks.

2 Thy Name also is so nigh : and that do thy wondrous works declare.

3 When I receive the congregation : I shall judge according unto right.

4 The earth is weak, and all the inhabitants thereof : I bear up the pillars of it.

5 I said unto the fools, Deal not so madly : an to the ungodly, Set not up your horn ;

6 Set not up your horn on high : and speak not with a stiff neck ;

7 For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west : nor yet from the south.

8 And why ? God is the Judge : he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

9 For in the hand of the Lord, there is a cup, and the wine is red : it is full mixed, and he poureth out of the same.

10 As for the dregs thereof : all the ungodly of the earth shall drink them, and suck them out.

11 But I will talk of the God of Jacob : and praise him for ever.

12 All the horns of the ungodly also will I break : and the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

PSALM. 76. *Notus in Judæa.*

**I**N Jewry is God known : his Name is great in Israel.

2 At Salem is his tabernacle : and his dwelling in Sion.

3 There brake he the arrows of the bow : the shield, the sword, and the battle.

4 Thou art of more honour and might : than the hills of the robbers.

5 The proud are robbed, they have slept their sleep : and all the men whose hands were mighty have found nothing.

6 At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob : both the chariot and horse are fallen.

7 Thou, even thou art to be feared : and who may stand in thy sight when thou art angry ?

8 Thou didst cause thy judgement to be heard from heaven : the earth trembled, and was still,

9 When God arose to judgement : and to help all the meek upon earth.

10 The fierceness of man shall turn to thy praise : and the fierceness of them shalt thou refrain.

11 Promise unto the Lord your God, and keep it, all ye that are round about him : bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall refrain the spirit of princes : and is wonderful among the kings of the earth

PSALM. 77. *Voce mea ad Dominum.*

**I** Will cry unto God with my voice : even unto God will I cry with my voice ; and he shall hearken unto me.

2 In the time of my trouble I sought the Lord : my sore ran and ceased not in the night season ; my soul refused comfort.

5 When I am in heaviness, I will think upon God : when my heart is vexed, I will complain.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking : I am so feeble, that I cannot speak.

5 I have considered the days of old : and the years that are past.

6 I call to remembrance my song : and in the night I commune with mine own heart, and search out my spirits.

7 Will the Lord absent himself for ever : and will he be no more entreated ?

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever : and is his promise come utterly to an end for evermore ?

9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious : and will he shut up his lovingkindness in displeasure ?

10 And I said, It is mine own infirmity : but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most Highest.

11 I will remember the works of the Lord : and call to mind thy wonders of old time.

12 I will think also of all thy works : and my talking shall be of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is holy : who is so great a God as our God ?

14 Thou art the God that doest wonders : and hast declared thy power among the people.

15 Thou hast mightily delivered thy people : even the sons of Jacob and Joseph.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee, and were afraid : the depth also was troubled.

17 The clouds poured out water, the air thundered : and thine arrows went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was heard round about : the lightnings shone upon the ground ; the earth was moved, and shook withal.

19 Thy way is in the sea, and thy paths in the great waters : and thy footsteps are not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like sheep : by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

### EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 78. *Attendite, popule.*

**H**EAR my law, O my people : incline your ears unto the words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable : I will declare hard sentences of old ;

3 Which we have heard and known : and such as our fathers have told us ;

4 That we should not hide them from the children of the generations to come : but to shew the honour of the Lord, his mighty and wonderful works that he hath done.

5 He made a covenant with Jacob, and gave Israel a law : which he commanded our forefathers to teach their children ;

6 That their posterity might know it : and the children which were yet unborn ;

7 To the intent that when they came up : they might shew their children the same ;

8 That

8 That they might put their trust in God : and not to forget the works of God, but to keep his commandments ;

9 And not to be as their forefathers, a faithless and stubborn generation : a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit cleaveth not stedfastly unto God ;

10 Like as the children of Ephraim : who being harnessed and carrying bows, turned themselves back in the day of battle.

11 They kept not the covenant of God : and would not walk in his law ;

12 But forgot what he had done : and the wonderful works that he had shewed for them.

13 Marvellous things did he in the sight of our forefathers, in the land of Egypt : even in the field of Zoan.

14 He divided the sea, and let them go through : he made the waters to stand on an heap.

15 In the day-time also he led them with a cloud : and all the night through with a light of fire.

16 He clave the hard rocks in the wilderness : and gave them drink thereof as it had been out of the great depth.

17 He brought waters out of the stony rock : so that it gusheth out like the rivers.

18 Yet for all this they sinned more against him : and provoked the most Highest in the wilderness.

19 They tempted God in their hearts : and required meat for their lust.

20 They spake against God also, saying : Shall God prepare a table in the wilderness ?

21 He smote the stony rock indeed, that the waters gushed out, and the streams flowed withal : but can he give bread also, or provide flesh for his people ?

22 When the Lord heard this, he was wroth : so the fire was kindled in Jacob, and there came up heavy displeasure against Israel ;

23 Because they believed not in God : and put not their trust in his help.

24 So he commanded the clouds above : and opened the doors of heaven.

25 He rained down manna also upon them for to eat : and gave them food from heaven.

26 So man did eat angels' food : for he sent them meat enough.

27 He caused the east wind to blow under heaven : and through his power he brought in the south-west wind.

28 He rained flesh upon them as thick as dust : and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea.

29 He let it fall among their tents : even round about their habitation.

30 So they did eat and were well filled ; for he gave them their own desire : they were not disappointed of their lust.

51 But while the meat was yet in their mouths, the heavy wrath of God came upon them, and slew the wealthiest of them : yea, and smote down the chosen men that were in Israel.

52 But for all this they sinned yet more : and believed not his wondrous works.

53 Therefore their days did he consume in vanity : and their years in trouble.

54 When he slew them, they sought him : and turned them early, and enquired after God.

55 And they remembered that God was their strength : and that the high God was their redeemer.

56 Nevertheless, they did but flatter him with their mouth : and dissembled with him in their tongue.

57 For their heart was not whole with him : neither continued they stedfast in his covenant.

58 But he was so merciful, that he forgave their misdeeds : and destroyed them not.

59 Yea, many a time turned he his wrath away : and would not suffer his whole displeasure to arise.

60 For he considered that they were but flesh : and that they were even a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.

61 Many a time did they provoke him in the wilderness : and grieved him in the desert.

62 They turned back and tempted God : and moved the Holy One in Israel.

63 They thought not of his hand : and of the day when he delivered them from the hand of the enemy ;

64 How he had wrought his miracles in Egypt : and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

65 He turned their waters into blood : so that they might not drink of the rivers.

66 He sent lice among them, and devoured them up : and frogs to destroy them.

67 He gave their fruit unto the caterpillar : and their labour unto the grasshopper.

68 He destroyed their vines with hailstones : and their mulberry trees with the frost.

69 He smote their cattle also with hailstones : and their flocks with hot thunderbolts.

70 He cast upon them the furiousness of his wrath, anger, displeasure and trouble : and sent evil angels among them.

71 He made a way to his indignation, and spared not their soul from death : but gave their life over to the pestilence ;

72 And smote all the firstborn in Egypt : the most principal and mightiest in the dwellings of Ham.

73 But as for his own people, he led them forth like sheep : and carried them in the wilderness like a flock.



54 He brought them out safely, that they should not fear: and overwhelmed their enemies with the sea;

55 And brought them within the borders of his sanctuary: even to his mountain, which he purchased with his right hand.

56 He cast out the heathen also before them: caused their land to be divided among them for an heritage; and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

57 So they tempted and displeased the most high God: and kept not his testimonies;

58 But turned their backs, and fell away like their forefathers: starting aside like a broken bow.

59 For they grieved him with their hill-altars: and provoked him to displeasure with their images.

60 When God heard this, he was wroth: and took sore displeasure at Israel;

61 So that he forsook the tabernacle in Silo: even the tent that he had pitched among men.

62 He delivered their power into captivity: and their beauty into the enemies' hand.

63 He gave his people over also unto the sword: and was wroth with his inheritance.

64 The fire consumed their young men: and their maidens were not given to marriage.

65 Their priests were slain with the sword: and there were no widows to make lamentation.

66 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleep: and like a giant refreshed with wine.

67 He smote his enemies in the hinder parts: and put them to a perpetual shame.

68 He refused the tabernacle of Joseph: and chose not the tribe of Ephraim;

69 But chose the tribe of Judah: even the hill of Sion which he loved.

70 And there he built his temple on high: and laid the foundation of it like the ground which he hath made continually.

71 He chose David also his servant: and took him away from the sheep-folds.

72 As he was following the ewes great with young ones, he took him: that he might feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So he fed them with a faithful and true heart: and ruled them prudently with all his power.

---

MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 79. *Deus, venerunt.*

**O** God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance: thy holy temple have they defiled, and made Jerusalem an heap of stones.

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the air : and the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the land.

3 Their blood have they shed like water on every side of Jerusalem : and there was no man to bury them.

4 We are become an open shame to our enemies : a very scorn and derision unto them that are round about us.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou be angry : shall thy jealousy burn like fire for ever ?

6 Pour out thine indignation upon the heathen that have not known thee : and upon the kingdoms that have not called upon thy Name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob : and laid waste his dwelling place.

8 O remember not our old sins ; but have mercy upon us, and that soon : for we are come to great misery.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy Name : O deliver us, and be merciful unto our sins for thy Name's sake.

10 Wherefore do the heathen say : Where is now their God ?

11 O let the vengeance of thy servants' blood that is shed : be openly shewed upon the heathen in our sight.

12 O let the sorrowful sighing of the prisoners come before thee : according to the greatness of thy power, preserve thou those that are appointed to die.

13 And for the blasphemy wherewith our neighbours have blasphemed thee : reward thou them, O Lord, seven fold into their bosom.

14 So we that are thy people, and sheep of thy pasture, shall give thee thanks for ever : and will alway be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation.

PSAL. 80. *Qui regis Israel.*

**H**EAR, O thou shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a sheep : shew thyself also, thou that sittest upon the Cherubims.

2 Before Ephraim, Benjamin, and Manasses : stir up thy strength, and come and help us.

3 Turn us again, O God : shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

4 O Lord God of hosts : how long wilt thou be angry with thy people that prayeth ?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears : and givest them plenteousness of tears to drink.

6 Thou hast made us a very strife unto our neighbours : and our enemies laugh us to scorn.

7 Turn us again, thou God of hosts : shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

8 Thou

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt : thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou madest room for it : and when it had taken root, it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it : and the boughs thereof were like the goodly cedar trees.

11 She stretched out her branches unto the sea : and her boughs unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then broken down her hedge : that all they that go by pluck off her grapes ?

13 The wild boar out of the wood doth root it up : and the wild beasts of the field devour it.

14 Turn thee again, thou God of hosts, look down from heaven : behold and visit this vine;

15 And the place of the vineyard that thy right hand hath planted : and the branch that thou madest so strong for thyself.

16 It is burnt with fire and cut down : and they shall perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand : and upon the son of man whom thou madest so strong for thine own self.

18 And so will not we go back from thee : O let us live, and we shall call upon thy Name.

19 Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts : shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

PSAL. 81. *Exultate Deo.*

**S**ING ye merrily unto God our strength : make a cheerful noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take the psalm, bring hither the tabret : the merry harp with the lute.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon : even in the time appointed, and upon our solemn feast day.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel : and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony : when he came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a strange language.

6 I eased his shoulder from the burden : and his hands were : delivered from making the pots.

7 Thou calledst upon me in troubles, and I delivered thee : and heard thee what time as the storm fell upon thee.

8 I proved thee also : at the waters of strife.

9 Hear, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel : if thou wilt hearken unto me,

10 There shall no strange god be in thee : neither shalt thou worship any other god.

11 I am the Lord thy God, who brought thee out of the land of Egypt : open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

*The 16. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 16. day.*

12 But my people would not hear my voice : and Israel would not obey me.

13 So I gave them up unto their own hearts' lusts : and let them follow their own imaginations.

14 O that my people would have hearkened unto me : for if Israel had walked in my ways,

15 I should soon have put down their enemies : and turned my hand against their adversaries.

16 The haters of the Lord should have been found liars : but their time should have endured for ever.

17 He should have fed them also with the finest wheat-flour : and with honey out of the stony rock should I have satisfied thee.

---

EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 82. *Deus stetit.*

**G**OD standeth in the congregation of princes : he is a judge among gods.

2 How long will ye give wrong judgement : and accept the persons of the ungodly?

3 Defend the poor and fatherless : see that such as are in need and necessity have right.

4 Deliver the outcast and poor : save them from the hand of the ungodly.

5 They will not be learned nor understand, but walk on still in darkness : all the foundations of the earth are out of course.

6 I have said, Ye are gods : and ye are all the children of the most Highest.

7 But ye shall die like men : and fall like one of the princes.

8 Arise, O God, and judge thou the earth : for thou shalt take all heathen to thine inheritance.

PSAL. 83. *Deus, quis similis.*

**H**OLD not thy tongue, O God, keep not still silence : refrain not thyself, O God.

2 For lo, thine enemies make a murmuring : and they that hate thee have lift up their head.

3 They have imagined craftily against thy people : and taken counsel against thy secret ones.

4 They have said, Come, and let us root them out, that they be no more a people : and that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have cast their heads together with one consent : and are confederate against thee ;

*The 16. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 16. day.*

6 The tabernacles of the Edomites and the Ismaelites : the Moabites and Hagarens ;

7 Gebal, and Ammen, and Amalex : the Philistines, with them that dwell at Tyre.

8 Assur also is joyned with them : and have holpen the children of Lot.

9 But do thou to them as unto the Madianites : unto Sisera, and unto Jabin at the brook of Kison ;

10 Who perished at Endor : and became as the dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their princes like Oreb and Zeb : yea, make all their princes like as Zeba and Salmana ;

12 Who say, Let us take to ourselves : the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like unto a wheel : and as the stubble before the wind ;

14 Like as the fire that burneth up the wood : and as the flame that consumeth the mountains.

15 Persecute them even so with thy tempest : and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Make their faces ashamed, O Lord : that they may seek thy Name.

17 Let them be confounded and vexed ever more and more : let them be put to shame and perish.

18 And they shall know that thou, whose Name is Jehovah : art only the most Highest over all the earth.

PSAL. 84. *Quàm dilecta.*

**O** How amiable are thy dwellings : thou Lord of hosts !

2 My soul hath a desire and longing to enter into the courts of the Lord : my heart and my flesh rejoice in the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house, and the swallow a nest, where she may lay her young : even thy altars, O Lord of hosts, my King and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house : they will be alway praising thee.

5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee : in whose heart are thy ways.

6 Who going through the vale of misery, use it for a well : and the pools are filled with water.

7 They will go from strength to strength : and unto the God of gods appeareth every one of them in Sion.

8 O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer : hearken, O God of Jacob.

9 Behold, O God our defender : and look upon the face of thine Anointed.

10 For one day in thy courts : is better than a thousand.



*The 16. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 16. day.*

11 I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God : than to dwell in the tents of ungodliness.

12 For the Lord God is a light and defence : the Lord will give grace and worship ; and no good thing shall he withhold from them that live a godly life.

13 O Lord God of hosts : blessed is the man that putteth his trust in thee.

PSAL. 85. *Benedixisti, Domine.*

**L**ORD, thou art become gracious unto thy land : thou hast turned away the captivity of Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the offence of thy people : and covered all their sins.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy displeasure : and turned thyself from thy wrathful indignation.

4 Turn us then, O God our Saviour : and let thine anger cease from us.

5 Wilt thou be displeased at us for ever : and wilt thou stretch out thy wrath from one generation to another ?

6 Wilt thou not turn again and quicken us : that thy people may rejoice in thee ?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O Lord : and grant us thy salvation.

8 I will hearken what the Lord God will say concerning me : for he shall speak peace unto his people, and to his saints, that they turn not again.

9 For his salvation is nigh them that fear him : that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together : righteousness and peace have kissed each other.

11 Truth shall flourish out of the earth : and righteousness hath looked down from heaven.

12 Yea, the Lord shall shew lovingkindness : and our land shall give her increase.

13 Righteousness shall go before him : and he shall direct his going in the way.

---

MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 86. *Inclina, Domine.*

**B**OW down thine ear, O Lord, and hear me : for I am poor and in misery.

2 Preserve thou my soul, for I am holy : my God, save thy servant that putteth his trust in thee.

3 Be merciful unto me, O Lord : for I will call daily upon thee.

4 Comfort the soul of thy servant : for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

5 For thou, Lord, art good and gracious : and of great mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give

*The 17. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 17. day.*

6 Give ear, Lord, unto my prayer : and ponder the voice of my humble desires.

7 In the time of my trouble I will call upon thee : for thou hearest me.

8 Among the gods there is none like unto thee, O Lord : there is not one that can do as thou doest.

9 All nations whom thou hast made, shall come and worship thee, O Lord : and shall glorify thy Name.

10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous things : thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord, and I will walk in thy truth : O knit my heart unto thee, that I may fear thy Name.

12 I will thank thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart : and will praise thy Name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me : and thou hast delivered my soul from the nethermost hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me : and the congregations of naughty men have sought after my soul, and have not set thee before their eyes.

15 But thou, O Lord God, art full of compassion and mercy : longsuffering, plenteous in goodness and truth.

16 O'turn thee then unto me, and have mercy upon me : give thy strength unto thy servant, and help the son of thine handmaid.

17 Shew some token upon me for good, that they who hate me may see it, and be ashamed : because, thou, Lord, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

PSAL. 87. *Fundamenta ejus.*

**H**ER foundations are upon the holy hills : the Lord loveth the gates of Sion more than all the dwellings of Jacob.

2 Very excellent things are spoken of thee : thou city of God.

3 I will think upon Rahab and Babylon : with them that know me.

4 Behold ye the Philistines also : and they of Tyre, with the Morians ; lo, there was he born.

5 And of Sion it shall be reported, that he was born in her : and the most High shall stablish her.

6 The Lord shall rehearse it when he writeth up the people : that he was born there.

7 The singers also and trumpeters shall he rehearse : all my fresh springs shall be in thee.

PSAL. 88. *Domine Deus.*

**O** Lord God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee : O let my prayer enter into thy presence ; incline thine ear unto my calling.

2 For my soul is full of trouble : and my life draweth nigh unto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that go down into the pit : and I have been even as a man that hath no strength ;

4 Free among the dead, like unto them that are wounded and lie in the grave : who are out of remembrance, and are cut away from thy hand.

5 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit : in a place of darkness, and in the deep.

6 Thine indignation lieth hard upon me : and thou hast vexed me with all thy storms.

7 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me : and made me to be abhorred of them.

8 I am so fast in prison : that I cannot get forth.

9 My sight faileth for very trouble : Lord, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched forth my hands unto thee.

10 Dost thou shew wonders among the dead : or shall the dead rise up again and praise thee?

11 Shall thy lovingkindness be shewed in the grave : or thy faithfulness in destruction?

12 Shall thy wondrous works be known in the dark : and thy righteousness in the land where all things are forgotten?

13 Unto thee have I cried, O Lord : and early shall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord, why abhorrest thou my soul : and hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am in misery, and like unto him that is at the point to die : even from my youth up thy terrors have I suffered with a troubled mind.

16 Thy wrathful displeasure goeth over me : and the fear of thee hath undone me.

17 They came round about me daily like water : and compassed me together on every side.

18 My lovers and friends hast thou put away from me : and hid mine acquaintance out of my sight.

---

EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 89. *Misericordias Domini.*

**M**Y song shall be alway of the lovingkindness of the Lord : with my mouth will I ever be shewing thy truth from one generation to another.

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be set up for ever : thy truth shalt thou stablish in the heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my chosen : I have sworn unto David my servant ;

4 Thy seed will I stablish for ever : and set up thy throne from one generation to another.

5 O Lord, the very heavens shall praise thy wondrous works : and thy truth in the congregation of the saints.

6 For who is he among the clouds : that shall be compared unto the Lord?

7 And what is he among the gods : that shall be like unto the Lord?

8 God is very greatly to be feared in the council of the saints : and to be had in reverence of all them that are round about him.

9 O Lord God of hosts, who is like unto thee : thy truth, most mighty Lord, is on every side.

10 Thou rulest the raging of the sea : thou stillest the waves thereof when they arise.

11 Thou hast subdued Egypt, and destroyed it : thou hast scattered thine enemies abroad with thy mighty arm.

12 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine : thou hast laid the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is.

13 Thou hast made the north and the south : Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in thy Name.

14 Thou hast a mighty arm : strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

15 Righteousness and equity are the habitation of thy seat : mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

16 Blessed is the people, O Lord, that can rejoice in thee : they shall walk in the light of thy countenance.

17 Their delight shall be daily in thy Name : and in thy righteousness shall they make their boast.

18 For thou art the glory of their strength : and in thy lovingkindness thou shalt lift up our horns.

19 For the Lord is our defence : the Holy One of Israel is our King.

20 Thou spakest sometime in visions unto thy saints, and saidst : I have laid help upon one that is mighty, I have exalted one chosen out of the people.

21 I have found David my servant : with my holy oil have I anointed him.

22 My hand shall hold him fast : and my arm shall strengthen him.

23 The enemy shall not be able to do him violence : the son of wickedness shall not hurt him.

24 I will smite down his foes before his face : and plague them that hate him.

25 My truth also and my mercy shall be with him : and in my Name shall his horn be exalted.

26 I will set his dominion also in the sea : and his right hand in the floods.

27 He shall call me, Thou art my Father : my God, and my strong salvation.

28 And I will make him my firstborn : higher than the kings of the earth.

*The 17. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 17. day.*

29 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore : and my covenant shall stand fast with him.

30 His seed also will I make to endure for ever : and his throne as the days of heaven.

31 But if his children forsake my law : and walk not in my judgements ;

32 If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments : I will visit their offences with the rod, and their sin with scourges.

35 Nevertheless my lovingkindness will I not utterly take from him : nor suffer my truth to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips : I have sworn once by my holiness, That I will not fail David.

33 His seed shall endure for ever : and his seat is like as the sun before me.

36 He shall stand fast for evermore as the moon : and as the faithful witness in heaven.

37 But thou hast abhorred and forsaken thine Anointed : and art displeased at him.

38 Thou hast broken the covenant of thy servant : and cast his crown to the ground.

39 Thou hast overthrown all his hedges : and broken down his strong holds.

40 All they that go by spoil him : and he is become a reproach to his neighbours.

41 Thou hast set up the right hand of his enemies : and made all his adversaries to rejoice.

42 Thou hast taken away the edge of his sword : and givest him not victory in the battle.

43 Thou hast put out his glory : and cast his throne down to the ground.

44 The days of his youth hast thou shortened : and covered him with dishonour.

45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thyself, for ever : and shall thy wrath burn like fire ?

46 O remember how short my time is : wherefore hast thou made all men for nought ?

47 What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death : and shall he deliver his soul from the hand of hell ?

48 Lord, where are thy old lovingkindnesses : which thou swarest unto David in thy truth ?

49 Remember, Lord, the rebuke that thy servants have : and how I do bear in my bosom the rebukes of many people ;

50 Wherewith thine enemies have blasphemed thee, and slandered the footsteps of thine Anointed : praised be the Lord for evermore. Amen, and Amen.

MORN-



## MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL 90. *Domine, refugium.*

**L**ORD, thou hast been our refuge : from one generation to another.

2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made : thou art God from everlasting, and world without end.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction : again thou sayest, Come again, ye children of men.

4 For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday : seeing that is past, as a watch in the night.

5 As soon as thou scatterest them, they are even as a sleep : and fade away suddenly like the grass.

6 In the morning it is green, and groweth up : but in the evening it is cut down, dried up, and withered.

7 For we consume away in thy displeasure : and are afraid at thy wrathful indignation.

8 Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee : and our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.

9 For when thou art angry, all our days are gone : we bring our years to an end, as it were a tale that is told.

10 The days of our age are threescore years and ten ; and though men be so strong, that they come to fourscore years : yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow ; so soon passeth it away, and we are gone.

11 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath : for even thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.

12 So teach us to number our days : that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13 Turn thee again, O Lord, at the last : and be gracious unto thy servants.

14 O satisfy us with thy mercy, and that soon : so shall we rejoice and be glad all the days of our life.

15 Comfort us again now after the time that thou hast plagued us : and for the years wherein we have suffered adversity.

16 Shew thy servants thy work : and their children thy glory.

17 And the glorious majesty of the Lord our God be upon us : prosper thou the work of our hands upon us, O prosper thou our handy work.

PSAL 91. *Qui habitat.*

**W**HOSO dwelleth under the defence of the most High : shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say unto the Lord, Thou art my hope and my strong hold : my God, in him will I trust.

3 For he shall deliver thee from the snare of the hunter : and from the noisom pestilence.

4 He shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt be safe under his feathers : his faithfulness and truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for any terror by night : nor for the arrow that flieth by day ;

6 For the pestilence that walketh in darkness : nor for the sickness that destroyeth in the noon day.

7 A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand : but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Yea, with thine eyes shalt thou behold : and see the reward of the ungodly.

9 For thou, Lord, art my hope : thou hast set thine house of defence very high.

10 There shall no evil happen unto thee : neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee : to keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee in their hands : that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt go upon the lion and adder : the young lion and the dragon shalt thou tread under thy feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him : I will set him up, because he hath known my Name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will hear him : yea, I am with him in trouble ; I will deliver him, and bring him to honour.

16 With long life will I satisfy him : and shew him my salvation.

PSAL 92. *Bonum est confiteri.*

**I**T is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord : and to sing praises unto thy Name, O most Highest ;

2 To tell of thy lovingkindness early in the morning : and of thy truth in the night-season ;

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the lute : upon a loud instrument, and upon the harp.

4 For thou, Lord, hast made me glad through thy works : and I will rejoice in giving praise for the operations of thy hands.

5 O Lord, how glorious are thy works : thy thoughts are very deep !

6 An unwise man doth not well consider this : and a fool doth not understand it.

7 When the ungodly are green as the grass, and when all the workers of wickedness do flourish : then shall they be destroyed for ever; but thou, Lord, art the most Highest for evermore.

8 For lo, thine enemies, O Lord, lo, thine enemies shall perish : and all the workers of wickedness shall be destroyed.

9 But mine horn shall be exalted like the horn of an unicorn : for I am anointed with fresh oil.

10 Mine eye also shall see his lust of mine enemies : and mine ear shall hear his desire of the wicked that arise up against me.

11 The righteous shall flourish like a palm tree : and shall spread abroad like a cedar in Libanus.

12 Such as be planted in the house of the Lord : shall flourish in the courts of the house of our God.

13 They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age : and shall be fat and well liking;

14 That they may shew how true the Lord my strength is : and that there is no unrighteousness in him.

# EVENING PRAYER.

## PSAL. 93. *Dominus regnavit.*

**T**HE Lord is King, and hath put on glorious apparel : the Lord hath put on his apparel, and girded himself with strength.

2 He hath made the round world so sure : that it cannot be moved.

3 Ever since the world began, hath thy seat been prepared : thou art from everlasting.

4 The floods are risen, O Lord, the floods have lift up their voice : the floods lift up their waves.

5 The waves of the sea are mighty and rage horribly : but yet the Lord, who dwelleth on high, is mightier.

6 Thy testimonies, O Lord, are very sure : holiness becometh thine house for ever.

## PSAL. 94. *Deus ultionum.*

**O** Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth : thou God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thyself.

2 Arise, thou judge of the world : and reward the proud after their deserving.

3 Lord, how long shall the ungodly : how long shall the ungodly triumph ?

4 How long shall all wicked doers speak so disdainfully : and make such proud boasting ?

5 They smite down thy people, O Lord : and trouble thine heritage.

6 They murder the widow and the stranger : and put the fatherless to death.

7 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord shall not see : neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Take heed, ye unwise among the people : O ye fools, when will ye understand ?

9 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear : or he that made the eye, shall he not see ?

10 Or he that nurtureth the heathen : it is he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he punish ?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man : that they are but vain.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O Lord : and teachest him in thy law ;

13 That thou mayest give him patience in time of adversity : until the pit be digged up for the ungodly.

14 For the Lord will not fail his people : neither will he forsake his inheritance ;

15 Until righteousness turn again unto judgement : all such as are true in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up with me against the wicked : or who will take my part against the evil-doers ?

17 If the Lord had not helped me : it had not failed but my soul had been put to silence.

18 But when I said, My foot hath slipped : thy mercy, O Lord, held me up.

19 In the multitude of the sorrows that I had in my heart : thy comforts have refreshed my soul.

20 Wilt thou have any thing to do with the stool of wickedness : which imagineth mischief as a law ?

21 They gather them together against the soul of the righteous : and condemn the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my refuge : and my God is the strength of my confidence.

23 He shall recompense them their wickedness, and destroy them in their own malice : yea, the Lord our God shall destroy them.

### MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 95. *Venite, exultemus.*

**O** Come, let us sing unto the Lord : let us heartily rejoice in the strength of our salvation.

*The 19. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 19. day.*

2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving : and shew ourselves glad in him with psalms ;

3 For the Lord is a great God : and a great King above all gods.

4 In his hand are all the corners of the earth : and the strength of the hills is his also.

5 The sea is his, and he made it : and his hands prepared the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship, and fall down : and kneel before the Lord our Maker ;

7 For he is the Lord our God : and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand.

8 To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts : as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation, in the wilderness ;

9 When your fathers tempted me : proved me, and saw my works.

10 Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said : It is a people that do err in their hearts, for they have not known my ways ;

11 Unto whom I swear in my wrath : that they should not enter into my rest.

PSAL. 96. *Cantate Domino.*

**O** Sing unto the Lord a new song : sing unto the Lord, all the whole earth.

2 Sing unto the Lord, and praise his Name : be telling of his salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour unto the heathen : and his wonders unto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily be praised : he is more to be feared than all gods.

5 As for all the gods of the heathen, they are but idols : but power and it is the Lord that made the heavens

6 Glory and worship are before him : power and honour are in his sanctuary.

7 Ascribe unto the Lord, O ye kindreds of the people : ascribe unto the Lord worship and power.

8 Ascribe unto the Lord the honour due unto his Name : bring presents, and come into his courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness : let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen, that the Lord is King : and that it is he who hath made the round world so fast that it cannot be moved ; and how that he shall judge the people righteously.

11 Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad : let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is.

12 Let



12 Let the field be joyful and all that is in it : then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice before the Lord.

13 For he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth : and with righteousness to judge the world, and the people with his truth.

PSAL. 97. *Dominus regnavit.*

**T**HE Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof : yea, the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkness are round about him : righteousness and judgement are the habitation of his seat.

3 There shall go a fire before him : and burn up his enemies on every side.

4 His lightnings gave shine unto the world : the earth saw it, and was afraid.

5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the Lord : at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heavens have declared his righteousness : and all the people have seen his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that worship carved images, and that delight in vain gods : worship him, all ye gods.

8 Sion heard of it, and rejoiced : and the daughters of Judah were glad, because of thy judgements, O Lord.

9 For thou, Lord, art higher than all that are in the earth : thou art exalted far above all gods.

10 O ye that love the Lord, see that ye hate the thing which is evil : the Lord preserveth the souls of his saints ; he shall deliver them from the hand of the ungodly.

11 There is sprung up a light for the righteous : and joyful gladness for such as are true hearted.

12 Rejoice in the Lord, ye righteous : and give thanks for a remembrance of his holiness.

EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 98. *Cantate Domino.*

**O** Sing unto the Lord a new song : for he hath done marvellous things.

2 With his own right hand, and with his holy arm : hath he gotten himself the victory.

3 The Lord declared his salvation : his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

4 He hath remembered his mercy and truth toward the house of Israel : and all the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

5 Shew yourselves joyful unto the Lord, all ye lands : sing, rejoice, and give thanks.

6 Praise

*The 19. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 19. day.*

6 Praise the Lord upon the harp : sing to the harp with a psalm of thanksgiving.

7 With trumpets also and shawms : O shew yourselves joyful before the Lord the King.

8 Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is : the round world, and they that dwell therein.

9 Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be joyful together before the Lord, for he is come to judge the earth.

10 With righteousness shall he judge the world : and the people with equity.

PSAL. 99. *Dominus regnavit.*

**T**HE Lord is King, be the people ever so impatient : he sitteth between the cherubims, be the earth ever so unquiet.

2 The Lord is great in Sion : and high above all people.

3 They shall give thanks unto thy Name : which is great, wonderful, and holy.

4 The king's power loveth judgement, thou hast prepared equity : thou hast executed judgement and righteousness in Jacob.

5 O magnify the Lord our God : and fall down before his footstool, for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among such as call upon his Name : these called upon the Lord, and he heard them.

7 He spake unto them out of the cloudy pillar : for they kept his testimonies, and the law that he gave them.

8 Thou heardest them, O Lord our God : thou forgavest them, O God, and punishedst their own inventions.

9 O magnify the Lord our God, and worship him upon his holy hill : for the Lord our God is holy.

PSAL. 100. *Jubilate Deo.*

**O** Be joyful in the Lord, all ye lands : serve the Lord with gladness, and come before his presence with a song.

2 Be ye sure that the Lord he is God ; it is he that hath made us, and not we ourselves : we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

3 O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise : be thankful unto him, and speak good of his Name.

4 For Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting : and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

PSAL. 101. *Misericordiam et judicium.*

**M**Y song shall be of mercy and judgement : unto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

- 2 O let me have understanding: in the way of godliness!  
 3 When wilt thou come unto me: I will walk in my house with a perfect heart.  
 4 I will take no wicked thing in hand; I hate the sins of unfaithfulness: there shall no such cleave unto me.  
 5 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person.  
 6 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour: him will I destroy.  
 7 Whoso hath also a proud look and high stomach: I will not suffer him.  
 8 Mine eyes look upon such as are faithful in the land: that they may dwell with me.  
 9 Whoso leadeth a godly life: he shall be my servant.  
 10 There shall no deceitful person dwell in my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.  
 11 I shall soon destroy all the ungodly that are in the land: that I may root out all wicked doers from the city of the Lord.

## MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 102. *Domine, exaudi.*

**H**EAR my prayer, O Lord: and let my crying come unto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble: incline thine ears unto me when I call; O hear me, and that right soon.

3 For my days are consumed away like smoke: and my bones are burnt up as it were a firebrand.

4 My heart is smitten down, and withered like grass: so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 For the voice of my groaning: my bones will scarce cleave to my flesh.

6 I am become like a pelican in the wilderness: and like an owl that is in the desert.

7 I have watched and am even as it were a sparrow: that sitteth alone upon the housetop.

8 Mine enemies revile me all the day long: and they that are mad upon me, are sworn together against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes as it were bread: and mingled my drink with weeping;

10 And that because of thine indignation and wrath: for thou hast taken me up, and cast me down.

11 My days are gone like a shadow: and I am withered like grass.

12 But thou, O Lord, shalt endure for ever: and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

15 Thou

*The 20. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 20. day.*

13 Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon Sion : for it is time that thou have mercy upon her, yea, the time is come.

14 And why? thy servants think upon her stones : and it pitieth them to see her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall fear thy Name, O Lord : and all the kings of the earth thy Majesty ;

16 When the Lord shall build up Sion : and when his glory shall appear ;

17 When he turneth him unto the prayer of the poor destitute : and despiseth not their desire.

18 This shall be written for those that come after : and the people which shall be born shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from his sanctuary : out of the heaven did the Lord behold the earth ;

20 That he might hear the mournings of such as are in captivity : and deliver the children appointed unto death ;

21 That they may declare the Name of the Lord in Sion : and his worship at Jerusalem ;

22 When the people are gathered together : and the kingdoms also to serve the Lord.

23 He brought down my strength in my journey : and shortened my days.

24 But I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of mine age : as for thy years, they endure throughout all generations.

25 Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth : and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure : they all shall wax old as doth a garment ;

27 And as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed : but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue : and their seed shall stand fast in thy sight.

PSAL. 103. *Benedic, anima mea.*

**P**RAISE the Lord, O my soul : and all that is within me, I praise his ho'y Name.

2 Praise the Lord, O my soul : and forget not all his benefits ;

3 Who forgiveth all thy sin : and healeth all thine infirmities ;

4 Who saveth thy life from destruction : and crowneth thee with mercy and loving-kindness ;

5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things : making thee young and lusty as an eagle.

6 The Lord executeth righteousness and judgement : for all them that are oppressed with wrong.

7 He shewed his ways unto Moses : his works unto the children of Israel.

*The 20. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 20. day.*

8 The Lord is full of compassion and mercy : long-suffering, and of great goodness.

9 He will not alway be chiding : neither keepeth he his anger for ever.

10 He hath not dealt with us after our sins : nor rewarded us according to our wickednesses.

11 For look how high the heaven is in comparison of the earth : so great is his mercy also toward them that fear him.

12 Look how wide also the east is from the west : so far hath he set our sins from us.

13 Yea, like as a father pitieth his own children : even so is the Lord merciful unto them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth whereof we are made : he remembereth that we are but dust.

15 The days of man are but as grass : for he flourisheth as a flower of the field.

16 For as soon as the wind goeth over it, it is gone : and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the merciful goodness of the Lord endureth for ever and ever upon them that fear him : and his righteousness upon children's children ;

18 Even upon such as keep his covenant : and think upon his commandments to do them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his seat in heaven : and his kingdom ruleth over all.

20 O praise the Lord, ye angels of his, ye that excel in strength : ye that fulfil his commandment, and hearken unto the voice of his words.

21 O praise the Lord, all ye his hosts : ye servants of his that do his pleasure.

22 O speak good of the Lord, all ye works of his, in all places of his dominion : praise thou the Lord, O my soul.

---

### EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 104. *Benedic, anima mea.*

**P**RAISE the Lord, O my soul : O Lord my God, thou art become exceeding glorious, thou art clothed with majesty and honour.

2 Thou deckest thyself with light as it were with a garment : and spreadest out the heavens like a curtain.

3 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters : and maketh the clouds his chariot, and walketh upon the wings of the wind.

4 He maketh his angels spirits : and his ministers a flaming fire.

5 He laid the foundations of the earth : that it never should move at any time.

6 Thou



*The 20. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 20. day.*

6 Thou coveredst it with the deep, like as with a garment :  
the waters stand in the hills.

7 At thy rebuke they flee : at the voice of thy thunder they  
are afraid.

8 They go up as high as the hills, and down to the vallies  
beneath : even unto the place which thou hast appointed for  
them.

9 Thou hast set them their bounds which they shall not pass :  
neither turn again to cover the earth.

10 He sendeth the springs into the rivers : which run among  
the hills.

11 All the beasts of the field drink thereof : and the wild asses  
quench their thirst.

12 Beside them shall the fowls of the air have their habita-  
tion : and sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hills from above : the earth is filled with  
the fruit of thy works.

14 He bringeth forth grass for the cattle : and green herb  
for the service of men ;

15 That he may bring food out of the earth, and wine that  
maketh glad the heart of man : and oil to make him a cheerful  
countenance, and bread to strengthen man's heart.

16 The trees of the Lord also are full of sap : even the cedars  
of Libanus which he hath planted ;

17 Wherein the birds make their nests : and the fir-trees are  
a dwelling for the stork.

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats : and so are  
the stony rocks for the conies.

19 He appointed the moon for certain seasons : and the sun  
knoweth his going down.

20 Thou makest darkness, that it may be night : wherein  
all the beasts of the forest do move.

21 The lions roaring after their prey : do seek their meat  
from God.

22 The sun ariseth, and they get them away together : and  
lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth to his work, and to his labour : until  
the evening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy works : in wisdom hast  
thou made them all ; the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the great and wide sea also : wherein are things  
creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships, and there is that Leviathan : whom  
thou hast made to take his pastime therein.

27 These wait all upon thee : that thou mayest give them  
meat in due season.

28 When thou givest it them, they gather it : and when thou  
openest thy hand, they are filled with good.

29 When thou hidest thy face, they are troubled : when thou takest away their breath, they die, and are turned again to their dust.

30 When thou lettest thy breath go forth, they shall be made : and thou shalt renew the face of the earth.

31 The glorious majesty of the Lord shall endure for ever : the Lord shall rejoice in his works.

32 The earth shall tremble at the look of him : if he do but touch the hills, they shall smoke.

33 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live : I will praise my God while I have my being.

34 And so shall my words please him : my joy shall be in the Lord.

35 As for sinners, they shall be consumed out of the earth, and the ungodly shall come to an end : praise thou the Lord, O my soul, praise the Lord,

# MORNING PRAYER.

## PSAL. 105. *Confitemini Domino.*

**O** Give thanks unto the Lord, and call upon his Name : tell the people what things he hath done.

2 O let your songs be of him, and praise him : and let your talking be of all his wondrous works.

3 Rejoice in his holy Name : let the heart of them rejoice that seek the Lord.

4 Seek the Lord and his strength : seek his face evermore,

5 Remember the marvellous works that he hath done : his wonders, and the judgements of his mouth;

6 O ye seed of Abraham, his servant : ye children of Jacob, his chosen.

7 He is the Lord our God : his judgements are in all the world.

8 He hath been alway mindful of his covenant and promise : that he made to a thousand generations;

9 Even the covenant that he made with Abraham : and the oath that he sware unto Isaac;

10 And appointed the same unto Jacob for a law : and to Israel for an everlasting testament ;

11 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan : the lot of your inheritance.

12 When there were yet but a few of them : and they strangers in the land;

13 What time as they went from one nation to another : from one kingdom to another people ;

*The 21. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 21. day.*

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong : but reprov'd  
even kings for their sake ;

15 Touch not mine anointed : and do my prophets no  
harm.

16 Moreover, he called for a dearth upon the land : and  
destroyed all the provision of bread.

17 But he had sent a man before them : even Joseph, who  
was sold to be a bond-servant ;

18 Whose feet they hurt in the stocks : the iron entered into  
his soul.

19 Until the time came that his cause was known : the word  
of the Lord tried him.

20 The king sent and delivered him : the prince of the people  
let him go free.

21 He made him lord also of his house : and ruler of all his  
substance ;

22 That he might inform his princes after his will : and  
teach his senators wisdom.

23 Israel also came into Egypt : and Jacob was a stranger in  
the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people exceedingly : and made them  
stronger than their enemies ;

25 Whose heart turned so, that they hated his people : and  
dealt untruly with his servants.

26 Then sent he Moses his servant : and Aaron whom he had  
chosen.

27 And these shewed his tokens among them : and wonders  
in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkness, and it was dark : and they were not  
obedient unto his word.

29 He turned their waters into blood : and slew their fish.

30 Their land brought forth frogs : yea, even in their king's  
chambers.

31 He spake the word, and there came all manner of flies :  
and lice in all their quarters.

32 He gave them hailstones for rain : and flames of fire in  
their land.

33 He smote their vines also and fig-trees : and destroyed  
the trees that were in their coasts.

34 He spake the word, and the grasshoppers came, and  
caterpillars innumerable : and did eat up all the grass in their  
land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

35 He smote all the first-born in their land : even the chief of  
all their strength.

36 He brought them forth also with silver and gold : there  
was not one feeble person among their tribes.

37 Egypt was glad at their departing : for they were afraid  
of them.

38 He spread out a cloud to be a covering : and fire to give light in the night-season.

39 At their desire he brought quails : and he filled them with the bread of heaven.

40 He opened the rock of stone, and the waters flowed out : so that rivers ran in the dry places.

41 For why? he remembered his holy promise : and Abraham his servant.

42 And he brought forth his people with joy : and his chosen with gladness;

43 And gave them the lands of the heathen : and they took the labours of the people in possession;

44 That they might keep his statutes : and observe his laws.

# EVENING PRAYER.

## PSAL. 106. *Confitemini Domino.*

**O** Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Who can express the noble acts of the Lord : or shew forth all his praise?

3 Blessed are they that alway keep judgement : and do righteousness.

4 Remember me, O Lord, according to the favour that thou bearest unto thy people : O visit me with thy salvation ;

5 That I may see the felicity of thy chosen : and rejoice in the gladness of thy people, and give thanks with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathers : we have done amiss, and dealt wickedly.

7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders in Egypt, neither kept they thy great goodness in remembrance : but were disobedient at the sea, even at the Red sea.

8 Nevertheless he helped them for his Name's sake : that he might make his power to be known.

9 He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up : so he led them through the deep as through a wilderness.

10 And he saved them from the adversaries' hand : and delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

11 As for those that troubled them, the waters overwhelmed them : there was not one of them left.

12 Then believed they his words : and sang unto him.

13 But within a while they forgot his works : and would not abide his counsel;

14 But lust came upon them in the wilderness : and they tempted God in the desert.

15 And he gave them their desire : and sent leanness withal into their soul.

16 They angered Moses also in the tents : and Aaron the saint of the Lord.

17 So the earth opened and swallowed up Dathan : and covered the congregation of Abiram.

18 And the fire was kindled in their company : the flame burnt up the ungodly.

19 They made a calf in Horeb : and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they turned their glory : into the similitude of a calf that eateth hay ;

21 And they forgot God their Saviour : who had done so great things in Egypt ;

22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham : and fearful things by the Red sea.

23 So he said he would have destroyed them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the gap : to turn away his wrathful indignation, lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea, they thought scorn of that pleasant land : and gave no credence unto his word ;

25 But murmured in their tents : and hearkened not unto the voice of the Lord.

26 Then lift he up his hand against them : to overthrow them in the wilderness ;

27 To cast out their seed among the nations : and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They joined themselves unto Baal-peor : and ate the offerings of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their own inventions : and the plague was great among them.

30 Then stood up Phinees, and prayed : and so the plague ceased.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness : among all posterities for evermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife : so that he punished Moses for their sakes ;

33 Because they provoked his spirit : so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 Neither destroyed they the heathen : as the Lord commanded them ;

35 But were mingled among the heathen : and learned their works ;

36 Insomuch that they worshipped their idols, which turned to their own decay : yea, they offered their sons and their daughters unto devils ;

37 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons,



and of their daughters : whom they offered unto the idols of Canaan ; and the land was defiled with blood.

38 Thus were they stained with their own works : and went a whoring with their own inventions.

39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people : insomuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

40 And he gave them over into the hand of the heathen : and they that hated them were lords over them.

41 Their enemies oppressed them : and had them in subjection.

42 Many a time did he deliver them : but they rebelled against him with their own inventions, and were brought down in their wickedness.

43 Nevertheless when he saw their adversity : he heard their complaint.

44 He thought upon his covenant, and pitied them, according unto the multitude of his mercies : yea, he made all those that led them away captive to pity them.

45 Deliver us, O Lord our God, and gather us from among the heathen : that we may give thanks unto thy holy Name, and make our boast of thy praise.

46 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting, and world without end : and let all the people say, Amen.

## MORNING PRAYER.

### PSAL. 107. *Confitemini Domino.*

**O** Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let them give thanks, whom the Lord hath redeemed : and delivered from the hand of the enemy ;

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west : from the north, and from the south.

4 They went astray in the wilderness out of the way : and found no city to dwell in ;

5 Hungry and thirsty : their soul fainted in them.

6 So they cried unto the Lord in their trouble : and he delivered them from their distress ;

7 He led them forth by the right way : that they might go to the city where they dwelt.

8 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men !

9 For he satisfieth the empty soul : and filleth the hungry soul with goodness ;

10 Such as sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death : being fast bound in misery and iron.

11 Because they rebelled against the words of the Lord : and lightly regarded the counsel of the most Highest ;

12 He also brought down their heart through heaviness : they fell down, and there was none to help them.

13 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivered them out of their distress.

14 For he brought them out of darkness, and out of the shadow of death : and brake their bonds in sunder.

15 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men !

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass : and smitten the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Foolish men are plagued for their offence : and because of their wickedness.

18 Their soul abhorred all manner of meat : and they were even hard at death's door.

19 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivered them out of their distress.

20 He sent his word, and healed them : and they were saved from their destruction.

21 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men !

22 That they would offer unto him the sacrifice of thanksgiving : and tell out his works with gladness !

23 They that go down to the sea in ships : and occupy their business in great waters ;

24 These men see the works of the Lord : and his wonders in the deep.

25 For at his word the stormy wind ariseth : which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They are carried up to the heaven, and down again to the deep : their soul melteth away because of the trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man : and are at their wits end.

28 So when they cry unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivereth them out of their distress.

29 For he maketh the storm to cease : so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad because they are at rest : and so he bringeth them unto the haven where they would be.

31 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men !

*The 22. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 22. day.*

32 That they would exalt him also in the congregation of the people : and praise him in the seat of the elders!

33 Who turneth the floods into a wilderness : and drieth up the water-springs.

34 A fruitful land maketh he barren : for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 Again he maketh the wilderness a standing water : and water-springs of a dry ground.

36 And there he setteth the hungry : that they may build them a city to dwell in;

37 That they may sow their land, and plant vineyards : to yield them fruits of increase.

38 He blesseth them, so that they multiply exceedingly : and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 And again, when they are minished and brought low : through oppression, through any plague or trouble;

40 Though he suffer them to be evil entreated through tyrants : and let them wander out of the way in the wilderness;

41 Yet helpeth he the poor out of misery : and maketh him households like a flock of sheep.

42 The righteous will consider this, and rejoice : and the mouth of all wickedness shall be stopped.

43 Whoso is wise, will ponder these things : and they shall understand the loving-kindness of the Lord.

---

EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 108. *Paratum cor meum.*

**O** God, my heart is ready, my heart is ready : I will sing and give praise with the best member that I have.

2 Awake, thou lute and harp : I myself will awake right early.

3 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people : I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is greater than the heavens : and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

5 Set up thyself, O God, above the heavens : and thy glory above all the earth.

6 That thy beloved may be delivered : let thy right hand save them, and hear thou me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness : I will rejoice therefore, and divide Sichem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine : Ephraim also is the strength of my head;

9 Judah is my law-giver, Moab is my wash-pot : over Edom will I cast out my shoe, upon Philistia will I triumph.

10 Who

10 Who will lead me into the strong city : and who will bring me into Edom ?

11 Hast not thou forsaken us, O God : and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts ?

12 O help us against the enemy : for vain is the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do great acts : and it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

P S A L. 109. *Deus laudum.*

**H**OLD not thy tongue, O God of my praise : for the mouth of the ungodly, yea, the mouth of the deceitful, is opened upon me.

2 And they have spoken against me with false tongues : they compassed me about also with words of hatred, and fought against me without a cause.

3 For the love that I had unto them, lo, they now take my contrary part : but I give myself unto prayer.

4 Thus have they rewarded me evil for good : and hatred for my good-will.

5 Set thou an ungodly man to be ruler over him : and let Satan stand at his right hand.

6 When sentence is given upon him, let him be condemned : and let his prayer be turned into sin.

7 Let his days be few : and let another take his office.

8 Let his children be fatherless : and his wife a widow.

9 Let his children be vagabonds, and beg their bread : let them seek it also out of desolate places.

10 Let the extortioner consume all that he hath : and let the stranger spoil his labour.

11 Let there be no man to pity him : nor to have compassion upon his fatherless children.

12 Let his posterity be destroyed : and in the next generation let his name be clean put out.

13 Let the wickedness of his fathers be had in remembrance in the sight of the Lord : and let not the sin of his mother be done away.

14 Let them alway be before the Lord : that he may root out the memorial of them from off the earth ;

15 And that, because his mind was not to do good : but persecuted the poor helpless man, that he might slay him that was vexed at the heart.

16 His delight was in cursing, and it shall happen unto him : he loved not blessing, therefore shall it be far from him.

17 He clothed himself with cursing, like as with a raiment : and it shall come into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones.

18 Let it be unto him as the clove that he hath upon him : and as the girdle that he is alway girded withal.

*The 23. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 23. day.*

19 Let it thus happen from the Lord unto mine enemies : and to those that speak evil against my soul.

20 But deal thou with me, O Lord God, according unto thy Name : for sweet is thy mercy.

21 O deliver me, for I am helpless and poor : and my heart is wounded within me.

22 I go hence like the shadow that departeth : and am driven away as the grasshopper.

23 My knees are weak through fasting : my flesh is dried up for want of fatness.

24 I became also a reproach unto them : they that looked upon me shook their heads.

25 Help me, O Lord my God : O save me according to thy mercy.

26 And they shall know how that this is thy hand : and that thou, Lord, hast done it.

27 Though they curse, yet bless thou : and let them be confounded that rise up against me ; but let thy servant rejoice.

28 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame : and let them cover themselves with their own confusion as with a cloath.

29 As for me, I will give great thanks unto the Lord with my mouth : and praise him among the multitude.

30 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor : to save his soul from unrighteous judges.

---

MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 110. *Dixit Dominus.*

**T**HE Lord said unto my Lord : Sit thou on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy power out of Sion : be thou ruler, even in the midst among thine enemies.

3 In the day of thy power shall the people offer thee free-will offerings with an holy worship : the dew of thy birth is of the womb of the morning.

4 The Lord sware, and will not repent : thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedech.

5 The Lord upon thy right hand : shall wound even kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies : and smite in sunder the heads over divers countries.

7 He shall drink of the brook in the way : therefore shall he lift up his head.

PSAL. 111. *Confitebor tibi.*

**I** Will give thanks unto the Lord with my whole heart : secretly among the faithful, and in the congregation.

2 The works of the Lord are great : sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His



*The 23. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 23. day.*

3 His work is worthy to be praised and had in honour : and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 The merciful and gracious Lord hath so done his marvellous works : that they ought to be had in remembrance.

5 He hath given meat unto them that fear him : he shall ever be mindful of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works : that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands are verity and judgement : all his commandments are true.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever : and are done in truth and equity.

9 He sent redemption unto his people : he hath commanded his covenant for ever ; holy and reverend is his Name.

10 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom : a good understanding have all they that do thereafter ; the praise of it endureth for ever.

PSAL. 112. *Beatus vir.*

**BLESSED** is the man that feareth the Lord : he hath great delight in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth : the generation of the faithful shall be blessed.

3 Riches and plenteousness shall be in his house : and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 Unto the godly there ariseth up light in the darkness : he is merciful, loving, and righteous.

5 A good man is merciful, and lendeth : and will guide his words with discretion.

6 For he shall never be moved : and the righteous shall be had in everlasting remembrance.

7 He will not be afraid of any evil tidings : for his heart standeth fast, and believeth in the Lord.

8 His heart is stablished, and will not shrink : until he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed abroad, and given to the poor : and his righteousness remaineth for ever ; his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The ungodly shall see it, and it shall grieve him : he shall gnash with his teeth, and consume away ; the desire of the ungodly shall perish.

PSAL. 113. *Laudate, pueri.*

**PRAISE** the Lord, ye servants : O praise the Name of the Lord.

2 Blessed be the Name of the Lord : from this time forth for evermore.

3 The Lord's Name is praised : from the rising up of the sun, unto the going down of the same.

4 The Lord is high above all heathen : and his glory above the heavens.

5 Who

The 23. day.

PSALMS.

The 23. day.

5 Who is like unto the Lord our God, that hath his dwelling so high : and yet humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven and earth?

6 He taketh up the simple out of the dust : and listeth the poor out of the mire ;

7 That he may set him with the princes : even with the princes of his people.

8 He maketh the barren woman to keep house : and to be a joyful mother of children.

---

EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 114. *In exitu Israel.*

WHEN Israel came out of Egypt : and the house of Jacob from among the strange people ;

2 Judah was his sanctuary : and Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw that and fled : Jordan was driven back.

4 The mountains skipped like rams : and the little hills like young sheep.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest : and, thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back ?

6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams : and, ye little hills, like young sheep ?

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord : at the presence of the God of Jacob ;

8 Who turned the hard rock into a standing water : and the flintstone into a spring well.

PSAL. 115. *Non nobis, Domine.*

NOT unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy Name give the praise : for thy loving mercy, and for thy truth's sake.

2 Wherefore shall the heathen say : where is now their God ?

3 As for our God, he is in heaven : he hath done whatsoever pleased him.

4 Their idols are silver and gold : even the work of men's hands.

5 They have mouths, and speak not : eyes have they, and see not.

6 They have ears, and hear not : noses have they, and smell not.

7 They have hands, and handle not ; feet have they, and walk not : neither speak they through their throat.

8 They that make them are like unto them : and so are all such as put their trust in them.

The 24. day.

PSALMS.

The 24. day.

9 But thou, house of Israel, trust thou in the Lord : he is their succour and defence.

10 Ye house of Aaron, put your trust in the Lord : he is their helper and defender.

11 Ye that fear the Lord, put your trust in the Lord : he is their helper and defender.

12 The Lord hath been mindful of us, and he shall bless us : even he shall bless the house of Israel, he shall bless the house of Aaron.

13 He shall bless them that fear the Lord : both small and great.

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more : you and your children.

15 Ye are the blessed of the Lord : who made heaven and earth.

16 All the whole heavens are the Lord's : the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not thee, O Lord : neither all they that go down into silence.

18 But we will praise the Lord : from this time forth for evermore. Praise the Lord.

---

MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 116. *Dilexi, quoniam.*

**I** AM well pleased : that the Lord hath heard the voice of my prayer ;

2 That he hath inclined his ear unto me : therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

3 The snares of death compassed me round about : and the pains of hell gat hold upon me.

4 I shall find trouble and heaviness, and I will call upon the Name of the Lord : O Lord, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

5 Gracious is the Lord, and righteous : yea, our God is merciful.

6 The Lord preserveth the simple : I was in misery, and he helped me.

7 Turn again then unto thy rest, O my soul : for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

8 And why? thou hast delivered my soul from death : mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the Lord : in the land of the living.

10 I believed, and therefore will I speak, but I was sore troubled : I said in my haste, All men are liars.

11 What reward shall I give unto the Lord : for all the benefits that he hath done unto me?

12 I will receive the cup of salvation : and call upon the Name of the Lord.

13 I will pay my vows now in the presence of all his people: right dear in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints.

14 Behold, O Lord, how that I am thy servant: I am thy servant, and the son of thine handmaid; thou hast broken my bonds in sunder.

15 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving: and will call upon the Name of the Lord.

16 I will pay my vows unto the Lord, in the sight of all his people: in the courts of the Lord's house, even in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise the Lord.

PSAL. 117. *Laudate Dominum.*

**O** Praise the Lord, all ye heathen: praise him, all ye nations.  
2 For his merciful kindness is ever more and more towards us: and the truth of the Lord endureth for ever. Praise the Lord.

PSAL. 118 *Confitemini Domino.*

**O** Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: because his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let Israel now confess that he is gracious: and that his mercy endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now confess: that his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Yea, let them now that fear the Lord confess: that his mercy endureth for ever.

5 I called upon the Lord in trouble: and the Lord heard me at large.

6 The Lord is on my side: I will not fear what man doeth unto me.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire upon mine enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord: than to put any confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord: than to put any confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me round about: but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

11 They kept me in on every side, they kept me in, I say, on every side: but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

12 They came about me like bees, and are extinct even as the fire among the thorns: for in the Name of the Lord I will destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me, that I might fall: but the Lord was my help.

14 The Lord is my strength and my song: and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of joy and health is in the dwellings of the righteous:

*The 24. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 24. day.*

righteous : the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to pass.

16 The right hand of the Lord hath the pre-eminence : the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to pass.

17 I shall not die, but live : and declare the works of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chastened and corrected me : but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 Open me the gates of righteousness : that I may go into them, and give thanks unto the Lord.

20 This is the gate of the Lord : the righteous shall enter into it.

21 I will thank thee, for thou hast heard me : and art become my salvation.

22 The same stone which the builders refused : is become the head stone in the corner.

23 This is the Lord's doing : and it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made : we will rejoice and be glad in it.

25 Help me now, O Lord : O Lord, send us now prosperity.

26 Blessed be he that cometh in the Name of the Lord : we have wished you good luck, ye that are of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the Lord, who hath shewed us light : bind the sacrifice with cords, yea, even unto the horns of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will thank thee : thou art my God, and I will praise thee.

29 O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

---

EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 119. *Beati immaculati.*

**BLESSED** are those that are undefiled in the way : and walk in the law of the Lord.

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies : and seek him with their whole heart.

3 For they who do no wickedness : walk in his ways.

4 Thou hast charged : that we shall diligently keep thy commandments.

5 O that my ways were made so direct : that I might keep thy statutes !

6 So shall I not be confounded : while I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will thank thee with an unfeigned heart : when I shall have learned the judgements of thy righteousness.

8 I will keep thy ceremonies : O forsake me not utterly.



*In quo corriget?*

**W**HEREWITHAL shall a young man cleanse his way : even by ruling himself after thy word.

2 With my whole heart have I sought thee : O let me not go wrong out of thy commandments.

5 Thy words have I hid within my heart : that I should not sin against thee.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord : O teach me thy statutes.

5 With my lips have I been telling : of all the judgements of thy mouth.

6 I have had as great delight in the way of thy testimonies : as in all manner of riches.

7 I will talk of thy commandments : and have respect unto thy ways.

8. My delight shall be in thy statutes : and I will not forget thy word.

*Retribue servo tuo.*

**O** Do well unto thy servant : that I may live and keep thy word.

2 Open thou mine eyes : that I may see the wondrous things of thy law.

5 I am a stranger upon earth : O hide not thy commandments from me.

4 My soul breaketh out for the very fervent desire : that it hath alway unto thy judgements.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proud : and cursed are they that do err from thy commandments.

6 O turn from me shame and rebuke : for I have kept thy testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit and speak against me : but thy servant is occupied in thy statutes.

8 For thy testimonies are my delight : and my counsellors.

*Adhæsit pavimento.*

**M**Y soul cleaveth to the dust : O quicken thou me according to thy word.

2 I have acknowledged my ways, and thou heardest me : O teach me thy statutes.

3 Make me to understand the way of thy commandments : and so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.

4 My soul melteth away for very heaviness : comfort thou me according unto thy word.

5 Take from me the way of lying : and cause thou me to make much of thy law.

6 I have chosen the way of truth : and thy judgements have I laid before me.

7 I have stuck unto thy testimonies : O Lord, confound mine enemies.

8 I will run the way of thy commandments : when thou hast set my heart at liberty.

## MORNING PRAYER.

*Legem pone.*

**T**EACH me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes : and I shall keep it unto the end.

2 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law : yea, I shall keep it with my whole heart.

3 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments : for therein is my desire.

4 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies : and not to covetousness.

5 O turn away mine eyes, lest they behold vanity : and quicken thou me in thy way.

6 O stablish thy word in thy servant : that I may fear thee.

7 Take away the rebuke that I am afraid of : for thy judgements are good.

8 Behold, my delight is in thy commandments : O quicken me in thy righteousness.

*Et veniat super me.*

**L**ET thy loving mercy come also unto me, O Lord : even thy salvation, according unto thy word.

2 So shall I make answer unto my blasphemers : for my trust is in thy word.

3 O take not the word of thy truth utterly out of my mouth : for my hope is in thy judgements.

4 So shall I always keep thy law : yea, for ever and ever.

5 And I will walk at liberty : for I seek thy commandments.

6 I will speak of thy testimonies also, even before kings : and will not be ashamed.

7 And my delight shall be in thy commandments : which I have loved.

8 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved : and my study shall be in thy statutes.

*Memor esto servi tui.*

**O** Think upon thy servant, as concerning thy word : wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.

2 The same is my comfort in my trouble : for thy word hath quickened me.

3 The proud have had me exceedingly in derision : yet have I not shrunk from thy law.

4 For I remembered thine everlasting judgements, O Lord : and received comfort.

5 I am horribly afraid : for the ungodly that forsake thy law.

6 Thy

6 Thy statutes have been my songs : in the house of my pilgrimage.

7 I have thought upon thy Name, O Lord, in the night-season : and have kept thy law.

8 This I had : because I kept thy commandments.

*Portio mea, Domine.*

**T**HOU art my portion, O Lord : I have promised to keep thy law.

2 I made my humble petition in thy presence with my whole heart : O be merciful unto me according to thy word.

3 I called mine own ways to remembrance : and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

4 I made haste, and prolonged not the time : to keep thy commandments.

5 The congregations of the ungodly have robbed me : but I have not forgotten thy law.

6 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee : because of thy righteous judgements.

7 I am a companion of all them that fear thee : and keep thy commandments.

8 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercy : O teach me thy statutes.

*Bonitatem fecisti.*

**O** Lord, thou hast dealt graciously with thy servant : according unto thy word.

2 O learn me true understanding and knowledge : for I have believed thy commandments.

3 Before I was troubled, I went wrong : but now have I kept thy word.

4 Thou art good and gracious : O teach me thy statutes.

5 The proud have imagined a lie against me : but I will keep thy commandments with my whole heart.

6 Their heart is as fat as brawn : but my delight hath been in thy law.

7 It is good for me that I have been in trouble : that I may learn thy statutes.

8 The law of thy mouth is dearer unto me : than thousands of gold and silver.

# EVENING PRAYER.

*Manus tuæ fecerunt me.*

**T**HY hands have made me, and fashioned me : O give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

2 They that fear thee will be glad when they see me : because I have put my trust in thy word.

*The 25. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 25. day.*

5 I know, O Lord, that thy judgements are right: and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled.

4 O let thy merciful kindness, be my comfort: according to thy word unto thy servant.

5 O let thy loving mercies come unto me, that I may live: for thy law is my delight.

6 Let the proud be confounded, for they go wickedly about to destroy me: but I will be occupied in thy commandments.

7 Let such as fear thee, and have known thy testimonies: be turned unto me.

8 O let my heart be sound in thy statutes: that I be not ashamed.

*Defecit anima mea.*

**M**Y soul hath longed for thy salvation: and I have a good hope because of thy word.

2 Mine eyes long sore for thy word: saying, O when wilt thou comfort me?

3 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke: yet do I not forget thy statutes.

4 How many are the days of thy servant: when wilt thou be avenged of them that persecute me?

5 The proud have digged pits for me: which are not after thy law.

6 All thy commandments are true: they persecute me falsely; O be thou my help.

7 They had almost made an end of me upon earth: but I forsook not thy commandments.

8 O quicken me after thy loving-kindness: and so shall I keep the testimonies of thy mouth.

*In æternum, Domine:*

**O** Lord, thy word endureth: for ever in heaven.

2 Thy truth also remaineth from one generation to another: thou hast laid the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

3 They continue this day according to thine ordinance: for all things serve thee.

4 If my delight had not been in thy law: I should have perished in my trouble.

5 I will never forget thy commandments: for with them thou hast quickened me.

6 I am thine, O save me: for I have sought thy commandments.

7 The ungodly laid wait for me, to destroy me: but I will consider thy testimonies.

8 I see that all things come to an end: but thy commandment is exceeding broad.

*Quomodo*

*Quomodo dilexi.*

**L**ORD, what love have I unto thy law : all the day long is my study in it!

2 Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser than mine enemies : for they are ever with me.

3 I have more understanding than my teachers : for thy testimonies are my study.

4 I am wiser than the aged : because I keep thy commandments.

5 I have refrained my feet from every evil way : that I may keep thy word.

6 I have not shrunk from thy judgements : for thou teachest me.

7 O how sweet are thy words unto my throat : yea, sweeter than honey unto my mouth!

8 Through thy commandments I got understanding : therefore I hate all evil ways.

## MORNING PRAYER.

*Lucerna pedibus meis.*

**T**HY word is a lantern unto my feet : and a light unto my paths.

2 I have sworn, and am stedfastly purposed : to keep thy righteous judgements.

3 I am troubled above measure : quicken me, O Lord, according to thy word.

4 Let the free-will offerings of my mouth please thee, O Lord : and teach me thy judgements.

5 My soul is alway in my hand : yet do I not forget thy law.

6 The ungodly have laid a snare for me : but yet I swerved not from thy commandments.

7 Thy testimonies have I claimed as mine heritage for ever : and why? they are the very joy of my heart.

8 I have applied my heart to fulfil thy statutes alway : even unto the end.

*Iniquos odio habui.*

**I** Hate them that imagine evil things : but thy law do I love.

2 Thou art my defence and shield : and my trust is in thy word.

3 Away from me, ye wicked : I will keep the commandments of my God.

4 O stablish me according to thy word, that I may live : and let me not be disappointed of my hope.

5 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe : yea, my delight shall be ever in thy statutes.

6. Thou



The 26. day.

PSALMS.

The 26. day.

6 Thou hast trodden down all them that depart from thy statutes: for they imagine but deceit

7 Thou putttest away all the ungodly of the earth like dross: therefore I love thy testimonies.

8 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee: and I am afraid of thy judgements.

*Feci iudicium*

I Deal with the thing that is lawful and right: O give me not over unto mine oppressors.

2 Make thou thy servant to delight in that which is good: that the proud do me no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are wasted away with looking for thy health: and for the word of thy righteousness.

4 O deal with thy servant according unto thy loving mercy: and teach me thy statutes.

5 I am thy serant; O grant me understanding: that I may know thy testimonies.

6 It is time for thee, Lord, to lay to thine hand: for they have destroyed thy law.

7 For I love thy commandments: above gold and precious stone.

8 Therefore hold I straight all thy commandments: and all false ways I utterly abhor.

*Mirabilia.*

THY testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.

2 When thy word goeth forth: it giveth light and understanding unto the simple.

3 I opened my mouth, and drew in my breath: for my delight was in thy commandments.

4 O look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me: as thou usest to do unto those that love thy Name.

5 Order my steps in thy word: and so shall no wickedness have dominion over me.

6 O deliver me from the wrongful dealings of men: and so shall I keep thy commandments.

7 Shew the light of thy countenance upon thy servant: and teach me thy statutes.

8 Mine eyes gush out with water: because men keep not thy law.

*Justus es, Domine.*

RIGHTEOUS art thou, O Lord: and true is thy judgement!

2 The testimonies that thou hast commanded: are exceeding righteous and true.

3 My zeal hath even consumed me: because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

4 Thy

4 Thy word is tried to the uttermost: and thy servant loveth it.

5 I am small, and of no reputation: yet do I not forget thy commandments.

6 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness: and thy law is the truth.

7 Trouble and heaviness have taken hold upon me: yet is my delight in thy commandments.

8 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: O grant me understanding, and I shall live.

### EVENING PRAYER.

*Clamavi in toto corde meo.*

**I** Call with my whole heart: hear me, O Lord, I will keep thy statutes.

2 Yea, even unto thee do I call: help me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.

3 Early in the morning do I cry unto thee: for in thy word is my trust.

4 Mine eyes prevent the night-watches: that I might be occupied in thy words.

5 Hear my voice, O Lord, according unto thy loving-kindness: quicken me according as thou art wont.

6 They draw nigh that of malice persecute me: and are far from thy law.

7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord: for all thy commandments are true.

8 As concerning thy testimonies, I have known long since: that thou hast grounded them for ever.

*Vide humilitatem.*

**O** Consider mine adversity, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.

2 Avenge thou my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according to thy word.

3 Health is far from the ungodly: for they regard not thy statutes.

4 Great is thy mercy, O Lord: quicken me as thou art wont.

5 Many there are that trouble me, and persecute me: yet do I not swerve from thy testimonies.

6 It grieveth me when I see the transgressors: because they keep not thy law.

7 Consider, O Lord, how I love thy commandments: O quicken me according to thy loving-kindness.

8 Thy word is true from everlasting: all the judgements of thy righteousness endure for evermore.

*Principes*

*Principes persecuti sunt.*

**P**RINCES have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

2 I am as glad of thy word: as one that findeth great spoils.

3 As for lies, I hate and abhor them: but thy law do I love.

4 Seven times a day do I praise thee: because of thy righteous judgements.

5 Great is the peace that they have who love thy law: and they are not offended at it.

6 Lord, I have looked for thy saving health: and done after thy commandments.

7 My soul hath kept thy testimonies: and loved them exceedingly.

8 I have kept thy commandments and testimonies: for all my ways are before thee.

*Appropinquet deprecatio.*

**L**ET my complaint come before thee, O Lord: give me understanding according to thy word.

2 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.

3 My lips shall speak of thy praise: when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

4 Yea, my tongue shall sing of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteous.

5 Let thine hand help me: for I have chosen thy commandments.

6 I have longed for thy saving health, O Lord: and in thy law is my delight.

7 O let my soul live, and it shall praise thee: and thy judgements shall help me.

8 I have gone astray like a sheep that is lost: O seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments.

## MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 120. *Ad Dom. num.*

**W**HEN I was in trouble, I called upon the Lord: and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O Lord, from lying lips: and from a deceitful tongue.

3 What reward shall be given or done unto thee, thou false tongue: even mighty and sharp arrows, with hot burning coals.

4 Woe is me, that I am constrained to dwell with Mesech: and to have my habitation among the tents of Kedar!

5 My soul hath long dwelt among them: that are enemies unto peace.

6 I labour for peace, but when I speak unto them thereof: they make them ready to battle.

The 27. day.

PSALMS.

The 27. day.

PSAL. 121. *Levavi oculos meos.*

**I** Will lift up mine eyes unto the hills: from whence cometh my help.

2 My help cometh even from the Lord: who hath made heaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: and he that keepeth thee will not sleep.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The Lord himself is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand;

6 So that the sun shall not burn thee by day: neither the moon by night.

7 The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: yea, it is even he that shall keep thy soul.

8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in: from this time forth for evermore.

PSAL. 122. *Lætatus sum.*

**I** Was glad when they said unto me: We will go into the house of the Lord.

2 Our feet shall stand in thy gates: O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is built as a city: that is at unity in itself.

4 For thither the tribes go up, even the tribes of the Lord: to testify unto Israel, to give thanks unto the Name of the Lord.

5 For there is the seat of judgement: even the seat of the house of David.

6 O pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls: and plenteousness within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions' sakes: I will wish thee prosperity.

9 Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God: I will seek to do thee good.

PSAL. 123. *Ad te, levavi oculos.*

**U**NTO thee lift I up mine eyes: O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, even as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress: even so our eyes wait upon the Lord our God, until he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us: for we are utterly despised.

4 Our soul is filled with the scornful reproof of the wealthy: and with the despitefulness of the proud.

PSAL. 124. *Nisi quia Dominus*

**I**F the Lord himself had not been on our side, now may Israel say: if the Lord himself had not been on our side, when men rose up against us;

2 They

*The 27. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 27. day.*

2 They had swallowed us up quick: when they were so wrathfully displeased at us;

5 Yea, the waters had drowned us: and the stream had gone over our soul.

4 The deep waters of the proud: had gone even over our soul.

5 But praised be the Lord: who hath not given us over for a prey unto their teeth.

6 Our soul is escaped, even as a bird out of the snare of the fowler: the snare is broken, and we are delivered.

7 Our help standeth in the Name of the Lord: who hath made heaven and earth.

PSAL. 125. *Qui confidunt.*

THEY, that put their trust in the Lord, shall be even as the mount Sion: which may not be removed, but standeth fast for ever.

2 The hills stand about Jerusalem: even so standeth the Lord round about his people, from this time forth for evermore.

3 For the rod of the ungodly cometh not into the lot of the righteous: lest the righteous put their hand unto wickedness.

4 Do well, O Lord: unto those that are good and true of heart.

5 As for such as turn back unto their own wickedness: the Lord shall lead them forth with the evil-doers; but peace shall be upon Israel.

EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 126. *In convertendo.*

WHEN the Lord turned again the captivity of Sion: then were we like unto them that dream.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter: and our tongue with joy.

5 Then said they among the heathen: The Lord hath done great things for them.

4 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for us already: whereof we rejoice.

5 Turn our captivity, O Lord: as the rivers in the south.

6 They that sow in tears: shall reap in joy.

7 He that now goeth on his way weeping, and beareth forth good seed: shall doubtless come again with joy, and bring his sheaves with him.

PSAL. 127. *Nisi Dominus.*

EXCEPT the Lord build the house: their labour is but lost that build it.

2 Except the Lord keep the city: the watchman waketh but in vain.

3 It is but lost labour that ye haste to rise up early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of carefulness: for so he giveth his beloved sleep.



4 Lo, children and the fruit of the womb : are an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.

5 Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant : even so are the young children.

6 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them : they shall not be ashamed when they speak with their enemies in the gate.

PSAL. 128. *Beati omnes.*

**B**LESSED are all they that fear the Lord: and walk in his ways.

2 For thou shalt eat the labours of thine hands : O well it thee, and happy shalt thou be.

3 Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine : upon the walls of thine house ;

4 Thy children like the olive-branches : round about thy table.

5 Lo, thus shall the man be blessed : that feareth the Lord.

6 The Lord from out of Sion shall so bless thee : that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperity all thy life long ;

7 Yea, that thou shalt see thy children's children : and peace upon Israel.

PSAL. 129. *Sæpe expugnaverunt.*

**M**ANY a time have they fought against me from my youth up : may Israel now say ;

2 Yea, many a time have they vexed me from my youth up : but they have not prevailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my back: and made long furrows.

4 But the righteous Lord : hath hewn the snares of the ungodly in pieces.

5 Let them be confounded and turned backward : as many as have evil will at Sion.

6 Let them be even as the grass growing upon the house-tops : which withereth afore it be plucked up ;

7 Whereof the mower filleth not his hand : neither he, that bindeth up the sheaves, his bosom ;

8 So that they, who go by, say not so much as, The Lord prosper you : we wish you good luck in the Name of the Lord.

PSAL. 130. *De profundis.*

**O**UT of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord : Lord, hear my voice.

2 O let thine ears consider well : the voice of my complaint.

3 If thou, Lord, wilt be extreme to mark what is done a-miss : O Lord, who may abide it ?

4 For there is mercy with thee : therefore shalt thou be feared.

5 I look for the Lord, my soul doth wait for him : in his word is my trust.

6 My soul fleeth unto the Lord : before the morning watch ; I say, before the morning watch.

7 O Israel, trust in the Lord ; for with the Lord there is mercy : and with him is plenteous redemption.

8 And he shall redeem Israel : from all his sins.

PSAL. 131. *Domine, non est.*

**L**ORD, I am not high-minded : I have no proud looks.  
2 I do not exercise myself in great matters : which are too high for me ;

3 But I refrain my soul, and keep it low, like as a child that is weaned from his mother : yea, my soul is even as a weaned child.

4 O Israel, trust in the Lord : from this time forth for evermore.

### MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 132. *Memento, Domine.*

**L**ORD, remember David : and all his trouble ;  
2 How he sware unto the Lord : and vowed a vow unto the Almighty God of Jacob ;

3 I will not come within the tabernacle of mine house : nor climb up into my bed ;

4 I will not suffer mine eyes to sleep, nor mine eye-lids to slumber : neither the temples of my head to take any rest ;

5 Until I find out a place for the temple of the Lord : an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of the same at Ephrata : and found it in the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacle : and fall low on our knees before his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy resting-place : thou, and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness : and let thy saints sing with joyfulness.

10 For thy servant David's sake : turn not away the presence of thine Anointed.

11 The Lord hath made a faithful oath unto David : and he shall not shrink from it ;

12 Of the fruit of thy body : shall I set upon thy seat.

13 If thy children will keep my covenant, and my testimonies that I shall learn them : their children also shall sit upon thy seat for evermore.

14 For the Lord hath chosen Sion to be an habitation for himself : he hath longed for her.

15 This shall be my rest for ever : here will I dwell, for I have a delight therein.

16 I will bless her victuals with increase : and will satisfy her poor with bread.

17 I will deck her priests with health : and her saints shall rejoice and sing.

18 There shall I make the horn of David to flourish :  
I have ordained a lantern for mine Anointed,  
19 As for his enemies, I shall clothe them with shame : but  
upon himself shall his crown flourish.

PSAL. 155. *Ecce, quam bonum !*

**B**EHOLD, how good and joyful a thing it is : brethren, to  
dwell together in unity !

2 It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran  
down unto the beard : even unto Aaron's beard, and went  
down to the skirts of his clothing.

3 Like as the dew of Hermon : which fell upon the hill of Zion.

4 For there the Lord promised his blessing : and life for ever.  
more.

PSAL. 154. *Ecce nunc.*

**B**EHOLD now, praise the Lord : all ye servants of the Lord ;  
2 Ye, that by night stand in the house of the Lord :  
even in the courts of the house of our God ;

3 Lift up your hands in the sanctuary : and praise the Lord.

4 The Lord that made heaven and earth : give thee blessing  
out of Zion.

PSAL. 155. *Laudate nomen.*

**O** Praise the Lord, laud ye the Name of the Lord : praise it,  
O ye servants of the Lord ;

2 Ye, that stand in the house of the Lord : in the courts  
of the house of our God.

3 O praise the Lord, for the Lord is gracious : O sing praises  
unto his Name, for it is lovely.

4 For why ? the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto himself :  
and Israel for his own possession.

5 For I know that the Lord is great : and that our Lord  
is above all gods.

6 Whatsoever the Lord pleased, that did he in heaven and  
in earth : in the sea, and in all deep places.

7 He bringeth forth the clouds from the ends of the world :  
and sendeth forth lightnings with the rain, bringing the winds  
out of his treasures.

8 He smote the first-born of Egypt : both of man and beast.

9 He hath sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee,  
O thou land of Egypt : upon Pharaoh and all his servants.

10 He smote divers nations : and slew mighty kings ;

11 Sehon king of the Amorites, and Og the king of Basan :  
and all the kingdoms of Canaan ;

12 And gave their land to be an heritage : even an heri-  
tage unto Israel his people.

13 Thy Name, O Lord, endureth for ever : so doth thy  
memorial, O Lord, from one generation to another.

*The 28. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 28. day.*

14 For the Lord will avenge his people : and be gracious unto his servants.

15 As for the images of the heathen, they are but silver and gold : the work of men's hands.

16 They have mouths, and speak not : eyes have they, but they see not.

17 They have ears, and yet they hear not : neither is there any breath in their mouths.

18 They that make them are like unto them : and so are all they that put their trust in them.

19 Praise the Lord, ye house of Israel : praise the Lord, ye house of Aaron.

20 Praise the Lord, ye house of Levi : ye, that fear the Lord, praise the Lord.

21 Praised be the Lord out of Sion : who dwelleth at Jerusalem.

---

EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 136. *Confitemini Domino.*

**O** Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the God of all gods : for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O thank the Lord of all lords : for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Who only doeth great wonders : for his mercy endureth for ever.

5 Who by his excellent wisdom made the heavens : for his mercy endureth for ever.

6 Who laid out the earth above the waters : for his mercy endureth for ever.

7 Who hath made great lights : for his mercy endureth for ever ;

8 The sun to rule the day : for his mercy endureth for ever ;

9 The moon and the stars to govern the night : for his mercy endureth for ever.

10 Who smote Egypt with their first-born : for his mercy endureth for ever ;

11 And brought out Israel from among them : for his mercy endureth for ever ;

12 With a mighty hand and stretched-out arm : for his mercy endureth for ever.

13 Who divided the Red sea in two parts : for his mercy endureth for ever ;

14 And made Israel to go through the midst of it : for his mercy endureth for ever ;

15 But as for Pharaoh and his host, he overthrew them in the Red sea : for his mercy endureth for ever.

16 Who led his people through the wilderness : for his mercy endureth for ever.

17 Who smote great kings : for his mercy endureth for ever ;

18 Yea, and slew mighty kings : for his mercy endureth for ever ;

19 Schon king of the Amorites : for his mercy endureth for ever ;

20 And Og the king of Basan : for his mercy endureth for ever ;

21 And gave away their land for an heritage : for his mercy endureth for ever ;

22 Even for an heritage unto Israel his servant : for his mercy endureth for ever.

23 Who remembered us when we were in trouble : for his mercy endureth for ever ;

24 And hath delivered us from our enemies : for his mercy endureth for ever.

25 Who giveth food to all flesh : for his mercy endureth for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven : for his mercy endureth for ever.

27 O Give thanks unto the Lord of lords : for his mercy endureth for ever.

PSAL. 137. *Super flumina.*

**B**Y the waters of Babylon we sat down and wept : when we remembered thee, O Sion.

2 As for our harps, we hanged them up : upon the trees that are therein.

3 For, they that led us away captive, required of us then a song and melody in our heaviness : Sing us one of the songs of Sion.

4 How shall we sing the Lord's song : in a strange land ?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem : let my right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth : yea, if I prefer not Jerusalem in my mouth.

7 Remember the children of Edom, O Lord, in the day of Jerusalem : how they said, Down with it, down with it, even to the ground.

8 O daughter of Babylon wasted with misery : yea, happy shall he be that rewardeth thee, as thou hast served us.

9 Blessed shall he be that taketh thy children : and throweth them against the stones.

PSAL. 138. *Confitebor tibi.*

**I** Will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart : even before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy Name, because of thy loving-kindness and truth : for thou hast



The 29. day.

PSALMS.

The 29. day.

hast magnified thy Name, and thy word above all things.

3 When I called upon thee, thou heardest me : and enduedst my soul with much strength.

4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord : for they have heard the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the Lord : that great is the glory of the Lord.

6 For though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly : as for the proud, he beholdeth them afar off.

7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble, yet shalt thou refresh me : thou shalt stretch forth thy hand upon the furious-ness of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 The Lord shall make good his loving-kindness toward me : yea, thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for ever; despise not then the works of thine own hands.

---

MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 139. *Domine, probasti.*

**O** Lord, thou hast searched me out, and known me : thou knowest my down-sitting, and mine up-rising; thou understandest my thoughts long before.

2 Thou art about my path and about my bed : and spiest out all my ways.

3 For lo, there is not a word in my tongue : but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.

4 Thou hast fashioned me behind and before : and laid thine hand upon me.

5 Such knowledge is too wonderful and excellent for me : I cannot attain unto it.

6 Whither shall I go then from thy spirit : or whither shall I go then from thy presence ?

7 If I climb up into heaven, thou art there : if I go down to hell, thou art there also.

8 If I take the wings of the morning : and remain in the uttermost parts of the sea ;

9 Even there also shall thy hand lead me : and thy right hand shall hold me.

10 If I say, Peradventure the darkness shall cover me : then shall my night be turned to day.

11 Yea, the darkness is no darkness with thee, but the night is as clear as the day : the darkness and light to thee are both alike.

12 For my reins are thine : thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.

13 I will give thanks unto thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made : marvellous are thy works, and that my soul knoweth right well.

14 My bones are not hid from thee : though I be made se-  
cretly

cretly, and fashioned beneath in the earth.

15 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being imperfect : and in thy book were all my members written ;

16 Which day by day were fashioned : when as yet there was none of them.

17 How dear are thy counsels unto me , O God : O how great is the sum of them !

18 If I tell them , they are more in number than the sand : when I wake up , I am present with thee.

19 Wilt thou not slay the wicked , O God : depart from me , ye blood-thirsty men.

20 For they speak unrighteously against thee : and thine enemies take thy Name in vain.

21 Do not I hate them , O Lord , that hate thee : and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee ?

22 Yea , I hate them right sore : even as though they were mine enemies.

23 Try me , O God , and seek the ground of my heart : prove me , and examine my thoughts.

24 Look well if there be any way of wickedness in me : and lead me in the way everlasting.

PSAL. 140. *Eripe me, Domine.*

**D**ELIVER me, O Lord, from the evil man : and preserve me from the wicked man ;

2 Who imagine mischief in their hearts : and stir up strife all the day long.

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent : adders' poison is under their lips.

4 Keep me , O Lord , from the hands of the ungodly : preserve me from the wicked men , who are purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have laid a snare for me , and spread a net abroad with cords : yea , and set traps in my way.

6 I said unto the Lord , Thou art my God : hear the voice of my prayers , O Lord.

7 O Lord God , thou strength of my health : thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

8 Let not the ungodly have his desire , O Lord : let not his mischievous imagination prosper , lest they be too proud.

9 Let the mischief of their own lips fall upon the head of them : that compass me about.

10 Let hot burning coals fall upon them : let them be cast into the fire , and into the pit , that they never rise up again.

11 A man full of words shall not prosper upon the earth : evil shall hunt the wicked person to overthrow him.

12 Sure I am that the Lord will avenge the poor : and maintain the cause of the helpless.

13 The righteous also shall give thanks unto thy Name :  
and

*The 29. day.*

PSALMS.

*The 29. day.*

and the just shall continue in thy sight.

PSAL. 141. *Domine, clamavi.*

**L**ORD, I call upon thee, haste thee unto me : and consider my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth in thy sight as the incense : and let the lifting up of my hands be an evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth : and keep the door of my lips.

4 O let not mine heart be inclined to any evil thing : let me not be occupied in ungodly works, with the men that work wickedness ; lest I eat of such things as please them.

5 Let the righteous rather smite me friendly : and reprove me. 6 But let not their precious balms break my head : yea, I will pray yet against their wickedness.

7 Let their judges be overthrown in stony places : that they may hear my words, for they are sweet.

8 Our bones lie scattered before the pit : like as when one breaketh and heweth wood upon the earth.

9 But mine eyes look unto thee, O Lord God : in thee is my trust ; O cast not out my soul.

10 Keep me from the snare that they have laid for me : and from the traps of the wicked doers.

11 Let the ungodly fall into their own nets together : and let me ever escape them.

---

EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 142. *Vox mea ad Dominum.*

**I** Cried unto the Lord with my voice : yea, even unto the Lord did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaints before him : and shewed him of my trouble.

3 When my spirit was in heaviness, thou knewest my path : in the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked also upon my right hand : and saw there was no man that would know me.

5 I had no place to flee unto : and no man cared for my soul.

6 I cried unto thee, O Lord, and said : Thou art my hope and my portion in the land of the living.

7 Consider my complaint : for I am brought very low.

8 O deliver me from my persecutors : for they are too strong for me.

9 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may give thanks unto thy Name : which thing, if thou wilt grant me, then shall the righteous resort unto my company.

PSAL. 143. *Domine, exaudi.*

**H**EAR my prayer, O Lord, and consider my desire : hearken unto me for thy truth and righteousness' sake ;

2 And

2 And enter not into judgement with thy servant : for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul , he hath smitten my life down to the ground : he hath laid me in the darkness , as the men that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit vexed within me : and my heart within me is desolate.

5 Yet do I remember the time past , I muse upon all thy works : yea , I exercise myself in the works of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee : my soul gaspeth unto thee , as a thirsty land.

7 Hear me , O Lord , and that soon , for my spirit waxeth faint : hide not thy face from me , lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 O let me hear thy loving-kindness betimes in the morning , for in thee is my trust : shew thou me the way that I should walk in , for I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me , O Lord , from mine enemies : for I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to do the thing that pleaseth thee , for thou art my God : let thy loving Spirit lead me forth into the land of righteousness.

11 Quicken me , O Lord , for thy Name's sake : and for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble ;

12 And of thy goodness slay mine enemies : and destroy all them that vex my soul ; for I am thy servant.

### MORNING PRAYER.

PSAL. 144. *Benedictus Dominus.*

**B**LESSED be the Lord my strength : who teacheth my hands to war , and my fingers to light ;

2 My hope and my fortress , my castle and deliverer , my defender in whom I trust : who subdueth my people that is under me.

3 Lord , what is man , that thou hast such respect unto him : or the son of man , that thou so regardest him !

4 Man is like a thing of nought : his time passeth away like a shadow.

5 Bow thy heavens , O Lord , and come down : touch the mountains , and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth thy lightning , and tear them : shoot out thine arrows , and consume them.

7 Send down thine hand from above : deliver me , and take me out of the great waters , from the hand of strange children ;

8 Whose mouth talketh of vanity : and their right hand is a right hand of wickedness.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee , O God : and sing praises unto thee upon a ten-stringed lute.

10 Thou

10 Thou hast given victory unto kings : and hast delivered David thy servant from the peril of the sword.

11 Save me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children : whose mouth talketh of vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of iniquity.

12 That our sons may grow up as the young plants : and that our daughters may be as the polished corners of the temple.

13 That our garners may be full and plenteous with all manner of store : that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets.

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour, that there be no decay : no leading into captivity, and no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy are the people that are in such a case : yea, blessed are the people who have the Lord for their God.

PSALM. 145. *Exaltabo te, Deus.*

I Will magnify thee, O God, my King : and I will praise thy Name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I give thanks unto thee : and praise thy Name for ever and ever.

3 Great is the Lord, and marvellous, worthy to be praised : there is no end of his greatness.

4 One generation shall praise thy works unto another : and declare thy power.

5 As for me, I will be talking of thy worship : thy glory, thy praise, and wondrous works ;

6 So that men shall speak of the might of thy marvellous acts : and I will also tell of thy greatness.

7 The memorial of thine abundant kindness shall be shewed : and men shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious and merciful : long-suffering and of great goodness.

9 The Lord is loving unto every man : and his mercy is over all his works.

10 All thy works praise thee, O Lord : and thy saints give thanks unto thee.

11 They shew the glory of thy kingdom : and talk of thy power ;

12 That thy power, thy glory, and mightiness of thy kingdom : might be known unto men.

13 Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom : and thy dominion endureth throughout all ages.

14 The Lord upholdeth all such as fall : and lifteth up all those that are down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee, O Lord : and thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand : and fillest all things living with plenteousness.



17 The Lord is righteous in all his ways : and holy in all his works.

18 The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him : yea, all such as call upon him faithfully.

19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him : he also will hear their cry, and will help them.

20 The Lord preserveth all them that love him : but scattereth abroad all the ungodly.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord : and let all flesh give thanks unto his holy Name for ever and ever.

PSAL. 146. *Lauda, anima mea.*

**P**RAISE the Lord, O my soul ; while I live will I praise the Lord : yea, as long as I have any being, I will sing praises unto my God.

2 O put not your trust in princes, nor in any child of man : for there is no help in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth, he shall turn again to his earth : and then all his thoughts perish.

4 Blessed is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help : and whose hope is in the Lord his God ;

5 Who made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that therein is : who keepeth his promise for ever ;

6 Who helpeth them to right that suffer wrong : who feedeth the hungry.

7 The Lord looseth men out of prison : the Lord giveth sight to the blind.

8 The Lord helpeth them that are fallen : the Lord careth for the righteous.

9 The Lord careth for the strangers : he defendeth the fatherless and widow : as for the way of the ungodly, he turneth it upside down.

10 The Lord thy God, O Sion, shall be King for evermore : and throughout all generations.

# EVENING PRAYER.

PSAL. 147. *Laudate Dominum.*

**O** Praise the Lord ; for it is a good thing to sing praises unto our God : yea, a joyful and pleasant thing it is to be thankful.

2 The Lord doth build up Jerusalem : and gather together the outcasts of Israel.

3 He healeth those that are broken in heart : and giveth medicine to heal their sickness.

4 He telleth the number of the stars : and calleth them all by their names.

5 Great is our Lord, and great is his power : yea, and his wisdom is infinite.

The 30. day.

PSALMS.

The 30. day.

6 The Lord setteth up the meek : and bringeth the ungodly down to the ground.

7 O sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving : sing praises upon the harp unto our God ;

8 Who covereth the heaven with clouds, and prepareth rain for the earth : and maketh the grass to grow upon the mountains, and herb for the use of men ;

9 Who giveth fodder unto the cattle : and feedeth the young ravens that call upon him.

10 He hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse : neither delighteth he in any man's legs.

11 But the Lord's delight is in them that fear him : and put their trust in his mercy.

12 Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem : praise thy God, O Sion.

13 For he hath made fast the bars of thy gates : and hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders : and filleth thee with the flour of wheat.

15 He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth : and his word runneth very swiftly.

16 He giveth snow like wool : and scattereth the hoar-frost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels : who is able to abide his frost ?

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them : he bloweth with his wind, and the waters flow.

19 He sheweth his word unto Jacob : his statutes and ordinances unto Israel.

20 He hath not dealt so with any nation : neither have the heathen knowledge of his laws.

PSALM. 148. *Laudate Dominum.*

**O** Praise the Lord of heaven : praise him in the height.

2 Praise him, all ye angels of his : praise him, all his host.

3 Praise him, sun and moon : praise him, all ye stars and light.

4 Praise him, all ye heavens : and, ye waters, that are above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the Name of the Lord : for he spake the word, and they were made ; he commanded, and they were created.

6 He hath made them fast for ever and ever : he hath given them a law which shall not be broken.

7 Praise the Lord upon earth : ye dragons, and all deeps ;

8 Fire and hail, snow and vapours : wind and storm, fulfilling his word ;

9 Mountains and all hills : fruitful trees and all cedars ;

10 Beasts and all cattle : worms and feathered fowls ;

11 Kings

11 Kings of the earth and all people : princes and all judges of the world ;

12 Young men and maidens, old men and children, praise the Name of the Lord : for his Name only is excellent, and his praise above heaven and earth.

13 He shall exalt the horn of his people ; all his saints shall praise him : even the children of Israel, even the people that serveth him.

PSAL. 149. *Cantate Domino.*

**O** Sing unto the Lord a new song : let the congregation of saints praise him.

2 Let Israel rejoice in him that made him : and let the children of Sion be joyful in their king.

5 Let them praise his name in the dance : let them sing praises unto him with tabret and harp.

4 For the Lord hath pleasure in his people : and helpeth the meek-hearted.

3 Let the saints be joyful with glory : let them rejoice in their bells.

6 Let the praises of God be in their mouth : and a two-edged sword in their hands ;

7 To be avenged of the heathen : and to rebuke the people ;

8 To bind their kings in chains : and their nobles with links of iron ;

9 That they may be avenged of them, as it is written : Such honour have all his saints.

PSAL. 150. *Laudate Dominum.*

**O** Praise God in his holiness : praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him in his noble acts : praise him according to his excellent greatness.

5 Praise him in the sound of the trumpet : praise him upon the lute and harp.

4 Praise him in the cymbals and dances : praise him upon the strings and pipe.

5 Praise him upon the well-tuned cymbals : praise him upon the loud cymbals.

6 Let every thing that hath breath : praise the Lord !

THE  
PSALMS OF DAVID,

COLLECTED INTO

ENGLISH METRE,

BY

THOMAS STERNHOLD, JOHN HOPKINS,  
AND OTHERS.



TH  
N  
2 Bu  
And  
3 He  
Whi  
4 W  
E'en  
5 As  
But  
6 Th  
Nor  
7 Fe  
Wh

W  
2 Th  
Aga  
3 Sh  
And  
4 Bu  
And  
5 Fe  
And  
6 I  
Iwi  
7 T  
The  
8 A  
The  
9 T  
An  
10  
By  
11  
See  
12  
Les  
13  
Th



T H E  
P S A L M S O F D A V I D.

P S A L. I. T. S.

**T**HE man is bless'd that hath not lent  
Nor led his life as sinners do,  
2 But in the law of God the Lord  
And in the same doth exercise

3 He shall be like a tree that is  
Which in due season bringeth forth  
4 Whose leaf shall never fade nor fall,  
E'en so all things shall prosper well

5 As for ungodly men, with them  
But as the chaff, which by the wind  
6 Therefore the wicked men shall not  
Nor in th' assembly of the just

7 For why? the way of godly men  
Whereas the way of wicked men

to wicked men his ear,  
nor sat in scorner's chair;  
doth set his whole delight,  
himself both day and night.

planted the rivers nigh,  
its fruit abundantly:  
but flourishing shall stand:  
that this man takes in hand.

it shall be nothing so;  
is driven to and fro.  
in judgement stand upright,  
shall sinners come in sight.

unto the Lord is known;  
shall quite be overthrown.

P S A L. II. T. S.

**W**HY did the Gentiles tumults raise?

Why do the people still contrive  
2 The kings and rulers of the earth  
Against the Lord, and Christ his Son,

3 Shall we be bound to them? say they,  
And of their doctrine and their law  
4 But he that in the heav'n doth dwell,  
And make them all as mocking stocks,

5 For in his wrath he shall reprove  
And in his fury trouble them,  
6 I have anointed him my king  
I will therefore, Lord, preach thy law,

7 The law whereof the Lord himself  
Thou art my only Son, this day  
8 All people I will give to thee,  
The ends and coasts of all the earth

9 Thou shalt them bruise, e'en like to those  
And as a potter's vessel break  
10 Now ye, O kings and rulers all,  
By whom the matters of the world

11 See that ye serve the Lord above,  
See that with reverence ye rejoice  
12 See that ye do embrace and kiss  
Lest in his wrath ye suddenly

13 If once his wrath (but little) shall  
Then only they that trust in him

what rage was in their brain?  
a thing that is but vain?  
conspire, and are all bent  
whom he among us sent.

let all their bonds be broke,  
let us reject the yoke.  
their doings will deride;  
throughout the world so wide.

their pride and scornful way,  
and unto them shall say;  
upon my holy hill:  
according to thy will:

hath thus said unto me,  
have I begotten thee.  
as heirs at thy request;  
by thee shall be possess'd.

that under foot are trod,  
them with an iron rod.  
be wise therefore and learn'd;  
are judged and discern'd.

in trembling and in fear;  
when ye to him draw near:  
his Son without delay;  
perish from the right way.

be kindled in his breast,  
shall happy be and bless'd.

PSALM III. IV. V.

PSAL. III. T. S.

**O** Lord, how are my foes increas'd,  
They break my heart when as they say,  
**2** But thou, O Lord, art my defence,  
My worship and my honour both;  
**3** Then with my voice unto Lord  
And he out of his holy hill  
**4** I laid me down, and quietly  
For why? I know assuredly  
**5** If thousands up against me rise,  
For thou art still my Lord and God,  
**6** Rise up therefore, save me, my God,  
For thou hast broke the cheeks and teeth  
**7** Salvation only doth belong  
Who on thy people dost bestow

who vex me more and more,  
God can him not restore.  
when I am hard bestead:  
and thou hold'st up my head.  
I did both call and cry,  
did hear me instantly.  
I slept, and rose again;  
the Lord did me sustain.  
I will not be afraid;  
my Saviour and my aid.  
to thee I make my pray'r,  
of all that wicked are.  
to thee, O Lord, above;  
thy blessing and thy love.

PSAL. IV. T. S.

**O** God, thou art my righteousness,  
Thou hast set me at liberty  
**2** Have mercy, Lord, therefore on me,  
For unto thee incessantly  
**3** O mortal men, how long will ye  
Why wanderye in vanity,  
**4** Know ye that good and godly men  
And when to him I make complaint,  
**5** Sin not, but stand in awe therefore,  
And in your chamber quietly  
**6** Offer to God the sacrifice  
And look that in the living Lord  
**7** The greater sort crave worldly goods,  
But, Lord, grant us thy countenance,  
**8** For thou thereby shalt make my heart  
Than they that of their corn and wine  
**9** In peace therefore lie down will I,  
For thou only dost me, O Lord,

Lord, hear me when I call;  
when I was bound in thrall:  
and grant me my request;  
to cry I will not rest.  
my glory thus despise?  
and follow after lies?  
the Lord doth take and choose;  
he doth me not refuse?  
examine well your heart,  
see ye yourselves convert.  
of righteousness and praise,  
ye put your trust always.  
and riches do embrace:  
thy favour, and thy grace:  
more joyful and more glad,  
full great increase have had.  
taking my rest and sleep;  
preserve and safely keep.

PSAL. V. T. S.

**I**NCLINE thine ears, O Lord, and let  
To thee, who art my God and King,  
**2** Hear me betimes, Lord, tarry not;  
My supplication in the morn  
**3** And I will patiently still trust  
Thou art not pleas'd with wickedness,  
**4** Such as be foolish shall not stand  
Vain wockers of iniquity  
**5** The liars and base flatterers  
Blood-thirsty and deccitful men  
**6** Therefore will I come to thy house,  
And rev'rently will worship thee

my words have free access  
from whom I seek redress.  
for I will have respect,  
to thee for to direct.  
in thee my God alone:  
and ill with thee dwells none.  
in sight of thee, O Lord:  
thou hast always abhorr'd.  
shall be destroy'd by thee:  
likewise shall hated be.  
trusting upon thy grace,  
towards thy holy place.

# PSALM VI. VII.

7 Lord, lead me in thy righteousness,  
Also the way that I shall walk  
8 For in their mouths there is no truth,  
Their throat an open sepulchre,

9 Destroy their false conspiracies,  
Subvert them in their heaps of sin,  
10 But those that put their trust in thee,  
And render thanks for thy defence,

11 For thou with favour wilt increase  
And with thy grace, as with a shield,

for to confound my foes;  
before my face disclose.  
their inward filth is great :  
and tongues full of deceit.

that they may come to nought ,  
who have rebellion wrought.  
let them be glad always,  
and give thy Name the praise.  
the just and righteous still,  
defend him from all ill.

## PSAL. VI. T. S.

L ORD, in thy wrath reprove me not,  
Nor yet correct me in thy rage,  
2 For I am weak, therefore, O Lord,  
And heal me, Lord : for why ? thou know'st

3 My soul is troubled very sore,  
But, Lord, how long wilt thou delay  
4 Lord, turn thee to thy wonted grace,  
O save me, not for my deserts,

5 For why ? no man among the dead  
Or who shall worship thee, O Lord,  
6 So grievous is my plaint and moan,  
All the night long I wash my bed

7 My sight is dim and waxeth old,  
For fear of them that be my foes,  
8 But now depart from me, all ye  
Because the Lord hath heard the voice

9 He heard not only the request  
But it received at my hands,  
10 And now my foes that vexed me  
And suddenly confound them all

though I deserve thine ire,  
O Lord, I thee desire.  
of mercy me forbear,  
my bones do quake for fear.

and vex'd exceedingly :  
to cure my misery ?  
some pity on me take :  
but for thy mercy's sake.

rememb'reth thee at all ;  
that in the pit do fall ?  
that I grow wondrous faint ;  
with tears of my complaint.

with anguish of my heart,  
and would my soul subvert.  
that work iniquity :  
of my complaint and cry.

and pray'r of my sad heart,  
and took it in good part.  
the Lord will soon defame,  
with great rebuke and shame.

## PSAL. VII. T. S.

O Lord my God, I put my trust  
Save me from them that me pursue,  
2 Lest like a lion he me tear,  
While there is none to succour me,

3 O Lord my God, if I have done  
Or else if I be found in fault,  
4 Or to my friend rewarded ill,  
Whome pursu'd most cruelly,

5 Then let my foe pursue my soul,  
Unto the earth, and also lay  
6 Stand up, O Lord, in wrath, because  
Unto the judgement rise for me,

7 Then shall great nations come to thee,  
If thou declare, for love of them,  
8 And as thou art of all men Judge,  
According to my righteousness

and confidence in thee :  
and still deliver me ;  
and rend in pieces small,  
and-rid me out of thrall.

the thing that is not right ;  
or guilty in thy sight ;  
or left him in distress,  
and hated me causeless :

let him my life down thrust  
my honour in the dust.  
my foes do rage so fast ;  
which thou commanded hast.

and know thee by this thing,  
thyself as Lord and King.  
O Lord ; now judge thou me  
and my integrity.

PSALM VIII. IX.

*The Second Part.*

9 Lord, cease the hate of wicked men,  
By whom the secrets of all hearts  
10 I take my help to come of God  
Who doth preserve all those that be  
11 The just man and the wicked both  
So that he feels his mighty hand  
12 Except he change his mind, I die;  
He whets his sword, he bends his bow,  
13 And doth prepare his mortal darts,  
For them that do me persecute,  
14 But lo, though he in travail be  
And of his mischief once conceiv'd,  
15 He digs a ditch and makes it deep,  
But he shall fall into the pit  
16 Thus wrong returneth to the hurt  
And all the mischief that he wrought  
17 I will give thanks to God therefore,  
And with my song will praise the Name

and be the just man's guide:  
are searched and descry'd,  
in all my pain and smart,  
of pure and perfect heart.

God judgeth by his pow'r;  
e'en ev'ry day and hour.  
for e'en as he thinks fit,  
aiming where he may hit:

his arrows keen and sharp,  
and do at mischief harp.  
of his dev'lish forcast,  
yet brings forth nought at last;

in hope to hurt his brother;  
that he digg'd up for other.  
of him in whom it bred;  
shall fall on his own head.

that judgeth righteously;  
of him that is most high.

PSAL. VIII. T. S.

O God our Lord, how wonderful  
Thy fame surmounts in dignity  
2 E'en by the mouth of sucking babes  
For in those babes thy might is seen,  
3 And when I see the heav'ns above,  
The sun, the moon, and all the stars,  
4 Lord, what is man, that thou of him  
Or what the son of man, whom thou  
5 For thou hast made him little less  
And thou hast also crowned him  
6 Thou hast preferr'd him to be lord  
Hast in subjection unto him  
7 As sheep, and neat, and all beasts else  
Fowls of the air, fish in the sea,  
8 O God our Lord, how excellent  
In all the earth! Therefore do we

are thy works ev'ry where!  
the highest heav'ns that are,  
thou wilt confound thy foes:  
thy graces they disclose.

the works of thine own hand,  
in order as they stand;  
tak'st such abundant care?  
to visit dost not spare?

than angels in degree;  
with glorious dignity.  
of all thy works, and thou  
put all things here below:

that in the fields do feed:  
and all that therein breed.  
is thy most glorious Name  
praise and adore the same.

PSAL. IX. T. S.

WITH heart and mouth to thee, O Lord,  
And speak of all thy wondrous works,  
2 I will be glad and much rejoice  
And make my songs extol thy Name  
3 Because my foes are driven back,  
They do fall down and are destroy'd  
4 Thou hast avenged all my wrong,  
Thou dost with justice hear my cause  
5 Thou dost rebuke the heathen folk,  
That afterwards the memory  
6 Destructions to an end are come,  
With them likewise are perished

will I sing laud and praise;  
and them declare always:  
in thee, O God most high,  
above the starry sky.

and turned unto flight,  
by thy great pow'r and might.  
my grief, and all my grudge;  
most like a righteous judge.

and wicked so confound,  
of them cannot be found.  
and cities overthrow;  
their fame and great renown.

# PSALM X.

7 Know thou that he who is above,  
And in the seat of equity  
8 With justice he will keep and guide  
And so will yield with equity  
9 He is protector of the poor,  
He is in all adversity  
10 And they that know thy holy Name  
For thou forsakest not their suit

for evermore shall reign ;  
true judgement will maintain  
the world and ev'ry wight ;  
to ev'ry man his right.  
what time they be oppress ;  
their refuge and their rest.  
therefore shall trust in thee ;  
in their necessity.

## The Second Part.

11 Sing psalms therefore unto the Lord,  
Among the people all declare  
12 For he is mindful of the blood  
Forgetting not the humble man  
13 Have mercy, Lord, on me, because  
Who from the gates of death art wont  
14 In Sion that I may set forth  
And that, in thy salvation great,  
15 The heathen stick fast in the pit,  
And in the net that they did hide  
16 By judgements great the Lord is known,  
And fast entangled in the work  
17 The wicked and deceitful men  
And all the people of the world  
18 But sure the Lord will not forget  
The patient people never look  
19 O Lord, arise, lest men prevail  
And let the heathen folk receive  
20 Lord, strike such terror, fear, and dread,  
They will be forced to confess

who dwells on Sion hill ;  
his noble acts and will :  
of them that be oppress'd.  
that seeks to him for rest.  
my foes do yet remain ;  
to raise me up again :  
thy praise with heart and voice,  
my soul may still rejoice.  
which they themselves prepar'd ;  
their own feet are ensnar'd.  
whilst wicked men are caught  
which their own hands have  
go down to hell below ; (wrought  
that God refuse to know.  
the poor man's grief and pain ;  
for help of him in vain.  
that be of worldly might :  
their judgement in thy sight.  
into their hearts, and then  
themselves to be but men.

## PSAL. X. T. S.

WHAT is the cause that thou, O Lord,  
Why hidest thou thy face in time  
2 The poor do perish by the proud  
Let them be taken in the craft  
3 For in the lust of his own heart  
So doth the wicked praise himself  
4 He is so prond, that right and wrong  
Nay, nay, there is no God : saith he,  
5 Because his ways do prosper still,  
And with a blast doth puff against  
6 Tush, tush, saith he, I have no dread,  
And why ? for all adversity  
7 His mouth is full of cursedness,  
Under his tongue there nothing is  
8 He lieth hid in ways and holes  
Against the poor that pass by him,  
9 And, like a lion, privily  
That he may snare them in his net,  
10 With cunning craft and subtilty  
So are great heaps of poor men made

so far off now dost stand ?  
when trouble is at hand ?  
and wicked men's desire :  
which they themselves conspire.  
th'ungodly doth delight :  
and doth the Lord despise.  
he setteth all apart :  
for thus he thinks in heart.  
he doth thy laws neglect :  
such as would him correct :  
lest my estate should change !  
to him is very strange.  
of fraud, deceit, and guile ;  
but what is base and vile.  
to slay the innocent :  
his cruel eyes are bent :  
lies lurking in his den,  
and spoil poor harmless men.  
he croucheth down alway :  
by his strong pow'r a prey.

The



PSALM XL. XII.

*The Second Part.*

11 Tush, God forgetteth this, saith he,  
His countenance is cast aside,  
12 Arise, O Lord, our God, in whom  
Lift up thy hand, do not forget

13 Why should the proud and wicked man  
Whilst in his heart he crieth, Tush !  
14 But thou seest all their wickedness,  
That friendless and poor fatherless

15 Of wicked and malicious men  
That they with their iniquity  
16 The Lord doth reign for evermore  
And he will chase out of the land

17 Thou hearest, Lord, the poor's complaint,  
Their hearts thou wilt confirm, until  
18 To judge the poor and fatherless,  
That they may be no more oppress'd

therefore I may be bold ;  
he doth it not behold.  
the poor man's hope doth rest ;  
the poor that be oppress'd.

blaspheme God's holy Name ?  
and cares not for the same.  
and well dost understand,  
are left into thy hand.

then break the pow'r away,  
may perish and decay.  
as King and God alone :  
the heathen folk each one.

their pray'r, and their request ;  
thine ears to hear be press'd ;  
and help them to their right,  
by men of worldly might.

PSAL. XI. T. S.

IN God the Lord I put my trust ;  
Unto the mountains swiftly fly  
2 Behold, the wicked bend their bows,  
To shoot in secret at those who

3 Of worldly hope all stays were shrunk,  
Alas, the just and upright man,  
4 But he that in his temple is  
And in the highest heav'ns doth sit

5 The poor and simple man's estate  
And searcheth out full narrowly  
6 And with a cheerful countenance  
But in his heart he doth abhor

7 And on the sinners casteth snares  
Brimstone and fire, and whirlwinds great,  
8 Ye see then how a righteous God  
And unto just and upright men

why say ye to my soul,  
as doth the winged fowl ?  
their arrows they prepare,  
sincere and upright are.

and clearly brought to nought :  
what evil hath he wrought ?  
most holy and most high,  
in royal majesty.

considers in his mind,  
the manners of mankind :  
the righteous man will use ;  
all such as mischief muse ;  
as thick as hail or rain ;  
appointed for their pain.  
doth righteousness embrace,  
shews forth his pleasant face.

PSAL. XII. T. S.

HELP, Lord, for good and godly men  
And faith and truth from worldly men  
2 Whoso doth with his neighbour talk,  
For ev'ry man bethinketh how

3 But flatt'ring and deceitful lips,  
To speak proud words, and make great brags,  
4 For they say still, We will prevail,  
Our tongues are our's, we ought to speak ;

5 But for the great complaint and cry  
I will arise now, saith the Lord,  
6 God's word is like to silver pure,  
Which hath not less than sev'n times in

7 Now, since thy promise is to help,  
And save us now and evermore

do perish and decay :  
is parted clean away.  
'tis all but vanity ;  
to speak deceitfully.

and tongues that be so stout,  
the Lord will soon cut out :  
our lips shall us extol ;  
what Lord shall us controul ?

of those that are oppress'd ;  
and them restore to rest.  
that from the dross is try'd,  
the fire been purify'd.

Lord, keep thy promise then,  
from this ill kind of men.

P S A L M XIII. XIV. XV.

8 For now the wicked world is full  
Whilst vanity with worldly men

of mischiefs manifold;  
so highly is extoll'd.

P S A L. XIII. T. S.

**H**OW long wilt thou forget me, Lord?  
How long dost thou intend to hide  
2 In heart and mind how long shall I  
And how long shall my deadly foe  
3 Behold me now, O Lord my God,  
Lighten mine eyes, lest I do sleep  
4 Lest that my enemy do say,  
Lest they also that hate my soul  
5 But from thy mercy and goodness  
In thy relief and saving health  
6 I will give thanks unto the Lord,  
Because he hath heard my request

shall it for ever be?  
thy face away from me?  
with care tormented be?  
thus triumph over me?  
and hear me sore oppress'd,  
as one by death possess'd:  
Behold, I do prevail!  
rejoice to see me fail.  
my hope shall not depart:  
right glad shall be my heart.  
and praises to him sing;  
for ev'ry needful thing.

P S A L. XIV. T. S.

**T**H E R E is no God, do foolish men  
Their drifts are all corrupt and vain,  
2 The Lord beheld from heav'n most high  
And saw not one that sought indeed  
3 They went all wide, and were corrupt,  
That in the world did any good,  
4 Is all their judgement so far lost,  
Eating my people e'en as bread,  
5 When they thus rage, then suddenly  
For God doth love the righteous men,  
6 Ye mock the doings of the poor,  
Because they put their trust in God,  
7 But who shall give thy people health?  
Thy promise made to Israel,  
8 For when thou shalt restore again  
Then Jacob shall therein rejoice,

affirm in their mad mood;  
not one of them doth good.  
the whole race of mankind,  
the living God to find.  
and truly there was none  
no, not so much as one.  
that all work mischief still?  
not one to seek God's will?  
great fear on them shall fall:  
and will preserve them all.  
to their reproach and shame;  
and call upon his name.  
and when wilt thou fulfil  
from out of Sion hill?  
such as were captive led,  
and Israel be glad.

P S A L. XV. T. S.

**W** I T H I N thy tabernacle, Lord,  
Or whom wilt thou receive to dwell  
2 The man whose life is uncorrupt,  
Whose heart doth think the very truth,  
3 That to his neighbour doth no ill,  
Nor willingly doth slanders raise,  
4 That in his heart regardeth not  
But those that love and fear the Lord,  
5 His oath and all his promises  
Although he make his cov'nant so,  
6 That putteth not to usury  
Nor, for to hurt the innocent,  
7 Whoso doth these things faithfully,  
Shall never perish in this world

who shall inhabit still?  
in thy most holy hill?  
whose works are just and straight,  
and tongue speaks no deceit;  
in body, goods, or name;  
which might impair the same:  
malicious wicked men;  
he maketh much of them.  
that keepeth faithfully,  
that he doth lose thereby:  
his money and his coin;  
doth bribe, nor yet purloin.  
and turneth not therefrom,  
nor that which is to come.

PSALM · XVI. XVII.

PSAL. XVI. T. S.

**L**ORD, keep me, for I trust in thee,  
 Thou art my God, and of my goods  
 2 Therefore I give them to the saints  
 Namely, unto the faithful flock  
 3 Their sorrows shall be multiply'd,  
 To offer to the idol-gods  
 4 As for their bloody sacrifice,  
 I will not touch, neither thereof  
 5 For why? the Lord the portion is  
 And he it is that doth preserve  
 6 The place wherein my lot is fall'n  
 My heritage assign'd to me  
 7 I thank the Lord that caused me  
 For, by this means, my secret thoughts  
 8 I set the Lord still in my sight,  
 For he doth stand on my right hand,  
 9 Wherefore my heart and tongue also  
 My flesh likewise doth rest in hope,  
 10 Thou wilt not leave my soul in hell,  
 Nor yet wilt give thy Holy One  
 11 But wilt me shew the way to life,  
 And where at thy right hand there are

and do confess indeed,  
 thou hast not any need.  
 that in the world do dwell;  
 in virtue that excel.  
 who run so hastily,  
 that are but vanity.  
 and offerings of that sort,  
 shall my lips make report,  
 of mine inheritance :  
 my lot from all mischance.  
 in beauty doth excel;  
 doth please me wondrous well,  
 to understand the right ;  
 do teach me in the night.  
 and trust him over all;  
 therefore I shall not fall,  
 rejoice exceedingly :  
 to rise again ; for why?  
 because thou lovest me ;  
 corruption for to see :  
 where there is joy in store,  
 pleasures for evermore.

PSAL. XVII. T. S.

**O** Lord, give ear to my just cause,  
 And hear the pray'r I offer up  
 2 And let the judgement of my cause  
 And let thine eyes behold and clear  
 3 Thou hast well try'd me in the night,  
 That I have spoken with my tongue,  
 4 As for the works of wicked men,  
 For love of thy most holy Name,  
 5 Then in thy paths that be most pure,  
 That from the way wherein I walk  
 6 For I do call to thee, O Lord,  
 Then hear my pray'r, and weigh right well  
 7 O thou, the Saviour of all them  
 Declare thy strength on them that spurn  
 8 O keep me as thou wouldest keep  
 And under cover of thy wings

attend unto my cry,  
 to thee unfeignedly :  
 proceed always from thee,  
 truth and simplicity.  
 and yet could'st nothing find  
 that was not in my mind.  
 and paths perverse and ill,  
 I have refrained still.  
 Lord, guide me, and preserve,  
 my steps may never swerve,  
 surely thou wilt me aid :  
 the words that I have said,  
 that put their trust in thee,  
 against thy Majesty.  
 the apple of thine eye,  
 defend me secretly;

*The Second Part.*

9 From wicked men that trouble me,  
 And from my foes that go about  
 10 Who wallow in their worldly wealth,  
 That in their pride they do not spare  
 11 They lie in wait where I should pass,  
 And musing mischief in their minds,  
 12 Much like a lion greedily  
 Or lurking, like a lion's whelp,

and daily me annoy,  
 my soul for to destroy ;  
 and are so full and fat,  
 to speak they care not what,  
 with craft me to confound;  
 to cast me to the ground.  
 that would his prey embrace.  
 within some secret place.

PSALM XVIII.

15 Up, Lord, in haste, prevent my foe,  
Save thou my soul from the ill man,  
14 Deliver me, Lord, by thy pow'r,  
Who now so long time reigned have,  
15 I mean from worldly men, who do  
That have no hope or joy but what  
16 Thou of thy store their bellies fill'dst,  
Their children have enough, and leave  
17 But, as for me, I will behold  
And shall be satisfy'd when I

and cast him at my feet :  
and with thy sword him smite,  
out of these tyrants hands,  
and kept us in their bands :  
in worldly goods abound ;  
in this life can be found.  
with pleasure to their minds ;  
the rest to theirs behind.  
thy face in righteousness,  
awake with thy likeness.

PSAL. XVIII. T. S.

O God, my strength and fortitude,  
Thou art my castle and defence  
2 My God, my rock, in whom I trust,  
My refuge, buckler, and my shield,  
3 When I sing laud unto the Lord,  
Then from my foes I am right sure  
4 The pangs of death did compass me,  
The flowing waves of wickedness  
5 The sly and subtle snares of hell  
And for my life there was prepar'd  
6 I, thus beset with pain and grief,  
And he forthwith heard my complaint,  
7 Such is his pow'r, that in his wrath  
Yea, the foundation of the mount  
8 And from his nostrils went a smoke,  
And from his mouth went burning coals  
9 The Lord descended from above,  
And underneath his feet he cast  
10 On cherubs and on cherubims  
And on the wings of mighty winds

of force I must love thee;  
in my necessity :  
the worker of my wealth ;  
the horn of all my health.  
most worthy to be serv'd ;  
that I shall be preserv'd.  
and bound me ev'ry where ;  
did put me in great fear.  
were round about me set,  
a deadly trapping net.  
did pray to God for grace :  
out of his holy place.  
he made the earth to quake ;  
of Basan for to shake.  
when kindled was his ire ;  
of hot consuming fire.  
and bow'd the heav'n's most high ;  
the darkness of the sky.  
full royally he rode ;  
came flying all abroad.

*The Second Part.*

11 And like a den most dark he made  
With waters black and airy clouds  
12 At his bright presence did thick clouds  
And in the stead thereof did come  
13 The fiery darts and thunder-bolts  
And with his frequent lightnings he  
14 When thou, O Lord, with great rebuke  
The springs and the foundations of  
15 And from above the Lord sent down  
And pluck'd me out of waters great,  
16 And me deliver'd from my foes  
Yea, from such foes as were too strong  
17 They did prevent me evermore  
But yet the Lord is my defence,  
18 He brought me forth in open place,  
And kept me safe, because he had

his hid and secret place ;  
encompassed he was.  
in haste away retire,  
hail-stones and coals of fire.  
disperse them here and there,  
doth put them in great fear  
thy anger dost declare,  
the world discover'd are.  
to fetch me from below,  
that would me overflow ;  
that sought me to enthrall,  
for me to deal withal.  
in time of my great grief ;  
my succour, and relief.  
that so I might be free ;  
a favour unto me.

PSALM XVIII.

19 According to my innocence,  
And to the cleanness of my hands  
20 For that I walked in his ways,  
And not departed wickedly

so did he me regard,  
he gave me my reward;  
and in his paths have trod,  
from him that is my God.

*The Third Part.*

21 But evermore I have respect  
His statutes and commandments I  
22 But pure, and clean, and uncorrupt,  
And did refrain from wickedness

to his law and decree,  
cast not away from me,  
appear'd before his face,  
and sin in ev'ry case.

23 The Lord will therefore me reward,  
As to the cleanness of my hands

as I have done aright,  
appearing in his sight.  
wilt thou be holy too;  
thou wilt uprightly do:

24 For, Lord, with him that holy is,  
And with the good and virtuous man

thy favour wilt reserve;  
as wicked men deserve.  
in trouble when they lie;  
of them that look full high.

25 And for the loving and elect  
And thou wilt use the wicked men  
26 For thou dost save the simple folk,  
And dost bring down the countenance

that it shall shine full bright;  
my darkness to be light.  
discomfit, Lord, I shall;  
the strength of any wall.

27 The Lord will light my candle so,  
The Lord my God will make also

his word is purely try'd;  
as in his faith abide.  
for other there is none;  
saving our God alone?

28 For by thy help an host of men  
By thee I scale and over-leap

29 Unspotted are the ways of God,  
He is a sure defence to such  
30 For who is God, except the Lord?  
Or else who is omnipotent,

*The Fourth Part.*

31 The God that girdeth me with strength,  
That all the ways wherein I walk,  
32 That made my feet like to the harts  
And for my safety brought me forth

is he that I do mean;  
did evermore keep clean:  
in swiftness of my pace,  
into an open place.

33 He did in order put my hands  
To break in sunder bars of brass  
34 Thou teachest me thy saving health,  
Thy love and gentleness also

in battle for to fight;  
he gave my arms the might.  
thy right hand is my tower:  
doth still increase my power:

35 And under me thou makest plain  
So that my feet shall never slip,  
36 And fiercely I pursue and take  
And from the field do not return

the way where I shall go;  
nor wander to and fro:  
my foes that me annoy'd,  
till they be all destroy'd.

37 So I suppress and wound my foes,  
For underneath my feet they fall,  
38 For thou hast girded me with strength  
Thou wilt throw down mine enemies

that they can rise no more:  
I wound them all so sore.  
unto the battle, and  
that do against me stand.

39 Lord, thou hast given me the necks  
That so I might destroy all those  
40 They call'd for help, but none gave ear,  
Yea, to the Lord they call'd for aid,

of all my enemies:  
that up against me rise,  
nor came to their relief:  
yet heard he not their grief.

*The Fifth Part.*

41 And still, like dust before the wind,  
And sweep them out like filthy dirt  
42 Thou keep'st me from seditious folk,  
And thou dost of the heathen folk

I drive them under feet,  
that lieth in the street.  
that still in strife are led;  
appoint me to be head:



# PSALM XIX. XX.

43 A people strange, to me unknown,  
And at the first obey my word;  
44 I shall be irksome to my own,  
But wander wide out of the way,  
45 But blessed be the living Lord,  
He is my rock and saving health:  
46 For he it is that gave me pow'r,  
And with his holy word subdued  
47 And from my foe deliver'd me,  
That cruel and ungodly were,  
48 And for this cause, O Lord my God,  
And sing out praises to thy Name  
49 Deliv'rance great thou giv'st the king,  
Mercy for thine anointed, and

and yet they shall me serve;  
whereas my own will swerve:  
they will not see my light;  
and hide them out of sight.

most worthy of all praise;  
praised be he always!  
revenged for to be,  
the people unto me;

and set me over those  
and up against me rose.  
to thee give thanks I shall,  
among the Gentiles all.

and dost reserve in store  
his seed for evermore.

## PSAL. XIX. T. S.

THE heav'ns and firmament on high  
God's glory and omnipotence,  
2 The wondrous works of God appear  
The nights likewise, which their race run,  
3 There is no language, tongue, or speech,  
In all the earth and coasts thereof  
4 In them the Lord made for the sun  
Who like a bridegroom ready trimm'd  
5 And as a valiant champion,  
With joy doth haste to take in hand  
6 And all the sky from end to end  
Nothing can hide it from his heat,  
7 How perfect is the law of God!  
Converting souls, and making wise  
8 The Lord's commands are righteous, and  
His precepts are most pure, and do  
9 The fear of God is excellent,  
The judgements of the Lord also  
10 And more to be desired are  
The honey and the honey-comb  
11 By them thy servant is forewarn'd  
And in performance of the same  
12 But, Lord, what earthly man doth know  
Then cleanse me from my secret sins,  
13 And keep me, that presumptuous sins  
And so shall I be innocent,  
14 Accept my mouth and heart also,  
For my Redeemer and my strength,

do wondrously declare  
his works and what they are.  
by ev'ry day's success:  
the self-same thing express,  
where their sound is not heard,  
their knowledge is confer'd.  
a place of great renown,  
comes from his chamber down.

who would to honour rise,  
some noble enterprise:  
he compasseth about;  
but he will find it out,

his covenant is sure,  
the simple and obscure.  
rejoice the heart; likewise  
give light unto the eyes.  
and ever doth endure;  
most righteous are and pure;  
than much fine gold alway;  
are not so sweet as they.

to have God in regard;  
there shall be great reward.  
the errors of his life?  
which are in me most rife.

prevail not over me;  
and great offences flee.  
my words and thoughts each one;  
O Lord, thou art alone.

## PSAL. XX. T. S.

IN trouble and adversity  
The Majesty of Jacob's God  
2 And send thee from his holy place  
And so in Sion 'stablish thee,

the Lord God hear thee still;  
defend thee from all ill:  
his help at ev'ry need;  
and make thee strong indeed.

PSALM XXI. XXII.

3 Rememb'ring well the sacrifice  
And so receive most graciously  
4 According to thy heart's desire  
And all thy counsel and thy mind  
5 We will rejoice when thou us sav'st,  
Unto the Lord, who thy requests  
6 The Lord will his anointed save,  
And send him help by his right hand  
7 In chariots some put confidence,  
But we remember God our Lord,  
8 They all fall down, but we do rise  
O save and help us, Lord and King,

that now to him is done;  
thy offerings each one.  
the Lord grant unto thee,  
full well perform may he.  
and banners will display  
fulfilled hath alway.  
I know well by his grace,  
out of his holy place.  
and some in horses trust:  
who keepeth promise just.  
and stand up stedfastly:  
when we to thee do cry.

PSAL. XXI. T. S.

O Lord, how joyful is the king  
Exceedingly he doth rejoice  
2 For thou hast given unto him  
To him thou nothing hast deny'd  
3 Thou didst prevent him with thy gifts  
And thou hast set upon his head  
4 And when he asked life of thee,  
To have long life, yea, such a life  
5 Great is his glory by thy help,  
Great worship and great honour both  
6 Thou wilt give him felicity  
And with thy chearful countenance  
7 Because the king doth strongly trust  
Therefore his goodness and his grace  
8 Thy enemies shall feel thy force,  
Find out thy foes, and let them feel  
9 And like an oven burn them, Lord,  
Thy anger shall destroy them all,  
10 And thou shalt root out of the earth  
And from the number of thy folk  
11 For they much mischief did contrive  
Yet they did fail and had no pow'r  
12 But as a mark thou shalt them set  
And charge thy bow-strings readily  
13 Be thou exalted, Lord, in thy  
So shall we sing right solemnly,

in thy strength and thy pow'r;  
in thee his Saviour.  
his godly heart's desire;  
of that he did require.  
and blessings manifold:  
a crown of perfect gold.  
thereof thou mad'st him sure  
as ever shall endure.  
thy benefit, and aid:  
thou hast upon him laid,  
that never shall decay,  
wilt comfort him alway.  
in God for to prevail,  
to save him will not fail.  
and those that thee withstand:  
the pow'r of thy right hand.  
in fiery flame and fume:  
and fire shall them consume.  
their fruit that should increase:  
their seed shall end and cease.  
against thy holy Name;  
for to perform the same:  
in a most open place,  
against their very face.  
own strength, which is our tow'r;  
praising thy might and pow'r.

PSAL. XXII. T. S.

O God, my God, wherefore dost thou  
And helpest not when I do make  
2 To thee, my God, e'en all day long,  
I cease not all the night, and yet  
3 But thou that in thy holy place  
Thou art the joy, the comfort, and  
4 And he in whom our fathers old  
Who, when they put their trust in thee,

forsake me utterly?  
my great complaint and cry?  
I do both cry and call:  
thou hearest not at all.  
for evermore dost dwell,  
glory, of Israel:  
had all their hope and stay;  
deliver'dst them alway.

5 They

## P S A L M XXII.

5 They were preserved ever when  
 And for the faith they had in thee,  
 6 But I am now become more like  
 An out-cast, whom the people scorn  
 7 All men despise as they behold  
 They grin, make mouths, and nod their heads,  
 8 This man did glory in the Lord,  
 Let him redeem and help him now,  
 9 But from the prison of the womb  
 Thou didst preserve me still in hope,  
 10 I was committed from my birth  
 Since I came from my mother's womb,

they called on thy Name:  
 they were not put to shame:  
 a worm than to a man,  
 with all the spite they can.

me walking on the way:  
 and on this wise do say;  
 his favour and his love:  
 his pow'r if he will prove.

I was by thee released,  
 whilst I did suck the breast.  
 with thee to have abode;  
 thou hast been still my God.

### *The Second Part.*

11 Then, Lord, depart not now from me  
 Since I have none to be my help,  
 12 Full many bulls do compass me  
 Yea, bulls so fat, as though they had

13 They gape upon me greedily,  
 Much like a lion roaring out,  
 14 But I drop down like water shed,  
 My heart doth in my body melt

15 My strength doth like a potsherd dry,  
 Unto my jaws, and I am brought  
 16 For many dogs do compass me,  
 Conspiring still against my life,

17 I was tormented so, that I  
 Whilst they do look and stare at me,  
 18 My garments they divided have  
 And for my coat they did cast lots

19 Therefore, I pray thee, be not far  
 But rather, since thou art my strength,  
 20 And from the sword save thou my soul  
 And ever keep my darling dear

21 And from the lion's mouth, that would  
 From 'midst the horns of unicorns,  
 22 Then shall I to my brethren all  
 And in thy church shall praise the Name

in this my present grief,  
 my succour, and relief.  
 that be full strong of head,  
 in Basan field been fed.

as though they would me slay;  
 and ramping for his prey.  
 my joints in sunder break,  
 like wax, I am so weak.

my tongue it cleaveth fast  
 to dust of death at last.  
 in council they do meet,  
 piercing my hands and feet.

might all my bones have told;  
 when they do me behold.  
 in parts among them all:  
 to whom it should befall.

from me at my great need;  
 to help me, Lord, make speed:  
 by thy might and thy pow'r;  
 from dogs that would devour:

me all in sunder tear:  
 O Lord, thou didst me hear.  
 thy Majesty record;  
 of thee the living Lord.

### *The Third Part.*

23 All ye that fear him, praise the Lord;  
 And, all ye seed of Israel,  
 24 For he despiseth not the poor;  
 His countenance when they do call,

25 Among the folk that fear the Lord,  
 Thy praise, and keep my promise made  
 26 The poor shall eat and be suffic'd:  
 To seek the Lord, shall praise his Name;

27 The coasts of all the earth shall praise  
 The heathen folk shall worship all

thou Jacob, him adore;  
 fear him for evermore.  
 he hideth not away  
 but hears them when they pray.

I will therefore proclaim  
 for setting forth thy Name.  
 such, as their minds do give  
 their hearts shall ever live.

the Lord, and seek his grace;  
 before his blessed face.

PSALM XXIII. XXIV.

28 The slings of the heathen folk  
And he shall be their Governor  
29 The rich men of his goodly gifts  
And in his presence worship him,  
30 And all that do go down to dust,  
A seed shall serve and worship him,  
31 They shall declare and plainly shew  
Unto a people yet unborn,

the Lord shall have therefore,  
and King for evermore.  
shall taste and feed also,  
and bow their knees full low,  
of life by him shall taste;  
till time away shall waste.  
his truth and righteousness  
who shall his name confess.

PSAL. XXIII. W. W.

THE Lord is only my support,  
How can I then lack any thing  
2 In pastures green he feedeth me,  
And after leads me to the streams  
3 And when I find myself near lost,  
Conducting me in his right paths,  
4 And though I were e'en at death's door,  
For both thy rod and shepherd's crook  
5 Thou hast my table richly spread  
Thou hast with balm my head refresh'd,  
6 And finally while breath doth last,  
And in the house of God will I

and he that doth me feed:  
whereof I stand in need?  
where I do safely lie;  
which run most pleasantly.  
then doth he me home take,  
e'en for his own Name's sake.  
yet would I fear no ill;  
afford me comfort still.  
in presence of my foe;  
my cup doth overflow:  
thy grace shall me defend;  
my life for ever spend.

*Another of the same, by T. S.*

MY Shepherd is the living Lord,  
In pastures fair, near pleasant streams,  
2 He shall convert and glad my soul,  
To walk in paths of righteousness,  
3 Yea, though I walk in vale of death,  
Thy rod and staff do comfort me,  
4 And in the presence of my foes  
Thou wilt fill full my cup, and thou  
5 Through all my life thy favour is  
That in thy house for evermore

nothing therefore I need:  
he setteth me to feed.  
and bring my mind in frame,  
for his most holy Name.  
yet will I fear no ill;  
and thou art with me still.  
my table thou shalt spread;  
anointed hast my head.  
so frankly shew'd to me,  
my dwelling-place shall be.

PSAL. XXIV. J. H.

THE earth is all the Lord's, with all  
Yea, his is all the world, and all  
2 For he hath fastly founded it,  
And plac'd below the liquid floods,  
3 Who is the man, O Lord, that shall  
Or pass into thy holy place,  
4 E'en he whose hands and heart are pure,  
His soul not set on vanity,  
5 Him that is such a one, the Lord  
And from his God and Saviour shall  
6 This is the generation of  
E'en them that with an upright heart,  
7 Ye gates and everlasting doors,  
Then shall the King of glorious state

her store and furniture:  
that therein doth endure.  
above the seas to stand;  
to flow beneath the land.  
ascend unto thy hill?  
there to continue still?  
which nothing doth defile;  
and hath not sworn to guile:  
most highly will regard,  
receive a just reward.  
them that do seek his grace,  
O Jacob, seek thy face.  
lift up your heads on high;  
come in triumphantly.

8 Who

# PSALM XXV.

8 Who is the King of glorious state?  
The mighty Lord in battle strong  
9 Ye gates and everlasting doors,  
Then shall the King of glorious state  
to Who is the King of glorious state?  
The kingdom and the royalty

The great and mighty Lord,  
and trial of the sword.  
lift up your heads on high;  
come in triumphantly.  
The Lord of hosts it is,  
of glorious state is his.

## PSAL. XXV. T. S.

1 Lift my heart to thee,  
Now suffer me to take no shame,  
2 Let not my foes rejoice,  
And let them not be overthrown  
3 But shame shall them befall  
Therefore thy paths and thy right ways  
4 Direct me in thy truth,  
Thou art my Saviour and my God,  
5 Thy mercies manifold  
In pity thou art plentiful,  
6 Remember not the faults  
Call not to mind how ignorant  
7 Nor after my deserts  
But of thine own benignity,  
8 His mercy is full sweet,  
Therefore the Lord will sinners teach,  
9 The humble he will teach  
He will direct in all his paths  
to For all the ways of God  
To them that do his covenant,

my God and guide most just;  
for in thee do I trust.  
nor make a scorn of me;  
that put their trust in thee.  
who harm them wrongfully  
unto me, Lord, descry;  
and teach me, I thee pray:  
on thee I wait alway.  
remember, Lord, I pray:  
and so hast been alway.  
and frailty of my youth;  
I have been of thy truth:  
let me thy mercy find;  
Lord, have me in thy min<sup>d</sup>.  
his truth a perfect guide;  
and such as go aside.  
his precepts to obey;  
the lowly man alway.  
both truth and mercy are,  
and statutes keep with care.

## The Second Part.

11 Now for thy holy Name,  
To grant me pardon for my sin,  
12 Whoso doth fear the Lord  
To lead his life in such a way  
13 His soul shall evermore  
His seed and his posterity  
14 All those that fear the Lord  
And unto them he doth declare  
15 My eyes and thankful heart  
That pluck'd my feet out of the snare  
16 With mercy me behold,  
For I am poor and desolate,  
17 The troubles of my heart  
Bring me out of this misery,  
18 Behold my poverty,  
Remit my sin and my offence,  
19 O Lord, behold my foes,  
Pursuing me with deadly hate,  
20 Preserve and keep my soul,  
And let me not be overthrown,

O Lord, I thee intreat,  
for it is very great.  
by him he shall be kept,  
as he doth best accept:  
in goodness dwell and stand,  
inherit shall the land.  
know his secret intent,  
his will and testament.  
to him I will advance,  
of sin and ignorance.  
to thee I make my moan;  
and comfortless alone.  
are multiply'd in deed;  
necessity, and need.  
my anguish, and my pain;  
and make me clean again.  
how they do still increase,  
that fain would live in peace.  
and still deliver me,  
because I trust in thee.



PSALM XXVI. XXVII.

21 Let truth and uprightness  
Because my truth and confidence  
22 Deliver, Lord, thy folk  
I mean thy chosen Israel,

for ever wait on me,  
have always been in thee,  
and send them some relief,  
from all their pain and grief.

PSAL. XXVI. T. S.

**L**ORD, be my judge, and thou shalt see:

I trust in God, and hope that he  
2 Prove me, my God, I thee desire  
As men do prove their gold with fire,

3 Thy loving-kindness in my sight  
I ever walked in thy truth,

4 I do not love to haunt or use  
To come in house I do refuse

5 I much abhor the wicked sort,  
I do not once to them resort

6 My hands I wash, and do proceed  
Then to thy altar I make speed,

7 That I may speak and preach the praise,  
And so declare how wondrous ways

8 O God, thy house I love most dear,  
My chief delight is to be near

9 O shut not up my soul with them  
Nor yet my life among those men

10 For in their hands much mischief is,  
And nothing else in their right hand

11 But I resolve in righteousness  
Therefore, that I may not transgress,

12 My foot is stay'd for all assays,  
Wherefore to God will I give praise

my paths be right and plain:  
with strength will me sustain.  
my ways to search and try;  
my heart and reins espy.

I do behold always:  
and will do all my days,  
with men whose deeds are vain;  
with the deceitful train.

their deeds I do despise;  
that hurtful things devise.  
in works to walk upright;  
to offer there in sight:

that doth belong to thee;  
thou hast been good to me.  
to me it doth excel:  
the place where thou dost dwell.

in sin that take their fill,  
that seek much blood to spill.  
their lives therewith abound:  
but bribes is to be found.

my time and days to spend:  
let thy grace me defend.  
it standeth well and right:  
in all the people's sight.

PSAL. XXVII. J. H.

**T**HE Lord is both my health and light,

Since God doth give me strength and might,  
2 While that my foes, with all their strength,  
Thinking to eat me up, at length

3 Though they encamp'd against me lie,  
And if in battle they will try,

4 One thing of God I do require,  
For which I pray, and will desire,

5 That I within his holy place  
To see the beauty of his face,

6 In time of dread he shall me hide  
And keep me secret by his side,

7 At length I know the Lord's good grace  
My foes to foil and clean deface,

8 Therefore within his house will I  
With psalms and songs I will apply

shall man make me dismayed?  
why should I be afraid?  
began with me to brawl,  
themselves have caught the fall,

my heart is not afraid:  
I trust in God for aid.  
that he will not deny;  
till he to me apply:

my life throughout may dwell,  
and view his temple well.  
within his place most pure,  
as on a rock most sure.

shall make me strong and stout,  
that compass me about.  
give sacrifice of praise;  
to laud the Lord always.

*The Second Part.*

9 Lord, hear the voice of my request,  
Have mercy, Lord, on me oppress'd,

for which to thee I cry;  
and help me speedily.

PSALM XXVIII. XXIX.

10 My heart confesseth unto thee,  
Then seek my face, saidst thou to me;

11 In wrath turn not thy face away,  
My help thou hast been to this day,  
12 When both my parents me forsake,  
Even then the Lord himself doth take

13 Teach me, O Lord, the way to thee,  
For fear of such as watch for me,  
14 O leave me not unto the will  
For they devise against me still

15 I utterly should faint, but that  
That in the land wherein I live  
16 Trust still in God, whose whole thou art,  
He will support and ease thy heart,

I sue to have thy grace;  
Lord, I will seek thy face;  
nor suffer me to slide;  
be still my God and guide.  
and cast me off at large,  
of me the care and charge.

and lead me on forth right,  
to trap me, if they might.  
of them that be my foes;  
false witness to depose.

this hope supporteth me,  
God's goodness I shall see,  
his will abide thou must;  
if thou in him do trust.

PSAL. XXVIII. T. S.

THOU art, O Lord, my strength and stay,  
Neglect me not, lest I be like

2 My voice and supplications hear  
When I lift up my hands unto

3 Repute me not among those men  
That speak right fair unto their friends,

4 According to those wicked deeds.  
And after their inventions, Lord,

5 Because they never mind the works  
Instead of building of them up,

6 To render thanks unto the Lord  
My voice, my pray'r, and my complaint,

7 He is my shield and fortitude,  
My heart rejoiceth greatly, and

8 He is our strength and our defence,  
The health and the salvation of

9 Thy people and thy heritage  
Increase them, Lord, and rule their hearts,

the succour which I crave:  
them that are laid in grave,  
when unto thee I cry,  
thy holy ark most high.

in sin that take their fill,  
but think in heart full ill.  
which they did most regard,  
let them receive reward.

of God, he will therefore,  
destroy them evermore.  
how great a cause have I,  
that heard so willingly?

my buckler in distress:  
my song shall him confess:  
our foes for to resist,  
his own elect by Christ.

Lord, bless, guide, and preserve,  
that they may never swerve.

PSAL. XXIX. T. S.

GIVE to the Lord, ye potentates,  
All praise and honour, might and strength,  
2 Give glory to his holy name,  
Give worship to his Majesty

3 His voice doth rule the waters all,  
He doth prepare the thunder-claps,

4 The voice of God is of great force,  
It is most mighty in effect,

5 The voice of God doth rend and break  
The cedar-trees of Lebanon,

6 And makes them leap like a calf,  
Not only trees, but mountains great,

7 His voice divides the flames of fire,  
It makes the desert quake for fear,

give ye with one accord,  
unto the living Lord.  
and honour him alone;  
within his holy throne.

as he himself doth please;  
and governs all the seas.  
and wondrous excellent;  
and most magnificent.

the cedar-trees so long,  
which are both high and strong;  
or as the unicorn;  
whereon the trees are borne.

and shakes the wilderness  
that Cades called is:

PSALM XXX. XXXI.

8 It makes the hinds for fear to calve,  
And in his temple ev'ry man  
9 The Lord doth sit upon the floods  
And he likewise as Lord and King  
10 The Lord will give his people strength,  
And he will bless his chosen flock

and covertly plain appear;  
speaks of his glory there.  
their fury to restrain;  
for evermore shall reign,  
whereby they shall increase,  
with everlasting peace.

PSAL. XXX. J. H.

A LL laud and praise with heart and voice,  
Who didst not make my foes rejoice,  
2 O Lord, my God, to thee I cry'd  
Thou gav'st an ear, and didst provide  
3 Thou, Lord, hast brought my soul from hell,  
From them that in the pit do dwell,  
4 Sing praise, ye saints, that prove and see  
In honour of his majesty  
5 For why? his anger but a space  
But in his favour and his grace  
6 Though heaviness and pangs full sore  
The Lord to joy shall us restore  
7 When I enjoy'd the world at will  
Tush, I am sure to feel no ill,  
8 For thou, O Lord, of thy good grace,  
But when thou turn'dst away thy face,  
9 Wherefore again then did I cry  
And my complaints did multiply,  
10 What gain is in my blood, said I,  
Can dust declare thy Majesty,  
11 Wherefore, my God, some pity take,  
Do not, O Lord, my soul forsake,  
12 Then didst thou turn my grief and woe  
My sackcloth didst take off also,  
13 Wherefore my soul incessantly  
O Lord, my God, to thee will I

O Lord, I give to thee,  
but hast exalted me.  
in all my pain and grief;  
to ease me with relief.  
and thou the same didst save  
and kept'st me from the grave,  
the goodness of the Lord;  
rejoice with one accord.  
doth last, ceasing again;  
always doth life remain.  
abide with us all night,  
before the day be light.  
thus would I boast and say;  
my wealth shall not decay.  
didst send me strength and aid;  
my mind was sore dismay'd.  
to thee, O Lord of might,  
praying both day and night:  
if death destroy my days?  
or give thy truth its praise?  
O Lord, I thee desire;  
of thee I help require.  
into a cheerful voice,  
and mad'st me to rejoice.  
shall sing unto thy praise:  
give laud and thanks always.

PSAL. XXXI. J. H.

O Lord, I put my trust in thee,  
As thou art just, deliver me,  
2 Hear me, O Lord, and that right soon,  
Be thou my rock and house of stone,  
3 For why? as stones thy strength is try'd,  
For thy Name's sake be thou my guide,  
4 Pluck thou my feet out of the snare  
Thou art my strength, and all my care  
5 Into thy hands, Lord, I commit  
Because thou hast redeemed it,  
6 I hate such folk as will not part  
When they on trifles set their heart,  
7 For I will in thy mercy joy,  
Thou seest when ought would me annoy,

let nothing work me shame;  
and set me free from blame.  
to help me make good speed;  
my fence in time of need.  
thou art my fort and tow'r;  
and lead me in thy pow'r.  
which they for me have laid;  
is for thy mighty aid.  
my soul, which is thy due,  
O Lord my God most true,  
from things to be abhor'd;  
my trust is in the Lord.  
I see it doth excel;  
and know'st my soul full well.

Thou

PSALM XXXII.

8 Then hast not left me in their hand,  
But thou hast set me out of band,

that would me overcharge;  
to walk abroad at large.

*The Second Part.*

9 Great grief, O Lord, doth me assail,  
My eyes wax dim, my sight doth fail,  
10 My life is worn with grief and pain,  
My strength is gone, and through disdain

some pity on me take,  
my heart with fear doth ache.  
my years in woe are past:  
my bones corrupt and waste.

11 Among my foes I am a scorn,  
My neighbours and my kinsmen born  
12 As men once dead are out of mind,  
As little use of me they find,

my friends are all dismay'd;  
to see me are afraid.  
so am I now forgot,  
as of a broken pot.

13 I heard the brags of all the rout,  
How they conspir'd and went about  
14 But, Lord, I trust in thee for aid,  
For I confess and still have said,

their threats my mind did fray,  
to take my life away.  
not to be overtrod;  
thou art the Lord my God.

15 The length of all my life and age,  
Defend me from the wrath and rage  
16 To me, thy servant, Lord, express  
And save me, Lord, for thy goodness,

O Lord, is in thy hand;  
of them that me withstand.  
and shew thy joyful face,  
thy mercy, and thy grace.

*The Third Part.*

17 Lord, let me not be put to shame,  
But let the wicked bear the blame,  
18 O Lord, make dumb their lips outright  
And cruelly with pride and spite

because on thee I call;  
and into the grave fall.  
who given are to lies,  
against the just devise.

19 How plentiful thy mercies be  
That fear and put their trust in thee  
20 Thy presence shall them fence and guide  
Within thy place thou shalt them hide

laid up for thy children,  
before the sons of men!  
from all proud brags and wrongs;  
from all the strife of tongues.

21 Thanks to the Lord that hath declar'd  
Me so defend with watch and ward,  
22 Thus did I say both day and night  
Lo, I am clean cast out of sight,

on me his grace so far,  
as in a town of war.  
when I was sore oppress'd,  
yet heard'st thou my request.

23 Ye saints, love ye the Lord alway;  
And to the proud he doth repay  
24 Be of good courage, all ye just,  
For those in him that put their trust

the faithful he doth guide,  
according to their pride.  
on God your strength depend:  
he ever will defend.

PSALM XXXII. T. S.

THE man is bless'd whose wickedness  
And he whose sin is likewise hid,  
2 And bless'd is he to whom the Lord  
Who in his heart hath hid no guile,

the Lord forgiven hath,  
and covered from his wrath.  
imputeth not his sin,  
nor fraud is found therein.

3 For whilst that I kept close my sin  
My bones did wear and waste away  
4 Both night and day thy hand on me  
My moisture like the summer's heat

in silence and constraint,  
with daily moan and plaint.  
so grievous was and smart,  
to dryness did convert.

5 I did therefore confess my faults,  
Then thou, O Lord, didst me forgive,  
6 The humble man shall pray therefore,  
So that the floods of water great

and all my sins reveal;  
and all my sins conceal.  
and seek thee in due time,  
shall have no pow'r on him.

PSALM XXXIII.

7 When trouble and adversity  
Thou art my refuge and my joy,  
8 Come hither and I will thee teach  
I will thee guide, as I myself  
9 Be not so rude and ignorant  
Whose mouth without a rein or bit  
10 The wicked man shall manifold  
But unto him that trusts in God,  
11 Be joyful therefore in the Lord,  
And ye of pure and perfect heart

do compass me about,  
and thou dost rid me out.  
how thou shalt walk aright,  
have learn'd by proof and sight.  
as is the horse and mule,  
from harm thou canst not rule,  
sorrows and grief sustain;  
his goodness shall remain.  
ye just, lift up your voice:  
with cheerfulness rejoice.

PSALM XXXIII. J. H.

YE righteous, in the Lord rejoice,  
That upright men with thankful voice  
2 Praise ye the Lord with harp, and sing  
With ten-string'd instrument sounding,  
3 Sing to the Lord a song most new,  
For why? his word is ever true,  
4 Both judgement, equity, and right,  
And with his gifts he doth delight  
5 For by the word of God alone  
Their hosts and powers ev'ry one,  
6 The waters great gather'd hath he  
And hid them in the depth to be  
7 Let all the earth then fear the Lord,  
And all the world with one accord  
8 What he commanded, wrought it was  
What he doth will, is brought to pass  
9 The counsels of the nations rude  
He doth defeat the multitude  
10 But his decrees continue still,  
The motions of his mind and will

it is a seemly sight,  
should praise the Lord of might,  
to him with psalterie:  
praise ye the Lord most high.  
with courage give him praise:  
his works and all his ways.  
he ever lov'd and will,  
the earth throughout to fill.  
the heav'n's above were wrought,  
his breath to pass hath brought,  
on heaps within the shore,  
as in a house of store.  
and keep his righteous law,  
dread him and stand in awe,  
at once with utmost speed,  
with full effect indeed.  
the Lord doth bring to nought:  
of their device and thought.  
they never slack nor 'swage;  
take place in ev'ry age.

*The Second Part.*

11 Blessed are they to whom the Lord  
Whom he doth choose of meer accord  
12 The Lord from heav'n did cast his sight  
Beholding from his seat of might  
13 The Lord, I say, whose hand hath wrought  
'Tis he alone doth know the thought  
14 A king, that trusteth in his host,  
The man, that of his might doth boast,  
15 The troops of horsemen all shall fail,  
The strength of horse shall not prevail  
16 But lo! the eyes of God attend,  
With such as fear him to offend,  
17 That he of death and great distress  
And if that dearth their land oppress,  
18 Wherefore our soul doth whole depend  
He is our shield us to defend

as God and guide is known,  
to take them as his own.  
on men mortal by birth,  
the dwellers on the earth;  
man's heart, and doth it frame,  
and working of the same.  
shall nought prevail at length;  
shall fail for all his strength.  
their sturdy steeds shall swerve,  
the rider to preserve.  
and watch to aid the just,  
and on his goodness trust;  
may set their souls from dread,  
in hunger them to feed.  
on God our strength and stay;  
and drive all darts away.



PSALM XXXIV.

19 Our joyful souls alway proclaim  
For why? in his most holy Name  
20 Therefore let thy goodness, O Lord,  
As we always with one accord

his power and his might:  
we hope and much delight.  
still present with us be,  
do only trust in thee.

PSAL. XXXIV. T. S.

I Will give laud and honour both  
My mouth also for evermore  
2 I do delight to praise the Lord  
That humble men may hear thereof,  
3 Therefore see that ye magnify  
Let us exalt his holy Name  
4 For I myself besought the Lord,  
And me deliver'd speedily  
5 Whoso they be that him behold,  
Their countenance shall not be dash'd,  
6 The poor distressed man for help  
Who doth him hear without delay,  
7 The angel of the Lord doth pitch  
To save all such as do him fear,  
8 Taste, and consider well therefore,  
O happy man that maketh him  
9 O fear the Lord, all ye his saints,  
For they that fear the living Lord  
10 The lions shall be hunger-bit,  
But as for them that fear the Lord,

unto the Lord always,  
shall speak unto his praise.  
in soul, in heart, and voice,  
and heartily rejoice.  
with me the living Lord;  
always with one accord.  
he answered me again,  
from all my fear and pain.  
shall see his light most clear;  
they never need to fear.  
unto the Lord doth call,  
and rid him out of thrall.  
his tents in ev'ry place,  
that nothing them deface.  
that God is good and just;  
his only stay and trust!  
who is a mighty king,  
are sure to lack nothing.  
and pin'd with famine much;  
no lack shall be to such.

*The Second Part.*

11 Come near to me, my children, and  
I will you teach the perfect way,  
12 Who is the man that would live long,  
Seethou refrain thy tongue and lips  
13 Turn back thy face from doing ill,  
Inquire for peace and quietness,  
14 For why? the eyes of God above  
His ears likewise to hear the cry  
15 But he doth frown and bend his brows  
And cuts away the memory  
16 But when the just do call and cry,  
That out of pain and misery  
17 The Lord is ever nigh to them  
And for the contrite spirit he  
18 Full many be the miseries  
But of deliverance from them all  
19 The Lord doth so preserve and keep  
That not so much as one of them  
20 The sin shall slay the wicked man  
And such as hate the righteous man  
21 But they that fear the living Lord  
And as for those that trust in him

unto my words give ear;  
how ye the Lord shall fear.  
and lead a happy life;  
from all deceit and strife;  
and do the godly deed;  
and follow it with speed.  
upon the just are bent;  
of the poor innocent.  
upon the wicked train,  
that should of them remain.  
the Lord doth hear them so,  
forthwith he lets them go.  
that broken-hearted are,  
salvation doth prepare.  
that righteous men endure;  
the Lord doth them secure.  
their very bones alway,  
doth perish or decay.  
which he himself hath wrought;  
shall soon be brought to nought.  
are ever safe and sound;  
nothing shall them confound.

PSALM XXXV.

PSAL. XXXV. J. H.

**L**ORD, plead my cause against my foes,  
And take my part against all those  
2 Lay hold upon the spear and shield,  
Stand up with me to fight the field,

3 Gird on thy sword, and stop the way,  
That thou unto my soul may'st say.  
4 Confound them with rebuke and blame  
Let them turn back and flee with shame,

5 Let them disperse and flee abroad,  
That so the angel of our God

6 Let all their ways be void of light  
And send thy angel with thy might

7 For why? without my fault have they  
And digg'd a pit in my path-way,

8 When they think least, and have no care,  
Let them be caught in their own snare,

9 But let my soul, my heart, and voice,  
That in the Lord I may rejoice,

10 Then all my bones shall speak and say,  
O thou great God of heav'n and earth,

confound their force and might,  
that seek with me to fight.  
thysell in armour dress;  
and help me from distress.

my enemies withstand;  
I am thy help at hand.  
that seek my soul to spill;  
that think to work me ill.

as wind doth drive the dust:  
their might away may thrust,  
and slipp'ry like to fall;  
to persecute them all.

in secret set their gin,  
to take my soul therein.  
O Lord, destroy them all;  
and in their mischief fall.

in God have joy and wealth,  
and in his saving health.  
(my parts shall all agree,)  
what man is like to thee?

*The Second Part.*

11 Thou dost defend the weak from them  
And rid the poor from wicked men,

12 My cruel foes against me rise  
And to accuse me they devise

13 Where I to them did shew good will,  
That they should pay my good with ill,

14 When they were sick I mourn'd therefore,  
With fasting I did faint full sore,

15 As they had been my brethren dear  
As one that mourneth heavily

16 But they in my adversity  
Yea, abject slaves reproachfully

17 The belly-gods and flatt'ring train,  
At me did grin with great disdain,

18 Lord, when wilt thou for me appear?  
O rid my soul, my darling dear,

19 And then will I give thanks to thee  
And where most of the people be,

20 Let not my foes prevail on me,  
Neither let them wink with their eyes,

that are both stout and strong,  
that spoil and do them wrong.  
to witness things untrue;  
of things I never knew.

they quit me with disdain:  
my soul doth sore complain.  
myself in sackcloth clad,  
and pray'd with heart most sad,

I did myself behave,  
about his mother's grave.  
did gather in a rout;  
at me did mock and flout.

that all good things deride,  
turning their mouths aside.  
why dost thou stay and pause?  
out of these lions claws:

before the church always,  
there will I shew thy praise.  
which hate me for no fault;  
that causeless me assault.

*The Third Part.*

21 Of peace no word they think or say,  
They still consult how to betray

22 With open mouth they run at me,  
Well, well, say they, our eye doth see

23 But, Lord, thou seest what ways they take,  
Be not far off, nor me forsake,

their talk is all untrue:  
all those that peace pursue.  
their fury is like fire:  
the thing that we desire.

and what they do intend;  
but speedy help me send.

24 Awake,

PSALM XXXVI, XXXVII.

24 Awake, arise, and stir abroad,  
Revenge my cause, O Lord my God,  
25 According to thy righteousness,  
And let them not their pride express,  
26 Let not their hearts rejoice, nor cry,  
Nor give them cause to say on high,  
27 Confound them all that do rejoice  
Let them be clothed with rebuke  
28 But let them heartily rejoice  
Let them all times with heart and voice  
29 Great is the Lord, and doth excel,  
To see his servants prosper well,  
30 Wherefore my tongue I will apply  
To thee, O Lord my God, will I

defend me in my right;  
and aid me with thy might.  
O Lord God, set me free;  
nor triumph over me.  
E'en so we would it have!  
He's sunk into the grave.  
when they my trouble see;  
that boast with scorn at me.  
who love my upright way;  
still praise the Lord, and say:  
and he doth much delight  
it is his pleasant sight.  
thy righteousness to praise;  
give laud and thanks always.

PSALM XXXVI. J. H.

THE wicked by his works unjust  
That in the Lord he hath no trust,  
2 Yet doth he joy in his estate  
So long till he deserve the hate  
3 His words are wicked, vile, and naught,  
Yet at no hand will he be taught  
4 When he should sleep, then doth he muse  
No wicked way doth he refuse,  
5 But, Lord, thy goodness doth ascend  
So doth thy truth itself extend  
6 Much more than hills both high and steep,  
Thy judgement's like the seas most deep:  
7 Thy mercy is above all things,  
In trust whereof, as in thy wings,  
8 Within thy house they shall be fed  
Of all delights they shall be sped,  
9 Because the well of life most pure  
And in thy light we are full sure  
10 From such as thee desire to know  
Thy righteousness declare and shew  
11 Let not the proud on me prevail,  
Nor let the wicked me assail  
12 But they in their device shall fall  
They shall be certainly cast down,

doth thus persuade my heart,  
his fear is set apart.  
to walk as he began,  
of God as well as man.  
his tongue no truth doth tell;  
which way he may do well.  
his mischiefs to fulfil;  
nor any thing that's ill.  
above the heav'ns most high,  
unto the cloudy sky.  
thy justice is express'd;  
thou sav'st both man and beast.  
O God, it doth excel;  
the sons of men shall dwell.  
with plenty at their will:  
and take thereof their fill:  
doth ever flow from thee;  
eternal light to see.  
let not thy grace depart;  
to men of upright heart.  
O Lord, of thy good grace;  
to throw me out of place.  
that wicked works maintain;  
and never rise again.

PSALM XXXVII. W. W.

GRUDGE not to see the wicked men  
Nor envy such as ill to do  
2 For as the grass and the green herb  
So shall their great prosperity  
3 Trust thou therefore in God alone,  
So shalt thou have the land as thine,  
4 In God set all thy heart's delight,  
Or else canst wish in all the world,

in wealth to flourish still:  
have bent and set their will:  
do wither and decay,  
soon fade and pass away.  
to do well give thy mind:  
and there sure food shalt find.  
and look what thou would'st have  
thou need'st it not to crave.

PSALM XXXVII.

5 Cast both thyself and thy affairs  
And then thou shalt with patience see  
6 Thy perfect life and godly name  
So that the sun, e'en at noon-day,

7 Be still therefore, and steadfastly  
Not shrinking for the prosp'rous state  
8 Shake off despite, envy, and hate,  
That thou mayst not be drawn into

9 For ev'ry wicked man will God  
But such as trust in him are sure  
10 Wait but a while and thou shalt see  
No, not so much as house or place

on God with perfect trust;  
th' effect both sure and just.  
he will clear as the light,  
shall not shine half so bright.

on God see thou wait then;  
of vile and wicked men.  
let not thy anger rise,  
some sinful enterprise.

most certainly destroy;  
the land for to enjoy.  
no more the wicked train;  
where once he did remain.

*The Second Part.*

11 But merciful and humble men  
In rest and peace they shall rejoice,  
12 The wicked and malicious do  
They gnash their teeth at him, as men

13 But while ungodly men think,  
For he doth see the time approach,  
14 The wicked have their sword out-drawn,  
To overthrow and kill the poor,

15 But the same sword shall pierce their heart,  
So shall the bow in shivers break,  
16 Doubtless, the just man's poor estate  
Than all the vile and wicked man's

17 For though their power be most strong,  
Where contrary he doth preserve  
18 He sees by his great providence  
And will give them inheritance

19 Discouraged they shall not be  
When others shall be hunger-bit,  
20 For whosoever wicked is,  
Shall like the fat of lambs consume,

enjoy shall sea and land:  
for nought shall them withstand,  
against the just conspire,  
who do his bane desire.

the Lord laughs them to scorn;  
when they shall sigh and mourn,  
their bow is also bent,  
whose life is innocent.

which was to kill the just:  
wherein they put their trust.  
is to be valued more,  
rich pomp and heaped store.

God will it overthrow;  
the humble man and low.  
the godly's upright way,  
which never shall decay.

when some are hard bestead;  
they shall be clad and fed.  
and enemy to God,  
or smoke that flies abroad.

*The Third Part.*

21 Behold, the wicked borrows much,  
Whereas the just, by liberal gifts,  
22 For they whom God doth bless shall have  
And they whom he doth curse likewise

23 The Lord the just man's steps doth guide,  
To ev'ry thing he takes in hand  
24 Though he do fall, yet he is sure  
For God upholds him with his hand

25 I have been young, but now am old,  
The just man left, neither his seed  
26 He gives always most lib'rally,  
By which he doth from God secure

27 Therefore flee vice and wickedness,  
So God shall grant thee long to have  
28 For God so loveth equity,  
That he preserveth them, but doth

and payeth not again:  
the needy doth sustain.  
the land for heritage;  
shall perish in his rage.

and all his ways doth bless;  
he giveth good success.  
not utterly to sink;  
and from him will not shrink.

and never yet saw I  
reduc'd to beggary.  
and lends where there is need:  
a blessing to his seed.

and virtue do embrace:  
on earth a dwelling-place.  
and shews to his such grace,  
cut off the wicked race.

PSALM XXXVIII.

29 Whereas the good and godly men  
 Having as lords all things therein  
 30 The just man's mouth doth ever speak  
 His tongue doth talk of judgement, and  
 31 For in his heart the law of God  
 So that wherever he doth go  
 32 The wicked like a greedy wolf  
 By all means seeking him to kill

inherit shall the land,  
 in their own pow'r and hands;  
 of matters wise and high,  
 of truth and equity.

doth evermore abide:  
 his foot shall never slide.  
 the just man doth beset,  
 and take him in his net.

*The Fourth Part.*

33 But though he fall into his hands  
 Though men against him sentence give,  
 34 Wait thou on God and keep his way,  
 The earth to rule, and thou shalt see  
 35 The wicked have I seen most strong,  
 Spreading himself and flourishing,  
 36 But suddenly he pass'd away,  
 Then I him sought, but could not find  
 37 Mark and behold the upright man,  
 For the just man shall have at length  
 38 As for transgressors, woe to them!  
 God will cut off their budding race  
 39 But the salvation of the just  
 Who in their trouble sends them aid,  
 40 God evermore delivers them  
 And still will save them, whilst that they

God will him succour send;  
 yet God will him defend.  
 he shall preserve thee then  
 destroy'd these wicked men.

and plac'd in high degree,  
 as doth the laurel-tree.  
 and lo, he was quite gone:  
 the place where dwelt such one.

how God doth him increase:  
 great joy with rest and peace.  
 destroy they all shall be,  
 and rich posterity.

doth come from God above,  
 of his meer grace and love.  
 from vile men and unjust,  
 in him do put their trust.

PSALM XXXVIII. J. H.

PUT me not to rebuke, O Lord,  
 And in thy wrath correct me not,  
 2 Thy arrows do stick fast in me,  
 And in my flesh no health at all  
 3 And all this is by reason of  
 Not any rest is in my bones  
 4 For lo, my wicked doings, Lord,  
 A greater load than I can bear,  
 5 My wounds do stink and are corrupt,  
 Which all through mine own foolishness  
 6 And I in care if wise am brought  
 That I go wailing all the day  
 7 My loins are fill'd with sore disease,  
 I feeble am and broken sore,  
 8 Thou know'st, Lord, my desire, my groans  
 My heart doth pant, my strength doth fail,  
 9 My lovers and my wonted friends  
 My sinners they do far away  
 10 They that do seek my life lay snares;  
 To do me hurt, speak lies, and think

in thy provoked ire,  
 I humbly thee desire.  
 thy hand doth press me sore,  
 appeareth any more.

thy wrath that I am in;  
 by reason of my sin.  
 above my head are gone,  
 they lie me sore upon.

and loathsome are to see;  
 doth happen unto me.  
 into such great distress,  
 in doleful heaviness.

my flesh hath no whole part;  
 and roar for grief of heart.  
 are open in thy sight;  
 my eyes have lost their light.  
 stand looking on my woe;  
 from me depart also.  
 and they, that go the way  
 on mischief all the day.

*The Second Part.*

11 But as a deaf man I became,  
 And as one dumb, that opens not

that cannot hear at all;  
 his mouth to speak withal.



PSALM XXXIX. XL.

12 For all my confidence, O Lord,  
Therefore, O Lord, who art my God,  
13 This do I crave, that they my foes  
For when my foot doth slip, then they  
14 And I am ready for to halt,  
Also my grievous heaviness  
15 For while that I my wickedness  
And while I for my sinful deeds  
16 My foes do still remain alive,  
And they that hate me wrongfully  
17 They stand against me, that my good  
Because that good and honest things  
18 Forsake me not, O Lord my God,  
Make haste to help me, O my God,

I wholly place in thee;  
do thou give ear to me.  
triumph not over me:  
rejoice my fall to see.  
I cannot stand upright;  
is ever in my sight.  
in humble wise confess,  
my sorrow do expre s;  
and mighty are I know;  
in number hugely grow.  
with evil do repay;  
I do pursue away.  
be thou not far away;  
my safety, and my stay.

PSALM XXXIX. J. H.

1 Said, I will look to my ways,  
I will take heed all times that I  
2 As with a bit I will keep fast  
Not once to whisper all the while  
3 I held my tongue and spake no word,  
Yea, from good talk I did refrain,  
4 My heart grew hot within my breast,  
Which did increase and stir the fire,  
5 Lord, number out my life and days,  
So that I may be certify'd  
6 For thou hast pointed out my life  
My age is nothing unto thee,  
7 Man walketh like a shade, and doth  
In getting goods, and cannot tell  
8 Therefore, O God, what wait I for?  
Truly my hope is e'en in thee,

for fear I should go wrong;  
offend not with my tongue:  
my mouth with force and might,  
the wicked are in sight.  
but kept me close and still:  
but sore against my will.  
with musing, thought, and doubt,  
at last these words burst out:  
which yet I have not pass'd;  
how long my life shall last.  
in length much like a span;  
so vain is ev'ry man!  
in vain himself annoy  
who shall the same enjoy.  
what help do I desire?  
I nothing else require.

*The Second Part.*

9 From all the sins that I have done,  
And make me not a scorn to fools,  
10 I was so dumb, that to complain  
Because I knew it was thy work  
11 Lord, take from me thy scourge and plague,  
I faint and pine away for fear  
12 When thou for sin dost man rebuke,  
As doth a cloth that moths have fret;  
13 Lord, hear my suit, and give good heed,  
I sojourn like a stranger here,  
14 O spare a little, give me space  
Before I go away from hence,

Lord, quit me out of hand,  
that nothing understand.  
no trouble could me move,  
my patience for to prove.  
I cannot them withstand,  
of thy most heavy hand.  
he waxeth pale and wan,  
so vain a thing is man.  
regard my tears that fall;  
as did my fathers all.  
my strength for to restore,  
and shall be seen no more.

PSALM XL. J. H.

1 Waited long and sought the Lord,  
At length he did to me accord  
2 He brought me from the dreadful pit,  
Upon a rock he set my feet,

and patiently did bear;  
my voice and cry to hear.  
out of the mire and clay,  
and he did guide my way.

# PSALM XL.

3 To me he taught a psalm of praise,  
 And sing new songs of thanks always  
 4 When all the folk these things shall see,  
 Then they unto the Lord will flee,  
 5 Blessed is he whose hope and heart  
 That with the proud doth take no part,  
 6 For, Lord my God, thy wondrous deeds  
 Thy favour towards us exceeds,  
 7 When I intend and do devise  
 To such a reck'ning they do rise,  
 8 Burnt-off'rings thou delight'st not in,  
 With sacrifice to purge his sin  
 9 Meat-offerings and sacrifice  
 But thou, O Lord, hast open made  
 10 But then, said I, behold I and look,  
 For in the volume of the book  
 11 That I, O God, should do thy min I,  
 For in my heart thy law I find  
 12 Thy righteousness and justice I  
 Behold, my tongue no time doth cease,

which I must shew abroad;  
 unto the Lord our God.  
 as people much afraid,  
 and trust upon his aid.  
 doth in the Lord remain,  
 nor such as lies maintain.  
 in greatness far do pass,  
 all things that ever was.  
 thy works abroad to shew,  
 thereof no end I know.  
 I know thy whole desire;  
 thou dost no man require.  
 thou wold'st not have at all;  
 my ears to hear withal.  
 I come with heart most free;  
 thus it is said of me:  
 which thing doth please me well;  
 fast placed there to dwell.  
 in great assemblies tell:  
 O Lord, thou knowest well.

## *The Second Part.*

13 I have not hid within my breast  
 But I declare and I have express'd  
 14 I kept not close thy loving mind,  
 The trust that in thy truth I find,  
 15 Thy tender mercy, Lord, from me  
 But let thy love and verity  
 16 For I with many troubles am  
 My sins so greatly do increase,  
 17 For why? in number they exceed  
 My heart doth faint for very fear,  
 18 With speed send help and set me free,  
 Make haste with aid to succour me,  
 19 Confound them with rebuke and shame,  
 Drive back my foes, and them defame  
 20 For their ill feats do them descry,  
 Away at me they rail and cry,  
 21 Let them in thee have joy and wealth,  
 That those that love thy saving health  
 22 But, as for me, I am but poor,  
 Yet thou, O Lord, wilt me restore  
 23 For why? thou art my hope and trust,  
 Wherefore, my God, as thou art just,

thy goodness as by stealth;  
 thy truth and saving health.  
 that no man it should know;  
 to all the church I shew.  
 withdraw thou not away;  
 preserve me night and day:  
 encompassed about;  
 I cannot spy them out.  
 the hairs upon my head;  
 that I am almost dead.  
 O Lord, I thee require;  
 O Lord, at my desire.  
 that seek my soul to spill;  
 that wish me any ill.  
 that would deface my name;  
 Fie on him, fie for shame!  
 that seek to thee always;  
 may say, To God be praise!  
 oppress'd, and brought full low;  
 to health, full well I know.  
 my refuge, help, and stay;  
 with me no time delay.

## PSAL. XLI. T. S.

THE man is bless'd that doth provide  
 For in the season perilous  
 2 And he will keep him safe, and make  
 And not deliver him into

for such as needy be;  
 the Lord will set him free;  
 him happy in the land,  
 his enemies strong hand:

3 And

PSALM XLII.

3 And from his bed of languishing  
For thou, O Lord, wilt turn to health  
4 Then in my sickness thus said I,  
And heal my soul, which grieved is  
5 My foes did wish me ill in heart,  
When shall he die, that so his name  
6 And when they come to visit me,  
But in their hearts they mischief hatch,  
7 All they that hate me do conspire  
And still devise how to procure  
8 Some grievous sin hath brought him to  
He is so low, that without doubt  
9 The man also that I did trust,  
Who at my table did eat bread,  
10 Have mercy, Lord, on me therefore,  
That I may render unto them  
11 By this I know assuredly  
Because my foes no power have  
12 But in my right thou hast me kept,  
And in thy presence place assign'd,  
13 The Lord, the God of Israel,  
E'en so be it, Lord, will I say:

the Lord will him restore  
his sickness and his sore.  
Have mercy, Lord, on me,  
that I offended thee.  
and thou of me did say;  
may perish quite away?  
they ask if I do well:  
and then abroad it tell  
against me craftily,  
my hurt and misery.  
this sickness, say they, plain;  
he cannot rise again.  
with me did use deceit:  
the same for me laid wait.  
and let me be preserv'd,  
the things they have deserv'd.  
I am belov'd of thee,  
to triumph over me.  
and it maintained well,  
where I shall ever dwell.  
be praised evermore;  
praise ye the Lord therefore.

PSALM XLII. J. H.

**L**IKE as the hart doth pant and bray  
So doth my soul desire alway  
2 My soul doth thirst, and would draw near  
Oh, when shall I come and appear  
3 The tears all times are my repast,  
Whilst wicked men cry out so fast,  
4 Alas, what grief is it to think  
Therefore my soul, as at pit's brink,  
5 For I did march in good array,  
Unto the temple was our way,  
6 My soul, why art thou sad always,  
Trust still in God, for him to praise  
7 By him I succour have at need  
He is my God, who with all speed  
8 My soul is vexed in me, and  
Remember thee, from Jordan's land

the well-springs to obtain;  
with thee, Lord, to remain.  
the living God of might;  
in presence of his sight!  
which from my eyes do slide;  
Where now is God thy guide?  
the freedom once I had!  
most heavy is and sad.  
with joyful company,  
to praise the Lord most high,  
and fret'tst thus in my breast?  
I hold it ever best.  
against all pain and grief:  
doth haste to send relief.  
therefore, O Lord, I will  
and Hermon's little hill.

*The Second Part.*

9 One grief another in doth call,  
The floods of evil that do fall  
10 Yet I by day felt his goodness  
Likewise at night I did not cease  
11 I am persuaded thus to say  
O Lord, thou art my guide and stay,  
12 Why do I then in pensiveness,  
While that my enemies oppress

as clouds burst out their voice;  
run over me with noise.  
and help at all assays,  
the living God to praise.  
to him with reverence;  
my rock and sure defence.  
hanging the head, thus walk,  
and vex me with their talk?

P S A L M XLIII. XLIV.

13 For why? they pierce my inward parts  
When they cry out with stubborn hearts,  
14 So soon, my soul, why dost thou faint  
Why do sad thoughts without restraint  
15 Trust in the Lord thy God always,  
To give him thanks with laud and praise

with pains to be abhor'd,  
Where now is God thy Lord?  
with pain and grief oppress'd?  
thus rage within my breast?  
and thou the time shalt see  
for health restor'd to thee.

P S A L. XLIII. T. S.

JUDGE and defend my cause, O Lord,  
From wicked and deceitful men,  
2 For of my strength thou art the God;  
Why walk I heavily, whilst that  
3 O Lord, send out thy light and truth,  
Which may conduct me to thy hill,  
4 Then shall I to thy altar go  
And on my harp give thanks to thee,  
5 Why art thou then so sad, my soul,  
Still trust in God, for him to praise  
6 By him I have deliverance  
He is my God, who doth alway

'gainst them that evil be;  
O Lord, deliver me.  
why am I put from thee?  
my foe oppresseth me?  
and lead me with thy grace,  
and to thy dwelling-place.  
with joy to worship there;  
O God, my God most dear.  
and freest thus in my breast?  
I hold it always best.  
from all my pain and grief;  
at need send me relief,

P S A L. XLIV. T. S.

OUR ears have heard our fathers tell  
The wondrous works that thou hast done  
2 How thou didst drive the heathen out  
Planting our fathers in their place,  
3 They conquer'd not by their own sword  
But by thy hand, thy arm, and grace,  
4 Thou art my King, O God, who sav'st  
Led with thy pow'r we threw down such  
5 I trusted not in bow nor sword,  
Thou kept'st us from our foes great rage,  
6 And still we boast of thee our God,  
Yet now thou go'st not with our host,  
7 Thou mad'st us flee before our foes,  
They did us rob and spoil our goods,  
8 Thou hast us given to our foes,  
Among the heathen ev'ry where  
9 Thy people thou hast sold like slaves,  
For profit none thou hadst thereby,  
10 And to our neighbours thou hast made  
And those, that round about us dwell,

and res'trently record  
in antient time, O Lord;  
with a most pow'rful hand,  
and gav'st to them their land,  
the land wherein they dwell;  
because thou lov'dst them well.  
Jacob in sundry wise,  
as did against us rise.  
they could not save me sound;  
and didst them all confound.  
and praise thy holy Name;  
but leavest us to shame.  
so were we over-trod;  
we were dispers'd abroad,  
as sheep for to be slain:  
scatter'd we do remain.  
and as a thing of nought;  
no gain at all was sought,  
of us a laughing-stock;  
at us do grin and mock,

*The Second Part.*

11 Thus we serve for no other use,  
They mock, they scorn, they shake their heads,  
12 With shame and great confusion I  
Yea, so I blush, that all my face  
13 For why? we hear such sland'rous words,  
That death it is to see their wrongs,  
14 For all this we forgot not thee,  
We turn'd not back our hearts from thee,

but for a common talk;  
wherever they do walk,  
afflicted am full sore:  
with red is cover'd o'er.  
such false reports, and lies,  
their threat'nings, and their cries,  
nor yet thy cov'nant brake;  
nor did thy paths forsake.

15 Yet

PSALM XLV.

15 Yet thou hast trod us down to dust,  
And cover'd us with shade of death  
16 If we God's Name forgotten have,  
Shall he not search and find it out?

17 But 'tis for thy Name's sake, O Lord,  
As sheep unto the shambles sent,  
18 Up, Lord; why sleepest thou? awake;  
Why hidest thou thy countenance?

19 E'en to the dust our soul is brought,  
Our belly cleaveth to the ground,  
20 Rise up therefore for our defence,  
We thee beseech, for thy goodness,

where dens of dragons be;  
and great adversity.  
and help of idols sought;  
for he doth know our thought,

we always are slain thus;  
e'en so they deal with us.  
for ever leave us not:  
our thrall thou hast forgot.

our troubles so increase,  
our grief no time doth cease,  
and help us, Lord, at need;  
to rescue us with speed.

PSAL. XLV. J. H.

MY heart doth take in hand  
The praise that I shall shew therein  
2 My tongue shall be as quick  
As is the pen of any scribe

3 O fairest of all men,  
For God hath blessed thee with gifts  
4 About thee gird thy sword,  
With honour, glory, and renown,

5 Go forth with godly speed,  
And thy right hand shall thee instruct  
6 Thy arrows sharp and keen  
That they shall crouch and kneel to thee,

7 Thy royal seat, O Lord,  
Because the sceptre of thy realm  
8 Because thou lov'dst the right  
Therefore hath God anointed thee

9 With myrrh and savours sweet  
When thou dost from thy palace pass,  
10 Kings daughters do attend  
At thy right hand the queen doth stand

some godly song to sing;  
pertaineth to the King,  
his honour to indite,  
that useth fast to write.

thy lips with grace are pure:  
for ever to endure.  
O Prince of might elect:  
thou art most richly deck'd.

with meekness, truth, and right;  
in works of dreadful might.  
their hearts so sore shall sting,  
yea, all thy foes, O King.

for ever shall remain,  
doth righteousness maintain,  
and didst the ill detest,  
with joy above the rest.

thy clothes are all bespread,  
thereby to make thee glad.  
in fine and rich array;  
in gold and garments gay.

*The Second Part.*

11 O daughter, take good heed,  
Thou must forget thy kindred all  
12 Then shall the King desire  
He is the Lord thy God, whom thou

13 The daughters then of Tyre,  
And all the wealthy of the land  
14 The daughter of the king  
Within her closet she doth sit

15 In robes with needle wrought,  
With virgins fair on her to wait,  
16 Thus are they brought, with joy  
Into the palace of the King,

17 Instead of fathers thou  
Whom thou may'st princes make, to rule  
18 Wherefore thy holy Name  
The people shall give thanks to thee

incline and give good ear;  
and father's house most dear:  
thy beauty more and more;  
must worship and adore.

with gifts full rich to see,  
shall make their suit to thee,  
is glorious to behold;  
all deck'd in beaten gold.

and ev'ry pleasant thing,  
she cometh to the King,  
and mirth on ev'ry side,  
and there they do abide.

shalt children multiply,  
all lands successively.  
all ages shall record;  
for evermore, O Lord.

PSALM



PSALM XLVI. XLVII. XLVIII.

PSAL. XLVI. J. H.

**T**HE Lord is our defence and aid,  
When we with woe are much dismay'd,  
2 Though earth do move, we will not fear,  
Be thrust and hurled here and there  
3 No, though the sea do rage so sore,  
And though it overflow the shore,  
4 For one fair flood doth send abroad  
To glad the city of our God  
5 In midst of her the Lord doth dwell,  
All things against her that rebel  
6 The heathen folk and kingdoms fear,  
The earth doth melt and disappear,  
7 The Lord of hosts doth take our part,  
Our hope of health with all our heart  
8 Come here, and see with mind and thought  
What wonders he himself hath wrought  
9 By him all wars are hush'd and gone,  
Their bows and spears he brake each one,  
10 Be still therefore, and know that I  
Among the heathen people be  
11 The Lord of hosts doth us defend,  
On Jacob's God we do depend

the strength whereby we stand,  
he is our help at hand.  
though mountains high and steep  
within the sea so deep:  
that all the banks it spills,  
and beat down mighty hills:  
his pleasant streams apace,  
and wash his holy place.  
she never can decay;  
the Lord will surely slay.  
the people make a noise,  
when God puts forth his voice.  
to us he hath an eye;  
on Jacob's God doth lie.  
the working of our God,  
in all the world abroad:  
though countries did conspire;  
their chariots burnt with fire.  
am God, and therefore will  
highly exalted still.  
he is our strength and tow'r;  
and on his mighty pow'r.

PSAL. XLVII. J. H.

**W**E people all, with one accord,  
Be glad, and sing unto the Lord  
2 For high the Lord and dreadful is,  
A mighty King he is likewise  
3 The people shall he make to be  
And underneath our feet shall he  
4 For us the heritage he chose,  
The excellency of Jacob,  
5 Our God ascended up on high  
The Lord goes up above the sky  
6 Sing praises to our God, sing praise;  
For God is King of all the earth;  
7 God o'er the heathen reigns, and sits  
The princes of the people have  
8 To Abram's people; for our God,  
As with a buckler doth defend

clap hands, shout, and rejoice,  
with sweet and pleasant voice.  
his wonders manifold:  
in all the earth extoll'd.  
unto our bondage thrall,  
the nations make to fall:  
which we possess alone;  
his well beloved one.  
with joy and pleasant noise;  
with trumpets royal voice,  
sing praises to our King;  
all skilful praises sing.  
upon his holy throne:  
them joined ev'ry one  
who is exalted high,  
the earth continually.

PSAL. XLVIII. J. H.

**G**REAT is the Lord, and with great praise  
Within the city of our God,  
2 Mount Zion is a pleasant place,  
The city of the mighty King  
3 Within the palaces thereof  
For, lo! the kings are gather'd, and  
4 But, when they did behold it so,  
Astonish'd much, and suddenly

to be advanced still,  
upon his holy hill.  
it glad'neth all the land;  
on her north side doth stand:  
God is a refuge known:  
together they are gone.  
they wonder'd, and they were  
were driven back with fear:

PSALM XLIX.

5 Great terror there on them did fall,  
As doth a woman when she shall  
6 As thou with eastern winds the ships  
They were destroy'd, and e'en as we  
7 So in the city of the Lord  
Yea, in the city which our God  
8 O Lord, we wait and do depend  
For which we do all times attend  
9 O Lord, according to thy Name  
And thy right hand, O Lord, is full  
10 For thy judgements let Zion mount  
Also of Judah grant, O Lord,  
11 Go walk about all Sion hill,  
And tell the towers that thereon  
12 And mark ye well her bulwarks all,  
That ye may tell thereof to them  
13 For this most mighty God, our God  
And unto death we are resolv'd

for grief of heart they cry,  
go travail speedily.  
upon the sea dost break,  
have heard our fathers speak  
we saw as it was told,  
for ever will uphold.  
on thy good help and grace,  
within thy holy place.  
for ever is thy praise;  
of righteousness always,  
be filled full with joys;  
the daughters to rejoice.  
yea, round about her go,  
are builded on a row;  
behold her towers there,  
that after shall be here.  
for evermore is he,  
our guide he still shall be,

PSALM XLIX. J. H.

ALL people, hearken and give ear  
Both high and low, both rich and poor,  
2 For why? my mouth shall make discourse  
In understanding shall my heart  
3 I will incline mine ear to know  
And open all my doubtful speech  
4 Wherefore should I affliction fear,  
Or else my foes, which at my heels  
5 For as for such as riches have,  
And they who of their treasures great  
6 There is not one of them that can  
Or give a ransom unto God  
7 It is too great a price to pay,  
So that he might his life prolong.  
8 They see wise men as well as fools  
And, being dead, strangers possess  
9 Their care is to build houses fair,  
To make their names upon the earth  
10 Yet shall no man always enjoy  
But must at length submit to death,

to that which I shall tell;  
that in the world do dwell;  
of many things most wise,  
its study exercise.  
the parable so dark,  
in metre on my harp.  
or any careful toil?  
do press my life to spoil?  
wherein their trust is most,  
proudly do brag and boast;  
his brother's life redeem,  
sufficient in esteem:  
none can thereto attain,  
or not in grave remain.  
are subject to death's bands;  
their houses, goods, and lands,  
and so determine sure  
for ever to endure.  
high honour, wealth, and rest;  
as well as the brute beast.

*The Second Part.*

11 And though they find their foolish thoughts to be most lewd and vain;  
Their children yet approve their talk,  
12 As sheep into the fold are brought,  
Death shall them eat, and in that day  
13 Their beauty and their royal port  
When from their house unto the pit  
14 But God will surely me preserve  
Because he will of his good grace  
my soul receive again.

# PSALM L.

15 If any man grow wondrous rich,  
Although the glory of his house  
16 For, when he dies, of all these things  
His glory will not follow him,  
17 Yet in this life he counts himself  
And others likewise flatter him,  
18 But yet if he should live so long  
Yet must he needs at length give place,  
19 Man, that in honour lives and doth  
Compar'd unto the very beasts

be not afraid therefore;  
increaseth more and more:  
nothing shall he receive;  
his pomp will take its leave.  
th' happiest under sun;  
saying, All is well done,  
as did his fathers old,  
and be brought to death's fold.  
not understand, may be  
that perish utterly.

## PSAL. L. W. W.

THE mighty God,  
And all the world  
E'en from the east,  
Out of Sion,  
God will appear  
Our God will come

2 Devouring fire  
A tempest great  
Then shall he call  
To judge his folk  
Saying, Go to:  
My pact they keep,

3 The heav'ns they shall  
For God is judge  
Hear, my people,  
List, Israel,  
Thy God, thy Lord,  
For not giving

4 I have no need  
Goats of thy fold  
For all the beasts  
On thousand hills  
I know for mine  
All beasts mine are

Were I hungry  
For all is mine  
Eat I the flesh  
Or drink the blood  
Offer to God  
And pay thy vows

6 Call upon me  
Then will I help,  
To the wicked  
Why dost thou preach  
Seeing thou hast  
And hat'st to be

7 My words, I say,  
If that thou seest  
Thou runn'st with him,  
And art all one

th' Eternal, hath thus spoke,  
he will call and provoke;  
and so forth to the west,  
which place he liketh best,  
in beauty most excellent,  
before that long time be spent,

shall go before his face,  
shall round about him trace:  
the earth and heavens bright  
with equity and right;  
and now my saluts assemble;  
their gifts do not dissemble.

declare his righteousness;  
of all things more or less.  
for I will now reveal;  
I'll from thee nought conceal:  
am I, and will not blame thee  
all sorts of off'rings to me.

to take of thee at all  
or calves out of thy stall:  
are mine within the woods,  
cattle are mine own goods:  
all birds that are on mountains,  
which haunt the fields and fountains,

I would not thee it tell;  
that in the world doth dwell.  
of great bulls or bullocks?  
of goats or of the flocks?  
praise and hearty thanksgiving,  
unto God ever-living.

when troubled thou shalt be;  
and thou shalt honour me.  
thus saith th' eternal God;  
my words and laws abroad,  
them with thy mouth abused,  
by discipline reduced?

thou dost reject and hate;  
a thief, as with thy mate,  
and so your prey seek out;  
with the adul'trous rout:

# PSALM L.

Thou giv'st thyself  
; And how thy tongue

8 Thou sitt'st musing  
And how to put  
These things thou didst;  
Thou didst me judge,  
Like to thyself:  
Once shalt thou feel

9 Consider this,  
And fear not when  
Lest without help  
But he, that thanks  
Saith the Lord God;  
I will him teach

to backbite and to slander;  
deceiveth, is a wonder.

thy brother how to blame,  
thy mother's son to shame.  
and, while I held my tongue,  
because I stay'd so long,  
yet, though I keep long silence,  
of thy wrongs just recompence.

ye that forget the Lord,  
he threat'neth with his word,  
I spoil you as a prey:  
offers, praiseth alway,  
and he that walketh this trace,  
God's saving health t' embrace.

## Another of the same, by J. H.

THE God of gods, the Lord,  
From whence the sun doth rise unto  
2 From Sion his fair place  
The perfect beauty of his grace,

3 Our God shall come in haste  
Before him shall the fire waste,  
4 The heav'ns which are so high,  
He will call forth, that he may try

5 Bring forth my saints, saith he,  
Who are in band and league with me  
6 And when these things are try'd,  
That God is just, and all must 'bide

7 My people, now give heed;  
I am thy God, thy help at need,  
8 I do not say to thee,  
Thou offer'st daily unto me

9 Think'st thou that I do need  
Or else so much desire to feed  
10 Nay, all the beasts are mine  
And thousands more of neat and kine

hath call'd the earth by name,  
the setting of the same.  
his glory bright and clear,  
from thence it did appear.

to speak aloud, no doubt;  
and tempest round about.  
the earth below likewise,  
the people that are his:

my faithful flock most dear,  
my law to love and fear.  
then shall the heav'ns record  
the judgement of the Lord.

Isr'el, to thee I cry;  
thou canst it not deny.  
Thy sacrifice is slack;  
much more than I do lack.

thy cattle young or old?  
on goats out of thy fold?  
in woods that eat their fills,  
that run wild on the hills.

## The Second Part.

11 The birds that build on high  
And beasts that in the fields do lie,  
12 Then, though I hunger'd sore,  
Since that the earth with her great store,

13 To bulls flesh have I mind  
Or such a sweetness do I find  
14 Give to the Lord his praise,  
And see thou pay thy vows always

15 Then seek and call to me  
And I will sure deliver thee,  
16 But to the wicked train,  
And yet their works are foul and vain,

on hills and out of sight,  
are subject to my night.  
what need I ought of thine,  
and all therein, is mine?  
to eat it, dost thou think?  
the blood of goats to drink?  
with thanks to him apply,  
unto the God most high. (blame,  
when ought would work thee  
that thou may'st praise my Name  
who talk of God each day,  
to them the Lord will say:

PSALM LI.

17 With what face darest thou  
Why do thy words my law allow,  
18 Whereas for to amend  
My word, the which thou dost pretend,

my word once speak or name?  
thy deeds deny the same?  
thy life thou art so slack;  
is cast behind thy back.

*The Third Part.*

19 When thou a thief dost see  
With him thou runn'st, and dost agree  
20 When thou dost them behold  
Thou lik'st it well, and waxest bold

21 Thy lips thou dost apply  
Thy tongue doth teach to cheat and lie,  
22 Thou study'st to revile  
With slander basely dost defile

23 Hereat while I do wink,  
Thou go'st on still, and so dost think

24 But sure I will not let  
Thy faults in order I will set,

25 Mark this, I you require  
Lest when I plague you in mine ire

26 He, that doth give to me  
Doth please me well, and he shall see

by theft to live in wealth,  
likewise to thrive by stealth:  
that wives and maids defile,  
to use that life most vile.

to slander and defame:  
and still doth use the same.  
thy friends to thee most near;  
thy mother's son most dear.

as though I did not see,  
that I am like to thee.  
to strike when I begin;  
and open all thy sin.

who have not God in mind,  
your help be far to find.  
the sacrifice of praise,  
to walk in godly ways.

PSAL. LI. W. W.

O Lord, consider my distress,  
My sins forgive, my faults redress,  
2 Wash me, O Lord, and make me clean  
And purify me once again

3 Remorse and sorrow do constrain  
Because my sin doth still remain

4 Against thee only have I sin'd,  
And if I should no mercy find,

5 It is too manifest, alas!

Yea, of my mother so born was,

6 Also behold I, Lord, thou dost love  
Therefore, thy wisdom from above

7 If thou with hyssop purge this blot,  
And if thou wash away my spot,

8 Therefore, O Lord, such joy me send,  
And that my strength may now amend,

9 Turn back thy face and frowning ire,  
And purge my sins, I thee desire,

10 Make new my heart within my breast,  
And let thy Spirit in me rest,

and now with speed come pity take,  
good Lord, for thy great mercy's sake.  
from this unjust and sinful act,  
from this foul crime and bloody fact.

me to acknowledge my excess;  
before my face without release.  
and done this evil in thy sight:  
yet were thy judgement just and right.

that first I was conceiv'd in sin;  
and yet, vile wretch, remain therein.  
the inward truth of a pure heart;  
thou hast reveal'd, me to convert.

I shall be cleaner than the glass;  
the snow in whiteness I shall pass,  
that I may praise thee with my voice,  
and broken bones also rejoice.

for I have felt enough thine hand,  
which do in number pass the sand:  
and frame it to thy holy will;  
which may my soul with comfort fill.

*The Second Part.*

11 Cast me not, Lord, out from thy sight,  
Take not from me thy Holy Spirit,  
12 Restore me to those joys again,  
Let me thy free Spirit retain,

but speedily my torments end:  
which may from dangers me defend.  
which I was wont in thee to find:  
which unto thee may draw my mind.



# PSALM II.

13 Thus, when I shall thy mercies know, I shall instruct others therein;  
 And men, that are likewise brought low, by my example shall flee sin.  
 14 O God, that of my health art Lord, forgive me this my bloody vice;  
 My heart and tongue shall then accord to sing thy mercy and justice.  
 15 Touch thou my lips, my tongue untie, O Lord, I do thee humbly pray:  
 And then my mouth shall testify thy praise and wondrous works alway.  
 16 And as for outward sacrifice, I would have offer'd many one;  
 But thou esteem'st them of no price, and therein pleasure takest none.  
 17 The heavy heart, the mind oppress'd, O Lord, thou never dost reject;  
 This sacrifice indeed is best, and that thou chiefly dost expect.  
 18 Lord, unto Sion turn thy face, pour out thy mercies on thy hill;  
 And on Jerusalem, thy grace, build up the walls, and love it still.  
 19 Thou shalt accept then our off'rings of peace and righteousness alway;  
 Yea, calves and many other things upon thy altar we will lay.

## *Another of the same, by J. H.*

**H**AVE mercy on me, Lord, after thy great abounding grace,  
 After thy mercies multitude do thou my sins efface:  
 2 Yea, wash me clean from my offence and my iniquity;  
 For I do own my faults, and still my sin is in my eye.  
 3 Against thee, thee alone, I have offended in this case,  
 And evil have I done before the presence of thy face:  
 4 That in the things that thou hast done upright thou may'st appear;  
 And, when thou judgest, all may see that thou art very clear.  
 5 In wickedness I formed was, when I began to be;  
 My mother at the very first in sin conceived me.  
 6 But, lo! truth in the inward parts is pleasant unto thee,  
 And secrets of thy wisdom thou revealed hast to me.  
 7 With hyssop, Lord, besprinkle me, I shall be cleansed so:  
 Yea, wash thou me, and then shall I be whiter than the snow.  
 8 Of joy and gladness make thou me to hear the pleasant voice;  
 That so the bones, which thou, O Lord, hast trocen, may rejoice.  
 9 From the beholding of my sins, Lord, turn away thy face,  
 And all my deeds of wickedness do utterly efface.  
 10 O God, create in me a heart unspotted in thy sight;  
 Within my bowels, Lord, renew a firm and stable spirit.  
 11 Cast me not from thy sight, nor take thy Spirit quite away;  
 The comfort of thy saving health give me again, I pray.  
 12 With thy free Spirit me support, then shall transgressors be,  
 By my instruction and advice, converted unto thee.

## *The Second Part.*

13 O God, that art God of my health, from blood deliver me,  
 That praises of thy righteousness my tongue may sing to thee:  
 14 My lips, which yet fast closed be, do thou, O Lord, unloose;  
 The praises of thy Majesty my mouth shall then disclose.  
 15 I would have offer'd sacrifice, if that had pleased thee;  
 But pleased with burnt-offerings I know thou wilt not be:  
 16 A spirit griev'd is sacrifice, delightful in thine eyes;  
 A broken and a contrite heart, Lord, thou wilt not despise.

PSALM LII. LIII. LIV.

17 In thy good-will deal gently, Lord,  
Grant that of thy Jerusalem  
18 Burnt-off' rings, gifts, and sacrifice  
Thou shalt accept, and calves they shall

with Sion, and withal  
uprear'd may be the wall  
of justice, in that day  
upon thy altar lay.

PSAL. LII. J. H.

WHY dost thou, tyrant, boast abroad  
Dost thou not know there is a God,  
2 Why doth thy mind yet still devise  
Thy tongue untrue in forging lies  
3 On mi-chief why sett'st thou thy mind,  
Thou lovest more false tales to find,  
4 Thou dost delight in fraud and guile,  
Thy lips have learn'd the flatt'ring style,  
5 Therefore the Lord shall thee confound,  
Thy seed root out from off the ground,  
6 Tie just, when thou beholdest thy fall,  
And in reproach of thee withal  
7 Behold the man that did refuse  
But in his riches great did place  
8 But I, as olive fresh and green,  
Because my trust all times hath been  
9 For this therefore will I give praise  
I will advance thy Name always,

thy wicked works to praise?  
whose mercies last always?  
such wicked wiles to harp?  
is like a razor sharp.  
and wilt not walk upright?  
than bring the truth to light.  
in mischief, blood, and wrong:  
O false deceitful tongue!  
and pluck thee from thy place;  
and utterly deface.  
with fear will praise the Lord,  
cry out with one accord;  
the Lord for his defence,  
his trust and confidence.  
shall spring and spread abroad,  
upon the living God.  
to thee with heart and voice;  
wherein thy saints rejoice.

PSAL. LIII. T. S.

THE foolish man within his heart  
There is not any God at all,  
2 They are corrupt, and they also  
Among them all there is not one  
3 The Lord look'd down from heav'n upon  
To see if any were that sought  
4 Out of the way they all are gone,  
There is not any that doth good,  
5 Do not all wicked workers know,  
My people as they feed on bread?  
6 Even there they were afraid, and stood  
When as there was no cause at all  
7 For God his bones that thee besieg'd  
He hath confounded them, for they  
8 O Lord, give to thy people health;  
Thy promise made to Israel  
9 When God his people shall restore  
Then Jacob shall rejoice therein,

blasphemously hath said;  
why should we be afraid?  
a heinous work have wrought;  
of good that worketh ought.  
the sons of men below,  
the living God to know.  
they all corrupted are,  
not one for God doth care.  
that they do feed upon  
the Lord they call not on.  
with trembling all dismay'd,  
why they should be afraid:  
hath scatter'd all abroad,  
rejected are of God.  
and thou, O Lord, fulfil  
from out of Sion hill.  
that once were captive led,  
and Israel be glad.

PSAL. LIV. J. H.

GOD, save me for thy holy Name,  
Unto the strength, Lord, of the same  
2 Regard, O Lord, and give an ear  
Bow down thyself to me, and hear

and for thy goodness sake:  
I do my cause betake.  
to me when I do pray:  
the words that I do say:

PSALM LV.

3 For strangers up against me rise,  
Who have not God before their eyes,  
4 But, lo! my God doth give me aid,  
With them, by whom my soul is stay'd,  
5 With plagues repay again all those  
And in thy truth destroy my foes  
6 An off'ring of free heart and will  
And praise thy Name, for therein still  
7 Thou, Lord, at length hath set me free  
And now my eye with joy doth see

and tyrants vex me still,  
they seek my soul to spill,  
the Lord is nigh at hand,  
the Lord doth ever stand.  
for me that lie in wait;  
with their own snare and bait,  
then I to thee shall make,  
great comfort I do take.  
from them that craft conspire;  
on them my heart's desire.

PSALM LV. J. H.

O God, give ear, and speedily  
And when to thee I call and cry  
2 Take heed to me, grant my request,  
With grief I pray, full sore oppress'd,  
3 Because my foes with threats and cries  
And so the wicked sort likewise  
4 For they in council do conspire  
And in their hasty wrath and ire  
5 My heart doth faint for want of breath,  
With terror and the dread of death  
6 Such dreadful fear on me doth fall,  
Such horror overwhelmeth me,  
7 Oh, that I had wings like a dove!  
Away from hence unto a place  
8 Lo, then I would go far away,  
And I would hide myself, and stay  
9 I would be gone with speed and haste,  
Till I had safely over-pass'd  
10 Divide them, Lord, and from them pull  
For I have spy'd their city full  
11 Both day and night they go about  
In midst of her is mischief wrought,  
12 Her inward parts are wicked plain,  
And in her streets there doth remain

hear me when I do pray,  
hide not thyself away.  
and answer me again:  
sorrow doth me constrain:  
oppress me through despite,  
to vex me take delight.  
to charge me with some ill,  
they do pursue me still.  
it panteth in my breast;  
my soul is much oppress'd:  
that I therewith do quake;  
that I no shift can make.  
then would I swiftly flee  
where I at rest should be:  
to fly I would not cease;  
in some great wilderness:  
and not abide behind,  
these blasts of boist'rous wind,  
their false and double tongue,  
of rapine, strife, and wrong.  
within the city wall;  
and sorrow great withal:  
her deeds they are most vile,  
nothing but fraud and guile.

*The Second Part.*

13 If that my foes did seek my shame,  
Because, from all their cheek and blame,  
14 But thou it was, my fellow dear,  
And didst my secret counsel hear  
15 With whom I had delight to talk  
And we together oft did walk  
16 Let death in haste upon them fall,  
For mischief doth abide in all  
17 But I unto my God will cry,  
The Lord will help me speedily,  
18 At morning, noon, and evening, tide,  
When I so constantly have cry'd,

I might it well abide,  
somewhere I could me hide.  
who friendship didst pretend,  
as a familiar friend;  
in secret and abroad,  
unto the house of God.  
and send them quick to hell;  
the places where they dwell.  
to him for aid I flee:  
and he will succour me.  
unto the Lord I pray:  
he did not say me nay.

PSALM LVI. LVII.

19 To peace he shall restore me yet,  
 Although the number be full great  
 20 The Lord that first and last doth reign,  
 Will hear when I to him complain,  
 21 For sure there is no hope that they  
 For why? they will not God obey,  
 22 Upon their friends they laid their hands,  
 Of friendship to neglect the bands  
 23 While they have war within their hearts,  
 And though they were as soft as oil,  
 24 Cast thou thy care upon the Lord,  
 For in no wise will he accord  
 25 But God shall cast them deep in pit,  
 He will no guileful man permit  
 26 Though such be quite destroy'd and gone,  
 I will depend his grace upon

though war be now at hand;  
 that do against me stand.  
 both now and evermore,  
 and punish them full sore:  
 to turn will once accord;  
 nor fear the living Lord.  
 who were in cov'nant knit:  
 they do not care one whit.  
 as butter are their words;  
 they cut as sharp as swords.  
 and he shall nourish thee:  
 the just in thrall to see.  
 who thirst for blood always;  
 to live out half his days.  
 on him is all my stay:  
 with all my heart away.

PSAL. LVI. J. H.

**H**AVE mercy, Lord, on me, I pray,  
 He fighteth with me day by day,  
 2 My foes do daily enterprise  
 To fight against me many rise,  
 3 When they would make me sore afraid  
 I trust in thee alone for aid,  
 4 God's promise I do mind and praise;  
 I do not care at all essays  
 5 What things I either did or spake  
 And all the council that they take  
 6 They all consent themselves to hide,  
 They spy my paths, and snares have try'd  
 7 Shall they escape on mischief set?  
 For in thy wrath thou dost not let  
 8 Thou seest how oft they made me flee,  
 Reserve them in a glass by thee,  
 9 When I do call upon thy Name,  
 I will perceive it by the same  
 10 I glory in the word of God,  
 With joy I will declare abroad  
 11 I trust in God the Lord, and say,  
 The Lord he is my help and stay,  
 12 I will perform with heart most free  
 And I, O Lord, all times to thee  
 13 My soul from death thou dost defend,  
 That I before thee may ascend

for man would me devour;  
 and troubleth me each hour.  
 to swallow me outright:  
 O thou most high of might.  
 with boasts and brags of pride,  
 by thee I will abide.  
 O Lord, I stick to thee:  
 what flesh can do to me.  
 they wrest them at their will;  
 is how to work me ill.  
 close watch for me to lay:  
 to take my life away.  
 thou, God, on them wilt frown:  
 to throw whole kingdoms down.  
 and on my tears dost look:  
 and write them in thy book.  
 my foes away do start;  
 that God doth take my part.  
 to praise it I accord;  
 the promise of the Lord.  
 as I before began,  
 I do not care for man.  
 my vows to God always,  
 will offer thanks and praise.  
 and keep'st my feet upright,  
 with such as live in light.

PSAL. LVII. J. H.

**T**AKE pity for thy promise sake,  
 Because my soul doth her betake  
 2 Within the shadow of thy wings  
 Till mischief, malice, and like things,

have mercy, Lord, on me,  
 unto the help of thee.  
 I set myself full fast,  
 be gone and over-past.

PSALM LVIII. LIX.

3 I call unto the God most high,  
I mean the God that will stand by  
4 For he from heav'n hath sent his aid,  
That to devour me have assay'd;  
5 I lead my life with lions fell,  
And with such wicked men I dwell,  
6 Their teeth are spears and arrows long,  
They wound and cut with their quick tongue,  
7 Set up and shew thyself, O God,  
Exalt thy praise on earth abroad,  
8 They laid their net, and did prepare  
Wherein they thought my soul to snare,  
9 My heart is set to praise the Lord,  
My heart doth ever well accord  
10 Awake, my joy; awake, I say,  
And I myself before the day  
11 Among the people I will tell  
And shew his praise, that doth excel  
12 His mercy doth extend as far  
His truth as high as any star  
13 Set forth and shew thyself, O God,  
Exalt thyself on earth abroad,

to whom I stick and stand;  
the cause I have in hand.  
to save me from their spite  
e'en mercy, truth, and might  
all set on wrath and ire;  
who fret like flames of fire:  
as sharp as I have seen,  
like swords and weapons keen.  
above the heav'ns most bright,  
thy majesty and might.  
a privy cave and pit,  
but are fall'n into it.  
in him to joy always;  
to sing his laud and praise.  
my lute, my harp, and strings;  
will rise, rejoice, and sing.  
the goodness of my God,  
in heathen lands abroad.  
as heavens all are high,  
that shineth in the sky.  
above the heav'ns most bright,  
thy majesty and might.

PSAL. LVIII. J. H.

**Y**E rulers, that are put in trust  
Be all your judgements true and just,  
2 Nay, in your hearts ye daily muse  
And where ye should true justice use,  
3 The wicked sort from their birth-day  
And from their mother's womb alway  
4 In them the poison and the breath  
Yea, like the adder that is deaf  
5 Because she will not hear the voice  
No, though he were the chief of choice,  
6 The teeth, O Lord, which fast are set  
The lions teeth, that are so great,  
7 Let them consume away and waste,  
The shafts that they do shoot in haste  
8 As snails do waste within the shell,  
As one before his time that fell,  
9 Before the thorns that now are young  
Thy storms of anger waxing strong  
10 The just shall joy, it doth them good  
And they shall wash their feet in blood  
11 Then shall the world shew forth and tell  
And that a God on earth doth dwell

to judge of wrong and right,  
regarding no man's might?  
in mischief to consent;  
your hands to bribes are bent  
have erred on this wise,  
have used craft and lies:  
of serpents do appear;  
and fast doth stop her ear,  
of one that charmeth well;  
and therein did excel.  
in their mouth round about,  
do thou, O Lord, break out  
as water runs forth right,  
let them be broke in flight;  
and unto slime do run,  
and never saw the sun.  
to bushes big shall grow,  
shall take them ere they know.  
that God doth vengeance take,  
of them that him forsake.  
that good men have reward,  
who justice doth regard.

PSAL. LIX. J. H.

**S**END aid, and save me from my foes,  
Defend and keep me from all those

O Lord, I pray to thee;  
that rise and strive with me.



PSALM IX.

2 O Lord, preserve me from those men  
And set me sure and safe from them

3 For, lo! they wait my spoil to take,  
Yea, for no fault that I did make,

4 They run and do themselves prepare,  
Arise, and save me from their snare,

5 Arise, O God of Israel,  
And pity none that do rebel,

6 At night they run and seek about,  
And all the city quite throughout

7 They speak of me with mouth alway,  
They have contriv'd my death, and say,

8 But, Lord, thou hast their ways esp'y'd,  
The heathen folk thou dost decide,

9 The strength that doth our foes withstand,  
Thou art, O God, my help at hand,

10 The Lord to me doth shew his grace  
That I may see my foes in case

whose doings are not good,  
that thirst still after blood,

they rage against me still;  
I never did them ill.

when I no whit offend -  
and see what they intend.

smite ev'ry heathen land;  
and in their mischief stand.  
like dogs they howl also,  
from place to place they go.

but in their lips are swords;  
There's no one hears our words,  
and thou shalt them disgrace;  
and mock them to their face.

O Lord, doth come from thee,  
a fort and fence to me.  
in great abundance still,  
such as my heart doth will.

*The Second Part.*

11 Destroy them not at once, O Lord,  
But with thy strength drive them abroad,

12 For their ill words and lying tongue  
Their wicked oaths with lies and wrong

13 Consume them in thy wrath, O Lord,  
That men may know throughout the world

14 At ev'ning they return apace,  
Throughout the streets in ev'ry place

15 They seek about for meat alway,  
Nor find a house wherein they may

16 But I will shew thy strength abroad,  
For thou art my defence and God

17 Thou art my strength, thou hast me stay'd;  
Thou art my fort, my fence, and aid,

lest it from mind do fall;  
and so consume them all.  
confound them in their pride;  
let all the world decide.

that nought of them remain;  
that Jacob's God doth reign,  
as dogs they grin and cry;  
they run about and spy:

but let them not be fed,  
be bold to put their head.  
thy goodness I will praise;  
in time of need always.

O Lord, I sing to thee:  
a loving God to me.

PSALM LX. J. H.

O Lord, thou didst us clean forsake,  
Such great displeasure thou didst take:

2 Thy might did move the land so sore,  
The health thereof, O Lord, restore,

3 With heavy things thou plaguest thus  
And thou hast given unto us

4 But yet to such as fear thy Name  
That they may triumph in the same,

5 So that thy might may keep and save  
That they thy help at hand may have:

6 The Lord did speak from his own place,  
I will divide Sichem by pace,

7 Gilead is given to my hand,  
Ephraim's the strength of all my land,

and scatter us abroad,  
return to us, O God!  
that it in sunder brake:  
for it doth bow and quake,

the people that are thine,  
a drink of deadly wine,  
a banner thou dost shew,  
because thy word is true.

the folk that serveth thee,  
O Lord, grant this to me!  
this was his joyful sound;  
and mete out Succoth's ground:

Manasseh's mine beside,  
my law doth Judah guide:

PSALM LXL LXII.

8 In Moab I will wash my feet,  
And thou, Philistia, ought'st to seek

9 But who will bring me at this tide  
Or who to Edom will me guide,  
10 Lord, wilt not thou, who didst forsake  
Our wars in hand thou wouldst not take,

11 Give aid, O Lord, and us relieve  
The help that hosts of men can give

12 But through our God we shall have might  
He will tread down and put to flight

o'er Edom cast my shoe;  
to me for favour too.

unto the city strong?  
so that I go not wrong?  
thy folk, their land, and coast;  
nor go forth with our hosts.

from them that us disdain:  
is all but weak and vain.  
to take great things in hand,  
all those that us withstand.

PSAL. LXL. J. H.

**R**EGARD, O Lord, for I complain,  
Let not my words return in vain,  
2 From out the coasts and utmost parts  
In grief and anguish of my heart,

3 Upon the rock of thy great pow'r  
Thou art my hope, my fort, and tow'r,

4 Within thy tent I long to dwell,  
Under thy wings I know right well

5 The Lord doth my desire regard,  
With riches great will he reward

6 The king shall he in health maintain,  
That he from age to age may reign

7 That he may have a dwelling-place  
O let thy mercy, truth, and grace,

8 And then, O Lord, I ever will  
That all my vows I may fulfil,

and make my suit to thee;  
but give an ear to me.  
of all the earth I cry,  
to thee, O God most high.

my woeful mind repose:  
my fence against my foes,  
there ever to abide;  
I shall me safely hide.

and doth fulfil the same:  
all those that fear his Name.  
and so prolong his days:  
with honour great always.

before the Lord away;  
defend him from decay:  
sing praise unto thy Name,  
and duly pay the same.

PSAL. LXII. J. H.

**M**Y soul to God shall give good heed,  
Because my health and hope to speed

2 For he alone is my defence,  
He is my stay, and no pretence

3 O wicked folk! how long will ye  
For as a rotten hedge ye be,

4 Whom God doth love, ye seek always  
Ye love to lie, with mouth ye praise

5 Yet still my soul doth whole depend  
From all ill fates me to defend,

6 He is my rock, my fort, and tow'r,  
He doth support me, that no pow'r

7 My glory and salvation doth  
He is my strength, my stay, my wealth,

8 O put your trust in him alway,  
Pour out your hearts to him, and say,

9 The sons of men deceitful are,  
With things most vain do them compare,

10 Trust not in wrong and robbery,  
Though riches flow in suddenly,

and him alone attend,  
doth whole on him depend:  
my rock, my health, and aid;  
shall make me much dismay'd.

use craft? sure ye must fall;  
and like a tott'ring wall,  
to put him to the worse;  
and yet your heart doth curse.

on God my chief desire;  
I none but him require.  
my health is of his grace:  
can move me out of place.

on him alone depend;  
and still doth me defend.  
ye folk, with one accord;  
Our trust is in the Lord!

on balance but a sleight,  
for they can hold no weight,  
let vain delights be gone;  
set not your hearts thereon,

PSALM LXIII. LXIV.

11 The Lord long since one thing did tell,  
He spake it oft, I heard it well,  
12 And that thou, Lord, art good and kind,  
So that all sorts with thee shall find

which here to mind I call,  
That he alone doth all.  
thy mercy doth exceed;  
according to their deed.

PSAL. LXIII. T. S.

O God, my God, I early seek  
For why? my soul and body both  
2 And in this barren wilderness,  
My flesh is parch'd for thought of thee,  
3 That I might see yet once again  
As I was wont it to behold  
4 For why? thy mercies far surmount  
My lips therefore shall give to thee  
5 And whilst I live I will not fail  
And in thy Name I will lift up  
6 My soul is as with marrow fill'd,  
My mouth therefore shall sing such songs  
7 When in my bed I think of thee,  
I under covert of thy wings  
8 My soul doth closely stick to thee,  
And those that seek my soul to slay,  
9 The sword shall them devour each one,  
The hungry foxes, which do run  
10 The king and all men shall rejoice,  
For liars mouths shall then be stopp'd,

to come to thee in haste:  
do thirst of thee to taste:  
where waters there are none,  
for thee I wish alone;  
thy glory, strength, and might,  
within thy temple bright.  
this life and wretched days:  
due honour, laud, and praise.  
to worship thee alway,  
my hands when I do pray.  
which is both fat and sweet;  
as are for thee most meet.  
and in the wakeful night,  
rejoice with great delight.  
thy right hand is my pow'r,  
death shall them soon devour.  
their carcasses shall feed  
their prey to seek at need.  
that do profess God's word;  
and all their ways abhor'd.

PSAL. LXIV. J. H.

O Lord, unto my voice give ear,  
And rid my life and soul from fear  
2 Defend me from that sort of men,  
And from the frowning face of them,  
3 Who whet their tongues as we have seen  
And shoot abroad their arrows keen,  
4 They privily do shoot their shaft  
The innocent to strike by craft  
5 A wicked work they have decreed,  
To use deceit let us not dread,  
6 Which way to hurt they talk and muse  
They all consult what feats to use,  
7 But yet all this shall not prevail;  
God with his dart shall sure assail  
8 Their crasis and their ill tongues withal  
That they, who then behold their fall,  
9 And all that see shall know right well  
And praise his wondrous works, and tell  
10 Yet shall the just in God rejoice,  
So shall they joy with mind and voice

when I complain and pray,  
of foes that threat to slay:  
who in deceit do lurk,  
who all ill feats do work;  
men whet and sharp their swords,  
I mean most bitter words.  
the upright man to hit:  
they care or fear no whit.  
in council thus they cry;  
for none can it espy.  
all times within their heart;  
each doth invent his part.  
when they think least thereon,  
and wound them ev'ry one:  
shall work themselves such blame,  
shall wonder at the same:  
that God the thing hath wrought,  
what he to pass hath brought.  
still trusting in his might;  
whose hearts are pure and right.

PSALM LXV. LXVI.

PSAL. LXV. J. H.

**T**HY praise alone, O Lord, doth reign  
 Their vows to thee they do maintain  
 For that thou dost their pray'rs still hear,  
 The people all, both far and near,  
 Our wicked life so far exceeds,  
 But, Lord, forgive our great misdeeds,  
 The man is bless'd whom thou dost choose  
 Thy house and temple he shall use  
 Of thy great justice hear, O God,  
 The hope of all the earth abroad,  
 With strength thou art beset about,  
 Thou max'st the mountains strong and stout  
 The swelling seas thou dost assuage,  
 Thou dost restrain the people's rage,  
 The folk that dwell throughout the earth  
 Morning and ev'ning with great mirth  
 When that the earth is chapt and dry,  
 Then with thy drops thou dost supply  
 The flood of God doth overflow,  
 The seed and corn which men do sow,  
 With rain thou dost her furrows fill,  
 Thy drops on her thou dost distil,  
 Thou deck'st the earth of thy good grace  
 Thy clouds distil their dew apace,  
 Whereby the desert shall begin  
 The little hills shall joy therein,  
 In places plain the flocks shall feed,  
 The vales with corn shall so exceed,

in Sion, thine own hill;  
 and promises fulfil:  
 and dost thereto agree,  
 with trust shall come to thee,  
 that we shall fall therein;  
 and purge us from our sin,  
 within thy courts to dwell;  
 with pleasures that excel.  
 our health of thee doth rise,  
 and the sea-coasts likewise.  
 and compass'd with thy pow'r;  
 to stand in ev'ry show'r.  
 making them very still;  
 and rule them at thy will.  
 shall dread thy signs to see,  
 send praises up to thee.  
 and thirsteth more and more,  
 and much increase her store.  
 and so doth cause to spring  
 for he doth guide the thing:  
 whereby her clouds do fall;  
 and bless her fruits withal.  
 with fair and pleasant crop;  
 great plenty they do drop:  
 full great increase to bring;  
 much fruit on them shall spring,  
 and cover all the earth:  
 that they shall sing with mirth.

PSAL. LXVI. T. S.

**Y**E men, on earth, in God rejoice,  
 Extol his might with heart and voice,  
 How wonderful, O Lord, say ye,  
 Thy foes for fear shall seek to thee,  
 All men that dwell the earth throughout  
 The laud whereof the world about  
 All folk, come forth, behold and see  
 Mark well the wond'rous works that he  
 He laid the sea like heaps on high,  
 On foot to pass, both fair and dry,  
 His might doth rule the world alway,  
 And such as will him disobey  
 Ye people, give unto our God  
 With joyful voice declare abroad  
 Who doth endue our soul with life,  
 He stays our feet, so that no strife  
 The Lord doth prove our deeds with fire,  
 As workmen do, when they desire  
 Although thou dost us suffer long  
 And there with chains and fetters strong

with praise set forth his Name,  
 give glory to the same.  
 in all thy works thou art?  
 full sore against their heart.  
 shall praise the Name of God;  
 is shew'd and set abroad.  
 what things the Lord hath wrought,  
 for man to pass hath brought:  
 therein a way they had  
 whereof their hearts were glad,  
 his eyes all things behold;  
 by him shall be controll'd.  
 due laud and thanks always,  
 and sing unto his praise,  
 and it preserve withal;  
 can make us slip or fall.  
 whether they will abide,  
 to have their metals try'd,  
 in prison to be cast,  
 to lie in bondage fast:

The

PSALM LXVII. LXVIII.

*The Second Part.*

11 Although, I say, thou suffer men  
Though we through fire and water run  
12 Yet sure thou dost of thy good grace  
Bringing us out into a place  
13 Unto thy house resort will I  
And there I will myself apply  
14 The vows that with my mouth I spake  
The vows, I say, which I did make  
15 Burnt-off'rings I will give to thee  
Yea, this my sacrifice shall be  
16 Come forth and hearken here full soon,  
What he for my poor soul hath done  
17 Full oft I call to mind his grace,  
And thou, my tongue, make speedy pace  
18 But if I feel my heart within  
Or if I have delight in sin,  
19 But surely God my voice hath heard,  
My pray'r also he doth regard,  
20 All praise to him that hath not put  
Nor yet his mercy from me shut,

on us to ride and reign;  
with very grief and pain:  
dispose it to the best,  
to live in wealth and rest.  
to offer and to pray,  
my vows to thee to pay;  
in all my grief and smart,  
in anguish of my heart.  
of oxen fat and rams;  
of bullocks, goats, and lambs.  
all ye that fear the Lord,  
to you I will record.  
this mouth to him doth cry,  
to praise him joyfully.  
in wicked works rejoice,  
God will not hear my voice.  
and what I do require;  
and granteth my desire.  
nor cast me out of mind,  
which I do ever find.

PSAL. LXVII. J. H.

**H**AVE mercy on us, Lord,  
To shew to us do thou accord  
2 That all the earth may know  
And all the nations here below  
3 Let all the world, O God,  
And let the people all abroad  
4 Throughout the world so wide  
For thou with truth and right dost guide  
5 Let all the world, O God,  
And let the people all abroad  
6 Then shall the earth increase,  
And then our God, the God of peace,  
7 God shall us greatly bless,  
The folk which all the earth possess

and grant to us thy grace,  
the brightness of thy face:  
the way to godly wealth,  
may see thy saving health.  
give praise unto thy Name,  
extol and laud the same.  
let all rejoice with mirth;  
the nations of the earth.  
give praise unto thy Name,  
extol and laud the same:  
great store of fruit shall fall,  
shall ever bless us all.  
and then both far and near  
of him shall stand in fear.

PSAL. LXVIII. T. S.

**L**ET God arise, and then his foes  
His enemies for fear shall run,  
2 And as wax melts before the fire,  
So in the presence of the Lord  
3 But righteous men before the Lord  
They shall be glad and merry all  
4 Sing praise, sing praise, unto the Lord,  
Extol the great Jehovah's Name,  
5 The same is he that is above  
That Father is of fatherless,  
6 Houses and issue both he gives  
He bringeth bondmen out of thrall,

will turn themselves to flight;  
and scatter out of sight:  
and wind blows smoke away,  
the wicked shall decay.  
shall heartily rejoice;  
and cheerful in their voice.  
who rideth on the sky;  
and him still magnify:  
within his holy place,  
and Judge of widow's case:  
unto the comfortless,  
and rebels to distress.



# PSALM LXVIII.

7 When thou didst march before the folk,  
And brought'st them through the wilderness,  
8 The earth did shake, the heav'ns did drop,  
Mount Sinai also moved was,  
9 Thy heritage with drops of rain  
And if so be it barren was,  
10 Thy chosen flock doth there remain,  
And for the poor thou dost provide

th' Egyptians from among,  
which was both wide and long;  
great thunder-claps were heard,  
when Isr'el's God appear'd:  
abundantly was wash'd;  
by thee it was refresh'd:  
thou hast prepar'd that place,  
of thy especial grace.

## *The Second Part.*

11 God will give women causes just  
When as his people triumphs make,  
12 Puissant kings, for all their pow'r,  
And women which remain at home  
13 And though ye were as black as pots,  
Whose wings and feathers seem to have  
14 When in this land God shall triumph  
Then shall it be like Salmon-hill,  
15 Though Basan be a fruitful hill,  
Yet Zion, God's most holy hill,  
16 Why leap ye thus, ye hills most high,  
The hill of Zion God doth love,  
17 God's army twenty thousand is  
The Lord also in Sinai  
18 Thou didst, O Lord, ascend on high,  
Who in times past thy chosen flock  
19 Thou hast received gifts for men,  
Unto the end that God the Lord  
20 Now praised be the Lord, for that  
From day to day he is the God

to magnify his Name,  
and purchase mighty fame,  
shall flee and take the foil,  
shall help to part the spoil.  
your hue shall pass the dove,  
silver and gold above.  
o'er kings both high and low,  
as white as is the snow.  
and in height others pass,  
doth far excel in grace.  
and thus in pride do swell?  
and there will ever dwell.  
of angels great and strong;  
is present them among,  
and captive led'st them all,  
in bondage did enthrall.  
e'en for thine enemies,  
might dwell with them likewise,  
he pours on us such grace:  
both of our health and peace.

## *The Third Part.*

21 He is the God from whom alone  
He is the God by whom we 'scape  
22 And he shall wound the head of all  
The hairy scalp of such as on  
23 From Basan will I bring, said he,  
And all my own, as I have done,  
24 And make them dip their feet in blood  
The tongues of dogs they shall be red  
25 Thy goings they have seen, O God,  
How thou, my God and King, dost go  
26 The singers go before with joy,  
And in the midst the damsels do  
27 Now in the congregations thou,  
And, Jacob's whole posterity,  
28 Their chief was little Benjamin,  
With Zebulon and Nephthalim,  
29 Thy God hath sent forth strength for thee;  
The thing that thou hast wrought in us

salvation we obtain:  
all dangers, death, and pains  
his enemies, also  
in wickedness still go.  
my people and my sheep,  
from dangers of the deep:  
of those that hate my Name;  
with licking of the same.  
unto their own disgrace;  
within thy holy place:  
the minstrels make no stay,  
with timbrels sweetly play.  
O Isr'el, praise the Lord,  
give thanks with one accord.  
but Judah made their host,  
who dwelt about their coast.  
O God, make firm and sure  
for ever to endure:

# PSALM LXIX.

30 Then in thy temple gifts will we  
And in thy own Jerusalem

offer to thee, O Lord,  
praise thee with one accord :

## *The Fourth Part.*

31 Yea, and strange kings, by us subdu'd,  
For unto thee they shall present  
32 He shall destroy the spear-men's ranks,  
And make them tribute pay, and daunt  
33 Then shall the lords of Egypt come,  
The Moors also stretch out their hands  
34 Therefore, ye kingdoms of the earth,  
Sing psalms to God with one consent;  
35 For he doth ride, and ever did,  
And by his fearful thunder-claps  
36 Therefore the strength of Israel  
Whose might and pow'r doth far extend  
37 O God, thy holiness and pow'r  
The God of Israel gives us strength,

shall do lie in those days;  
their gifts of laud and praise:  
the calves and bulls of might;  
all such as love to fight.  
and presents with them bring:  
to God, their Lord and King.  
give praise unto the Lord:  
thereto let all accord.  
above the heav'ns most bright,  
men may well know his might:  
ascribe to God on high,  
above the cloudy sky.  
is dread for evermore:  
therefore his Name adore.

# PSAL. LXIX. J. H.

SAVE me, O God, and that with speed;  
So very nigh my soul proceed,  
2 I sink full deep in mire and clay,  
And in deep waters, where I may  
3 With crying I am weary; lo!  
My sight doth fail, looking also  
4 My foes, that guiltless do oppress  
In number sure they are no less  
5 Though for no cause they vex me sore,  
They do compel me to restore  
6 What I through my simplicity  
And all my faults in privacy  
7 O God of hosts, defend and stay  
Let no man doubt or shrink away  
8 It is for thee and for thy sake  
In spite to thee they would me make  
9 My mother's sons, my brethren all,  
And as a stranger they me call,  
10 Unto thy house such zeal I bear,  
Their checks and taunts at thee to hear

because the waters do  
and enter therinto.  
where I can feel no ground;  
most suddenly be drown'd.  
my throat is hoarse and dry;  
for help to God on high.  
my soul, with hate are led;  
than hairs upon my head.  
they prosper and are glad;  
the things I never had.  
have done, Lord, thou canst tell,  
to thee are known full well.  
all those that trust in thee;  
for ought that chanceth me:  
that I do bear this blame;  
to hide my face for shame.  
relect me with disgrace,  
they will not know my face.  
that it doth vex me much;  
my very heart doth touch.

## *The Second Part.*

11 Though I do fast my flesh to tame,  
I am reproached for the same  
12 If I for grief and pain of heart  
Reproachfully they it pervert,  
13 Both high and low, and all the throng  
They have me ever in their tongue,  
14 They that sit in the gate with spite  
The drunkards that in wine delight

yea, if I weep and moan,  
by scorners ev'ry one:  
in sackcloth use to walk,  
thereof they jest and talk.  
that sit within the gate,  
of me they talk and prate.  
against me all agree;  
do make their songs of me.

# PSALM LXIX.

15 But unto thee, O Lord, I pray,  
For thy great truth thou wilt alway  
16 Pluck thou my feet out of the mire,  
From such as owe me wrath and ire,  
17 Lest with the waves I should be drown'd,  
And lest the pit should me confound,  
18 O Lord of hosts, to me give ear,  
And as thy mercy is most dear,  
19 And do not from thy servant hide  
I am oppress'd on ev'ry side;  
20 O Lord, unto my soul draw nigh,  
Because of their great tyranny,

that, when it pleaseth thee;  
send down thy aid to me,  
from drowning do me keep,  
and from the waters deep:  
and I depth my soul devour,  
and shut me in her pow'r.  
as thou art good and kind;  
Lord, have me in thy mind:  
nor turn thy face away;  
in haste give ear, I pray.  
the same with aid repose,  
acquitt me from my foes.

## The Third Part.

21 That I abide rebuke and shame  
For those that seek and work the same  
22 When with reproach they break my heart,  
But find no friends to ease my smart,  
23 But in my meat they gave me gall,  
And gave me in my thirst withal  
24 Lord, turn their table to a snare  
And when they think full well to fare,  
25 And let their eyes be dark and blind,  
Bow down their backs, and let them find  
26 Pour out thy wrath as hot as fire,  
Let thy displeasure in thine ire  
27 As deserts dry their house disgrace,  
That none thereof possess their place,  
28 If thou dost strike the man to fame,  
And if that thou dost wound the same,  
29 Then let them heap up mischief still,  
That of thy favour and good-will  
30 And ease them clean out of thy book  
That for their names they never look

thou know'st, and thou canst tell:  
thou see'st them all full well.  
some help I fain would see,  
nor one to comfort me:  
(too cruel for to think!)  
strong vinegar to drink.  
to take themselves therein,  
then trap them in their gin:  
that they may nothing see;  
themselves in thrall to be:  
that it on them may fall,  
take hold upon them all:  
their seed do thou expel,  
nor in their tents once dwell.  
on him they lay full sore;  
they seek to hurt him more.  
since they are all pervert,  
they never have a part:  
of life, of hope, and trust,  
in number of the just.

## The Fourth Part.

31 Though I, O Lord, with pain and grief  
Thy help shall give me such relief  
32 That I may give thy Name the praise  
I will extol the same always  
33 Which is more pleasant unto thee,  
Than either ox or calf can be,  
34 When simple folk do this behold  
And ye that seek the Lord, your life  
35 For why? the Lord of hosts doth hear  
His pris'ners are to him full dear,  
36 Wherefore the sky and earth below,  
His praises shall declare and show,  
37 For sure our God will Sion save,  
Much folk possession there shall have,

have been full sore oppress'd,  
that all shall be redress'd.  
that doth to thee belong,  
with a thanksgiving song;  
(such mind thy grace hath born,  
that hath both hoof and horn.  
it shall rejoice them sure;  
for ever shall endure.  
the poor when they complain;  
he doth them not disdain.  
the sea with flood and stream,  
with all that live in them.  
and Judah's cities build;  
her streets shall all be fill'd:

PSALM LXX. LXXI.

98 His servants seed shall keep the same  
And there all they that love his Name

all ages out of mind,  
a dwelling-place shall find.

PSAL. LXX. J. H.

O God, to me take heed,  
O Lord of hosts, with haste and speed,  
2 With shame confound them all  
Let them be turned back and fall

3 Let them rewarded be  
Who, when harm happens unto me,  
4 But let them joyful be  
Who only trust and seek to thee,

5 That they may say always,  
All glory, honour, laud, and praise,  
6 But I am weak and poor;  
Thou art my stay and help, therefore

I help of thee require;  
help me, I thee desire.  
that seek my soul to spill,  
that think and wish me ill.  
with infamy and shame,  
do triumph in the same:  
in thee, with joy and wealth,  
and to thy saving health:  
in mirth and one accord,  
be given to the Lord!  
come, Lord, thy aid I lack:  
make speed and be not slack.

PSAL. LXXI. J. H.

MY Lord, my God, in all distress  
Then let no shame my soul oppress,  
2 As thou art just, defend me, Lord,  
Give ear, and to my suit accord,

3 Be thou my rock, to whom I may  
Thy promise is to help alway;  
4 Save me, my God, from wicked men,  
From folk unjust, and also them

5 Thou art my stay whereon I rest,  
E'en from my youth I thought it best  
6 Thou hast me kept e'en from my birth,  
Wherefore I will thee praise with mirth

7 As to a monster seldom seen,  
But thou art now, and still hast been,  
8 Wherefore my mouth for ever shall  
Also my tongue shall never fail

9 Refuse me not, O Lord, I pray,  
And when my strength doth waste away  
10 Among themselves my foes inquire  
And they against me do conspire

my hope is whole in thee;  
nor once take hold on me.  
and rid me out of dread;  
and send me help at need.  
for aid all times resort:  
thou art my fence and fort.  
and from their strength and pow'r,  
that cruelly devour.  
thou, Lord of hosts, art he;  
still to depend on thee.  
and I through thee was born;  
both ev'ning and at morn.  
much folk about me throng;  
my fence and aid most strong.  
be filled with thy praise,  
to honour thee always.  
when age my limbs doth take,  
do not my soul forsake.  
to take me through deceit;  
that for my soul lay wait.

*The Second Part.*

11 Lay hands upon him now, they said,  
Dispatch him quite, for to his aid  
12 Do not withdraw thyself away,  
But that in time of grief I may

13 With shame confound and overthrow  
Suppress them with rebuke also  
14 But I will patiently abide  
Still more and more each time and tide

15 My mouth thy justice shall record,  
For thy great benefits, O Lord,  
16 Yet I will go and seek for one,  
The saving health of thee alone

for God from him is gone:  
most sure there cometh none.  
O Lord, when need shall be,  
have speedy help from thee.  
all those that seek my life;  
that fain would work me strife.  
thy help at all essays;  
I will set forth thy praise:  
that daily help doth send;  
no numbers have nor end.  
with thy good help, O God,  
to shew and set abroad.

PSALM LXXII.

17 For of my youth thou took'st the care,  
Therefore thy wonders to declare  
18 And as in youth from wanton rage  
Forsake me not in my old age,

and dost instruct me still;  
I have great mind and will,  
thou didst me keep and stay;  
and when my head is gray:

*The Third Part.*

19 That I thy strength and might may show  
And that our seed thy pow'r may know  
20 O Lord, thy justice doth exceed,  
Thy works are wonderful indeed:

to them that now be here,  
hereafter many a year,  
thy doings all may see:  
Oh, who is like to thee!

21 Thou mad'st me feel affliction sore,  
Yea, thou didst help and me restore,  
22 And thou my honour dost increase,  
Yea, thou dost make all grief to cease,

and yet thou didst me save:  
and took'st me from the grave;  
my dignity maintain;  
and comfort'st me again:

23 Therefore thy faithfulness to praise  
My harp shall sound thy laud always,  
24 My mouth will joy with pleasant voice  
Also my soul shall much rejoice,

I will with viol sing;  
O Isr'el's holy King,  
when I shall sing to thee,  
for thou hast set me free.

25 My tongue thy righteousness shall sound,  
For grief and shame do them confound

I daily speak it will,  
that seek to work me ill.

PSALM LXXII. J. H.

**L**ORD, give thy judgements to the king,  
And with his son in ev'ry thing,  
2 That he may govern uprightly,  
And so defend with equity

therein instruct him well:  
Lord, let thy justice dwell;  
and rule thy folk with right,  
the poor that have no might.

3 And let thy mountains that are high  
Let little hills also apply

unto thy folk give peace,  
in justice to increase;  
with aid, and make them strong,  
all those that do them wrong:

4 That he may help the weak and poor  
And so destroy for evermore

regard and fear thy might,  
or moon give light by night,  
like rain to fields new mown,  
refreshing lands new sown.

5 And then from age to age shall they  
So long as sun doth shine by day,

and all shall be at peace,  
to change, waste, or increase.  
from shore to shore throughout,  
through all the earth about.

6 Lord, make the king unto the just  
And like to drops that lay the dust,

7 The just shall flourish in his days,  
Until the moon shall cease always

shall kneel to him full thick,  
the earth and dust shall lick:  
great gifts to him shall bring,  
give many costly thing.

8 He shall be Lord, and have command  
And from the floods within the land

9 The people, that in deserts dwell,  
And all his foes that do rebel

10 The lords of all the isles also  
Arabia and Saba's kings

*The Second Part.*

11 All kings shall seek with one accord  
And all the people of the world  
12 For he the needy sort doth save  
Also the simple folk, that have

in his good grace to stand,  
obey at his command:  
that unto him do call,  
no help of man at all:

13 He taketh pity on the poor  
He doth preserve them evermore,  
14 He shall redeem their souls from dread,  
Also their blood that shall be shed

that are with need oppress'd;  
and bring their souls to rest:  
from fraud, from wrong, & might,  
is precious in his sight.



# PSALM LXXIII.

15 But he shall live, and they shall bring  
He shall be honour'd as a king,  
16 The mighty mountains of his land,  
That it like cedar-trees shall stand  
17 Their cities also well shall speed,  
In plenty it shall so exceed,  
18 For ever they shall praise his Name,  
And think them happy through the same;  
19 Praise ye the Lord of hosts, and sing  
For he doth ev'ry wondrous thing,  
20 And blessed be his holy Name,  
Let all the earth still praise the same:

to him of Saba's gold;  
and daily be extoll'd.  
of corn shall bear such throng,  
in Libanus full long.  
the fruits thereof surpass;  
and spring as green as grass.  
while that the sun is light,  
all folk shall bless his might.  
to Isr'el's God each one;  
yea, he himself alone.  
all times eternally:  
Amen, Amen, say I.

## PSALM LXXIII. T. S.

**T**RULY the Lord is very good  
And to all such as safely keep  
2 But as for me, I almost slipp'd,  
Before that I was well aware  
3 For, when I saw such foolish men,  
That wicked men all things should have  
4 They never suffer pains nor grief,  
Their bodies are full stout and strong  
5 Alway free from adversity  
With other men they take no part  
6 Therefore presumption doth embrace  
They are e'en wrapt, as in a robe,  
7 They are so fed, that e'en with fat  
And, as for worldly goods, they have  
8 Their life is most licentious, and  
How they the poor and simple have  
9 They set their mouths against the heav'ns,  
They proudly boast of worldly things,  
10 God's people often do turn back  
And almost drink the self-same cup,

and kind to Israel,  
their conscience pure and well.  
my feet began to slide,  
my steps did turn aside.  
I grudg'd with great disdain,  
without turmoil and pain:  
as if death should them smite;  
and ever in good plight:  
and ev'ry sad event,  
of plague or punishment:  
their necks as doth a chain,  
with rapine and disdain:  
their eyes oft times out-start;  
more than can wish their heart,  
they boast much with their tongue  
oppressed with great wrong:  
and do the Lord blaspheme;  
no one they do esteem.  
to see their prosperous state,  
and talk at the same rate:

## *The Second Part.*

11 How can it be that God, say they,  
These worldly things, since wicked men  
12 For we may see how wicked men  
Rewarded well with worldly goods,  
13 Then why do I so carefully  
And wash my hands in innocence,  
14 And suffer scourges ev'ry day,  
And ev'ry morning from my youth  
15 Now I had almost said as they,  
But then I should thy children judge  
16 Then I bethought me how I might  
But yet the labour was too great  
17 Until the time I went into  
I understood right perfectly

should know or understand  
be lords of sea and land?  
in riches still increase,  
and live in rest and peace:  
from wickedness refrain,  
and cleanse my heart in vain?  
as subject to all blame,  
sustain rebuke and shame?  
misliving my estate:  
as most unfortunate.  
this matter understand:  
for me to take in hand;  
thy holy place, and then  
the end of all these men:  
18 Namely,

PSALM LXXIV.

18 Namely, how that thou settest them  
And at thy pleasure and thy will

19 Then all men muse at that strange sight,  
They do consume, perish, and come  
20 Much like a dream when one awakes,  
Their famous names in all men's sight

upon a slipp'ry place;  
thou dost them soon deface;  
to see how suddenly  
to endless misery:  
so shall their wealth decay,  
shall fail and pass away.

*The Third Part.*

21 Yet thus my heart was grieved then,  
So simple and so ignorant,  
22 Nevertheless, by my right hand  
And with thy counsel shalt me guide

23 What thing is t'ere that I can wish  
And in the earth there nothing is  
24 My flesh and spirit both do fail,  
For of my heart he is the strength

25 But, lo! all such as thee forsake  
And those that trust in any thing,  
26 Therefore will I draw near to God,  
In God alone I put my trust,

my mind was much oppress'd;  
e'en as it were a beast.  
thou hold'st me always fast,  
to glory at the last.

but thee in heav'n above?  
like thee that I can love.  
but God will me restore,  
and portion evermore.

thou shalt destroy each one,  
saying in thee alone.  
and ever with him dwell:  
his wonders I will tell.

PSAL. LXXIV. J. H.

**W**HY art thou, Lord, so long from us  
Why doth thy anger kindle thus  
2 Lord, call the people to thy thought,  
The which thou hast redeem'd and brought

3 Have mind therefore, and think upon,  
Thy pleasant place, thy mount Sion,  
4 Lift up thy feet, and come in haste,  
Who now at pleasure rob and waste

5 Amidst thy congregations all  
They set as signs on ev'ry wall  
6 As men with axes hew down trees  
So shine the bills and swords of these

7 The ceiling fine and carved boards,  
With axes, hammers, bills, and swords,  
8 Thy places they consume with flame,  
The house appointed to thy Name

9 And thus they say within their heart,  
Then burst they up in ev'ry part  
10 Yet thou no sign of help dost send,  
To tell when this our plague shall end,

11 How long, Lord, shall thy enemies  
Shall they for evermore blaspheme  
12 Why dost thou thy right hand withdraw  
Out of thy bosom pluck it forth

in all this danger deep?  
at thy own pasture-sheep?  
which have been thine so long,  
from bondage sore and strong:

remember it full well,  
where thou wast wont to dwell.  
and all thy foes deface,  
within thy holy place.

thy foes do roar, O God:  
banners display'd abroad,  
that on the hills do grow,  
with'in thy temple now.

with all the goodly stones,  
they beat them down at once:  
their rage doth so abound;  
they rase e'en to the ground.

Dispatch them out of hand:  
God's houses through the land,  
our prophets all are gone:  
among us there is none.

thus boldly thee defame?  
thy great and holy Name?  
from us so long away?  
with speed thy foes to slay.

*The Second Part.*

13 O God, thou art our King and Lord,  
Yea, thy good grace throughout the world

and evermore hast been;  
for our great help is seen.

P S A L M LXXV. LXXVI.

14 The seas that are so deep and dead,  
And thou didst break the serpent's head,  
15 Yea, thou didst break the heads so great  
And gav'st them to the folk to eat  
16 Thou mad'st a spring with streams to rise  
Thy mighty hand hath made likewise  
17 Both day and night also are thine,  
And thou likewise prepared hast  
18 Thou didst appoint the ends and coasts  
Both summer heats and winter frosts  
19 Think on, O Lord, no time forget,  
And how the foolish folk are set  
20 Deliver not the soul, O Lord,  
Into their hands, but help afford  
21 Regard, O Lord, thy covenant  
All the dark places of the earth  
22 Let not the simple man therefore  
But let the needy evermore  
23 Arise, O Lord, and plead thy cause  
Who daily do reject thy laws,  
24 The voice forget not of thy foes,  
Is more and more increas'd of those

thy might did make them dry:  
that he therein did die.  
of whales that are most fell,  
that in the deserts dwell.  
from rocks both hard and high,  
deep waters to be dry.  
by thee they were begun;  
the light of moon and sun.  
of all the earth about;  
thy hand hath found them out  
thy foes that thee defame,  
to sail upon thy Name.  
of thy own turtle-love  
the poor, whom thou dost love.  
behold our misery:  
are full of cruelty.  
be turned back with shame;  
give praise unto thy Name.  
against thine enemies,  
and them with scorn despise.  
for the presumption high  
that hate thee spitefully.

P S A L LXXV. J. H.

**T**O thee, O God, will we give thanks,  
Since thy Name is so near, declare  
2 I will uprightly judge, when get  
The earth is weak and all therein,  
3 I did to the mad people say,  
And unto the ungodly ones,  
4 I said unto them, Set not up  
And see that with stiff neck ye do  
5 For neither from the eastern parts,  
Nor from forsaken wilderness,  
6 But God, who rules both heav'n and earth,  
'Tis he that puts down one, and sets  
7 For why? a cup of mighty wine  
And all the mixture of the same  
8 As for the lees and filthy dregs  
The wicked of the earth shall drink  
9 But I will talk of God alway,  
And will not cease to celebrate  
10 In sunder break the horns of all  
And then the horns of righteous men

we will give thanks to thee;  
thy wondrous works will we.  
convenient time I may:  
but I her pillars stay.  
Deal not so furiously;  
Lift not your horns on high:  
your raised horns on high,  
not speak presumptuously:  
nor from the west likewise,  
promotion doth arise:  
the righteous Judge alone;  
another on the throne.  
is in the hand of God,  
himself will pour abroad,  
that do remain of it,  
and suck them ev'ry whit.  
and his great Name adore,  
his praise for evermore.  
ungodly men will I,  
shall be exalted high.

P S A L LXXVI. J. H.

**T**O all that now in Judah dwell  
His Name is great in Israel,  
3 At Salem he hath pitch'd his tent  
In Sion also he is bent

the Lord is clearly known;  
a people of his own:  
to tarry there a space,  
to fix his dwelling-place:

# PSALM LXXVII.

3 And there he brake both shaft and bow, His enemies did overthrow	the sword, the spear, and didst; in battle in the field.
4 Thou art most worthy honour, Lord, Than in the strongest of the world,	more might in thee doth lie that rob on mountains high.
5 But now the proud are spoil'd through thee, Through men of war no help can be,	and they are fall'n asleep; themselves they could not keep.
6 At thy rebuke, O Jacob's God, As half asleep their chariots stood,	when thou didst them reprove, no horseman once did move.
7 For thou art dreadful, Lord, indeed; T'abide thy sight, and doth not dread	what man the courage hath when thou art in thy wrath?
8 When thou dost make thy judgements heard Then all the earth, full sore afraid,	from heav'n unto the ground, in silence shall be found:
9 And when that thou, O God, dost stand To save th' afflicted of the land,	in judgement for to speak, that feeble are and weak,
10 The fury that in man doth reign Hereafter, Lord, do thou restrain	shall turn unto thy praise; their wrath and threats away,
11 Make vows, and pay them to our God, Bring gifts, all ye that dwell abroad,	ye folk that nigh him be, for dreadful sure is he:
12 For he doth take both life and might And full of terror is his sight	from princes g. eat of birth, to all the kings on earth.

## PSALM LXXVII. J. H.

I With my voice to God did cry, My voice I lifted up on high,	who lent a gracious ear; and he my suit did hear.
2 In time of grief I sought to God, But stretch'd my hand to him abroad,	by night no rest I took, my soul comfort forsook,
3 When I to think on God intend, I spake, but could not make an end,	my trouble then is more; my breath was stopp'd so sore,
4 Thou dost my eyes so hold from rest, With fear I am so sore oppress'd,	that I'm always awake; my sleep doth me forsake.
5 The days of old in mind I cast, The times and ages that are past	and oft do think upon full many years ago.
6 By night my songs I call to mind, And with my heart much talk I find,	once made thy praise to show; my spirits search to know,
7 Will God, said I, at once for all So that henceforth no time he shall	cast off his people thus; be friendly unto us?
8 What is his goodness quite decay'd, Or is his promise now delay'd,	and passed clean away? and doth his truth decay?
9 And will the Lord our God forget Or shall his wrath increase so hot,	his mercies manifold? his mercies to withhold?
10 At last I said, This surely is But his right hand can help all this,	mine own iniquity: and change it speedily.

### The Second Part.

11 I will regard and think upon And all his wonders past and gone	the working of the Lord, I gladly will record:
12 Yea, all his works I will declare, To tell his facts I will not spare,	and what he did devise: and all his counsel wise.
13 Thy works, O Lord, are all upright, What one hath strength to match the might	and holy all abroad: of thee, the Lord our God?

# PSALM LXXVIII

14 Thou art a God that dost forth shew  
And so dost make the people know

15 And thy own folk thou dost defend  
Those that from Jacob did descend,

16 The waters, Lord, perceived thee;  
And they for fear away did flee,

17 The clouds that were both thick and black  
The thunder in the air did crack,

18 Thy thunder in the air was heard,  
With flashes great, made men afraid,

19 Thy ways within the sea do lie,  
Yet none can there thy steps espy,

20 Thou ledd'st thy folk upon the land  
By Moses and by Aaron's hand

thy wonders ev'ry hour,  
thy virtue and thy pow'r:

with and out-stretched arm,  
and Joseph's seed, from harm.  
the waters saw thee well:  
the depths on trembling fell:

did rain full plenteously,  
thy shafts abroad did fly:  
the light'nings from above,  
the earth did quake and move.

thy paths in waters deep;  
or know thy paths to keep.  
as sheep on ev'ry side,  
thou didst them safely guide.

## PSALM LXXVIII J. H.

**A**TTEND, my people, to my laws,  
My mouth shall speak strange parables  
2 Which we ourselves have heard and learn'd  
And which, for our instruction, them

3 Because we should not keep it close,  
Who should God's mighty pow'r declare

4 To Jacob he commandment gave  
Willing our fathers should the same

5 That they and their posterity  
Should have the knowledge of the law,

6 That they might have the better hope  
And not forget to keep his laws

7 Not being as their fathers, who  
And would not frame their wicked hearts

8 How went the sons of Ephraim  
Shooting their darts in day of war,

9 For why? they did not keep with God  
Nor yet would walk or lead their lives

10 But put into oblivion  
And all his works magnificent,

and to my words incline;  
and sentences divine:  
e'en of our fathers old,  
our fathers have us told:

from them that after came,  
and wondrous works proclaim.  
how Israel should I ve,  
unto their children give:

that were not sprung up then,  
and teach it their children:  
in God that is above,  
and his commands in love:

rebelled in God's sight,  
to show their God aright.  
their neighbours for to spoil,  
and yet receiv'd the foil?

the cov'nant that was made,  
according as he said;  
his counsel and his will,  
which he declared still.

## The Second Part.

11 What wonders to our forefathers  
In Egypt's land, within the field  
12 He did divide and part the sea,  
For them to pass, and on a heap

13 He led them secret in a cloud  
And in the night, when it was dark,

14 He clave the rocks in wilderness,  
And plentiful as when the deeps

15 He drew forth rivers out of rocks,  
In such abundance, that no floods

16 Yet, for all this, against the Lord  
And did provoke the most Highest

did he himself disclose,  
that called is Thaneos!  
through which he made a way  
the waters made to stay:

by day, when it was bright;  
with fire he gave them light:  
and gave the people drink;  
do flow up to the brink:

that were both dry and hard,  
to them might be compar'd.  
their sin they did increase;  
to wrath in wilderness:



# PSALM LXXVIII.

17 And in their hearts they tempted God,  
Requiring such a kind of meat  
18 Yea, they against him spake, and thus  
Can God prepare a table in

19 Behold, he smote the stony rock  
But can he now give to his folk

20 When God heard this, he waxed wroth  
His indignation also did

the people of mistrust,  
as served to their lust:  
their boldness did express:  
this barren wilderness?

and floods forthwith did flow;  
both bread and flesh also?  
with Jacob and his seed;  
'gainst Israel proceed.

## *The Third Part.*

21 Because they did not faithfully  
Could always help and succour them

22 Wherefore he did command the clouds;  
And rain'd down manna for to eat;

23 When earthly men with angels food  
He made the east wind blow away,

24 He rain'd down flesh as thick as dust,  
Which he did cast amidst the place

25 Then they did eat exceedingly,  
Yet more and more they did desire

26 But, as the meat was in their mouths,  
And slew the strength of all their youth

27 Yet fell they to their wonted sin,  
For all the wonders that he wrought

28 Their days therefore he short'ned, and  
Their years did waste and pass away

29 But ever when he plagued them  
Rememb'ring that he was their strength,

30 Though with their mouths they nothing did  
And with their tongues and in their heart

believe, and hope that he  
in their necessity.

forthwith they brake in sunder,  
a food of mighty wonder!

did plentifully feast:  
and brought in the south-west:

and fowls as thick as sand,  
where all their tents did stand,

and all men had their fills:  
to serve their lusts and wills,

his wrath upon them fell,  
and choice of Israel.

and still they did him grieve;  
they would not him believe.

did make their honour vain;  
with terror and with pain.

they sought him speedily;  
their help, and God most high:

but flatter with the Lord,  
dissembled ev'ry word.

## *The Fourth Part.*

31 For why? their hearts were nothing bent  
Nor yet to keep or to perform

32 Yet was he still so merciful,  
That he forgave them, and would not

33 Yea, many times he stay'd his wrath,  
And would not suffer that his whole

34 Consid'ring that they were but flesh,  
Passing away, and never doth

35 How often in the wilderness  
How did they move and stir him up

36 Yet did they turn again to sin,  
Prescribing to the mighty God

37 Not thinking of his mighty hand,  
Deliver'd them out of the hand

38 Nor how he wrought his miracles  
In Egypt, and the wonders that

39 Nor how he turned by his pow'r  
That no man might receive his drux

to him, nor what he said;  
the cov'nant he had made,  
when they deserv'd to die,  
them utterly destroy.

and did not them surprise,  
displeasure should arise;  
or like to wind and rain,  
return and come again.

did they the Lord provoke?  
to plague them with his stroke!  
and tempt him very soon,  
what things they would have done:

nor of the day when he  
of the fierce enemy:  
(as they themselves beheld)  
he did in Zoan's field:

their waters into blood,  
at river or at flood:

PSALM LXXVIII.

40 Nor how he sent them swarms of flies,  
And fill'd their country full of frogs,

which did them sore annoy;  
which did their land destroy:

*The Fifth Part.*

41 Nor how he did their fruits unto  
And of the labour of their hands  
42 With hail-stones he destroy'd their vines,  
And likewise all their sycamores

the caterpillar give,  
locusts did them deprive:  
so that they all were lost,  
he did consume with frost:

43 With hail-stones also once again  
And all their flocks and herds likewise

the Lord their cattle smote,  
with thunder-bolts full hot:  
and indignation sore,  
which troubled them yet more:

44 He cast upon them his fierce wrath  
Amongst them evil angels sent,

and spared not the least,  
the man as well as beast:  
that up in Egypt came,  
within the tents of Ham:

45 Then to his wrath he made a way,  
But gave unto the pestilence

did them preserve and keep;  
e'en like a flock of sheep:  
he brought them out of thral;  
were overwhelmed all:

46 He smote also all the first-born  
And all the chief of men and beasts

of his own holy land,  
by his strong arm and hand:  
and did their land divide,  
of Isr'el to abide.

47 But as for his own people, he  
And carry'd them through wilderness  
48 Without all fear, both safe and sound,  
Whereas their foes with rage of seas

they mov'd and tempted still;  
nor yet obey his will:  
e'en so they went astray;  
but slips and starts away:

49 And brought them out into the coasts  
E'en to the mount which he had got

50 And there cast out the heathen folk,  
And in their tents he set the tribes

51 Yet, for all this, the God most high  
And would not keep his testament,

52 But, as their fathers turned back,  
Much like a bow that will not bend,

*The Sixth Part.*

53 And griev'd him with their hill altars,  
And with their idols grievously

with off'rings and fire;  
provoked him to ire.  
to kindle in his breast;  
he did so much detest.

54 For which his wrath began again  
The wickedness of Israel

of Silo, where he was  
e'en as his dwelling-place.  
in bondage for to be,  
unto the enemy:

55 The tabernacle he forsook

Right conversant with earthly men,

56 Then suffer'd he his might and pow'r  
And gave the honour of his ark

wroth with his heritage:  
maids had no marriage:  
did perish e'ry one,  
their death for to be moan.

57 And did commit them to the sword,  
Their young men were consum'd with fire,

58 And with the sword the priests also  
And not a widow left alive

whom sleep could not confine,  
refreshed is with wine.  
his enemies he smote,  
as should not be forgot.

59 Then did the Lord awake as one  
And like a mighty giant that

60 With emrods in the hinder parts  
And put them unto such a shame

of Joseph did refuse,  
he would in no wise choose:  
that he therein might dwell;  
which he did love so well.

61 The tent and tabernacle he

Also the tribe of Ephraim

62 But he the tribe of Judah chose,  
E'en the most noble mount Sion,

PSALM LXXIX. LXXX.

63 And there he did his temple build,  
Like as the earth, which he hath made  
64 Then chose he David him to serve,  
Whom he took up and brought away  
65 From following the ewes with young,  
To feed his people Israel  
66 Thus David with a faithful heart  
And prudently with all his pow'r

both sumptuously and sure;  
for ever to endure.  
his people for to keep,  
e'en from the folds of sheep:  
the Lord did him advance  
and his inheritance.  
his flock and charge did feed,  
did govern them indeed.

PSAL. LXXIX. J. H.

O God, the Gentiles do invade  
Jerusalem a heap is made,  
2 The bodies of thy saints most dear  
The flesh of them that do thee fear  
3 Their blood throughout Jerusalem  
So that there is not one of them  
4 Thus are we made a laughing-stock  
The enemies at us do mock  
5 How long, O Lord, wilt thou retain  
And shall thy wrath and jealousy  
6 Upon those people pour the same  
The realms which call not on thy Name  
7 For they have got the upper hand,  
His habitation and his land  
8 Bear not in mind our former faults,  
And aid us, Lord, in our assaults,

thy heritage to spoil:  
thy temple they defile,  
abroad to birds they cast;  
the beasts devour and waste.  
as water spilt they have,  
to lay their dead in grave.  
almost the world throughout;  
who dwell our coasts about,  
thy anger and thy rage?  
not any more assuage?  
who did thee never know;  
consume and overthrow:  
and Jacob's seed destroy'd;  
they have laid waste and void.  
with speed some pity shew;  
for we are weak and low.

*The Second Part.*

9 O God, that giv'st all health and grace,  
Weigh not our works, our sins efface,  
10 Why should the wicked thus alway,  
In thy reproach rejoice, and say,  
11 Require, O Lord, as thou seest good.  
Of all these folk thy servants blood,  
12 Receive into thy sight in haste  
Of such as are in prison cast  
13 Thy force and strength to celebrate,  
Who unto death are destinate,  
14 The nations which have been so bold  
Into their laps do thou sev'n-fold  
15 So we, thy flock and pasture-sheep,  
And teach all ages how to keep

on us declare the same:  
for honour of thy Name.  
to us as people dumb,  
Where is their God become?  
before our eyes in sight,  
which they spilt in despite.  
the clamours, grief, and wrong,  
and bound in irons strong.  
Lord, set them out of hand,  
and in their foes strong hand.  
as to blaspheme thy Name,  
repay again the same.  
will praise thee evermore;  
for thee like praise in store.

PSAL. LXXX. J. H.

THOU Shepherd, that dost Is'el keep,  
Who ledest Joseph like a sheep,  
2 And thou, O Lord, whose seat is set  
Shew furth thyself, and do not let,  
3 Before Ephr'im and Benjamin,  
To shew thy pow'r do thou begin:

give ear and take good heed,  
and dost him watch and feed.  
on cherubims most bright,  
send down thy beams of light.  
Manasses in likewise,  
come help us, Lord; arise!

PSALM LXXXI.

4 Direct our hearts by thy good grace,  
Shew us the brightness of thy face,

5 Lord God of hosts of Israel,  
And 'gainst thy folk in anger swell,

6 Thou dost them feed with sorrows deep,  
And drink the tears that they do weep

7 Thou hast us made a very strife  
Which much doth please our enemies,

8 O take us, Lord, unto thy grace,  
Shew forth to us thy joyful face,

9 From Egypt, where it grew not well,  
The heathen folk thou didst expel,

10 Thou didst prepare for it a place,  
That it did grow and spring apace,

convert us unto thee;  
and then full safe are we;

how long wilt thou delay,  
and wilt not hear them pray?  
their bread with grief they eat;  
in measure full and great.

to those that dwell about,  
they laugh and jest it out.  
convert our hearts to thee;  
and we full safe shall be.

thou brought'st a vine full dear;  
and thou didst plant it there.  
and set its roots so fast,  
and fill'd the land at last.

*The Second Part.*

11 The hills were cover'd round about  
Also the cedars strong and stout

12 Why then didst thou her walls destroy?  
That all the folk that pass thereby

13 The boar, out of the wood so wild,  
The furious beasts out of the field

14 O Lord of hosts, return again,  
Behold, and with thy help sustain,

15 Thy pleasant vine, thy Israel,  
The same which thou didst love so well,

16 They lop and cut it off apace,  
And, through the frowning of thy face,

17 Let thy right hand be with him now,  
And with the son of man, whom thou

18 And so when thou hast set us free  
Then will we never fall from thee,

19 O Lord of hosts, through thy good grace,  
Behold us with a pleasant face,

with shade that from it came,  
with branches of the same.  
her hedge plac'd up thou hast,  
the same do spoil and was.e.

doth dig and root it out;  
devour it all about.  
from heav'n do thou look down,  
thy vineyard overthrow'n.

which thy right hand hath set,  
O Lord, do not forget.  
they burn it down with fire;  
we perish in thine ire.

whom thou hast kept so long;  
to thee hast made so strong.  
and saved us from shame,  
but call upon thy Name.

convert us unto thee:  
and then full safe are we.

PSALM LXXXI. J. H.

BE light and glad, in God rejoice,  
Be joyful and lift up your voice

2 Prepare your instruments most meet  
Strike up with harp and lute so sweet

3 Blow, as it were in the new moon,  
As it is used to be done

4 For this is unto Israel

By Jacob's God, and must full well

5 This clause with Joseph was decreed,  
That, as a witness, all his seed

6 When God himself had so prepar'd  
Whereas the speech which he had heard

7 I from his shoulder took, saith he,  
And from the furnace set him free

who is our strength and stay:  
to Jacob's God alway.

some joyful psalm to sing:  
on ev'ry pleasant string.

with trumpets of the best,  
at any solemn feast:  
a statute, which was made  
be evermore obey'd:

when he from Egypt came;  
should still observe the same.  
to bring him from that land,  
he did not understand:

the burden clean away,  
from burning brick of clay:

PSALM LXXXII. LXXXIII.

8 When thou in grief didst cry and call,  
And I did answer thee withal

9 Yea, at the waters of discord  
Where thou the anger of the Lord  
10 Hear, O my people Israel,  
Regard and mark my words full well,

I help'd thee speedily,  
in thunder from on high:

I did thee tempt and prove,  
with murmuring didst move,  
what I do promise thee;  
if thou wilt cleave to me:

*The Second Part.*

11 Thou shalt no god in thee reserve  
And I in no wise bow to or serve  
12 I am thy Lord thy God, and I  
Then ask of me abundantly,

13 But yet my people would not hear  
And Israel would not obey,  
14 Then did I leave them to their will,  
To walk in their own counsels still

15 O that my people would have heard  
And Israel with due regard  
16 I should have soon destroy'd their foes,  
And turn'd my hand against all those

17 And they that at the Lord did rage  
But, for his folk, their time and age  
18 I would have fed them with the crop  
And made the rock with honey drop,

of any land abroad,  
a strange and foreign god:  
from Egypt set thee free;  
and I will give it thee.

my voice when that I spake,  
but did me quite forsake:  
in hardness of their heart,  
themselves they did pervert.

the words that I did say,  
had walked in my way:  
and brought them down full low,  
that sought their overthrow:

as liars should be found;  
should with great joys be crown'd:  
and finest of the wheat,  
that they their fills might eat.

PSAL. LXXXII. J. H.

**A**MONG the princes, men of might,  
To plead the cause of truth and right  
2 How long, saith he, will ye proceed  
Why have ye partially agreed

3 Whereas of right ye should defend  
And, when the poor man doth contend,  
4 If ye be wise defend the cause  
And rid the needy from the claws

5 They will not learn nor understand,  
All the foundations of the land  
6 I had decreed assuredly  
Children also of the most High,

7 But, notwithstanding, ye shall die  
O tyrants, you destroy will I,  
8 Up, Lord, and let thy strength be known,  
For why? all nations are thy own,

the Lord himself doth stand,  
with judges of the land.  
false judgements to award?  
the wicked to regard?

the fatherless and weak;  
in judgement justly speak.  
of poor men in their right,  
of tyrants force and might.

but still in darkness go:  
are out of course also.  
as gods to take you all;  
for love I did you call:

as men, and so decay:  
and pluck you quite away.  
and judge the world with might:  
to take them as thy right.

PSAL. LXXXIII. J. H.

**D**O not, O God, refrain thy tongue,  
Withhold not, Lord, thyself so long,  
2 For why? behold thy foes, and see  
And those that bear a hate to thee

3 Against thy folk they use deceit,  
For thine elect to lie in wait

4 Come on, say they, let us expel  
So that the name of Israel

in silence do not stay;  
and make no more delay.  
how they do rage and cry;  
hold up their heads on high.

and craftily inquire:  
in council they conspire.  
and pluck this folk away,  
may utterly decay.

5 They



PSALM LXXXIV.

5 They all conspire within their heart  
Against the Lord to take a part

6 The tents of all the Edomites,  
The Hagarens and Moabites,

7 Gebal and Ammon do likewise  
The Philistines against thee rise,

8 Assur is also join'd to them  
And is become a fence and aid

9 As thou didst to the Midianites,  
To Jabia and to Siscra,

10 Whom thou in Endor didst destroy,  
That they like dung on earth did lie,

how they may thee withstand;  
they are in league and band;  
the Ishmaelites likewise,  
their plots do still devise:

with Amalek conspire;  
with them that dwell at Tyre:  
in their conspiracy,  
to Lot's posterity.

so serve them, Lord, each one;  
beside the brook Kison;  
and waste them thro' thy might,  
and that in open light,

*The Second Part.*

11 Make them now and their lords appear  
As Zela and Zalmana were,

12 Who said, Let us throughout the land,  
Possess and take into our hand

13 Turn them, O God, with storms so fast  
Or like the chaff, which men do cast

14 Like as the fire with rage and fume  
And as the flame doth quite consume

15 So let the tempest of thy wrath  
And of thy wind and stormy breath,

16 Lord, bring them all, I thee desire,  
That it may cause them to inquire,

17 And let them daily more and more  
And in rebuke and obloquy

18 That they may know and understand  
And that thou dost with mighty hand

like Zeb and Oreb then;  
the kings of Midian;  
in all the coasts abroad,  
the fair houses of God.

as wheels that have no stay,  
with wind to fly away:  
the mighty forest fills,  
the mountains and the hills:

upon their necks be laid;  
Lord, make them all afraid.  
to such rebuke and shame,  
and learn to seek thy Name.

to shame and slander fall,  
confound and sink them all;  
thou art the God most high,  
the world rule constantly.

PSALM LXXXIV. J. H.

**H**OW pleasant is thy dwelling-place,

The tabernacles of thy grace,

2 My soul doth long full sore to go

My heart and flesh cry out also

3 The sparrows find a room to rest,

The swallow also hath a nest,

4 These birds full nigh thy altar may

O Lord of hosts, thou art alway

5 Oh, they be blessed that may dwell

For they all times thy facts do tell,

6 Yea, happy sure likewise are they,

Who to thy house do mind the way,

7 As they go through the vale of tears,

That as a spring it all appears,

8 From strength to strength they go full fast,

And so the God of gods at last

9 O Lord of hosts, to me give heed,

And let it through thine ears proceed,

O Lord of hosts, to me!

how pleasant, Lord, they be!

into thy courts abroad;

for thee the living God.

and save themselves from wrong,

wherein to keep her young:

have place to sit and sing:

my only God and King.

within thy house always!

and ever give thee praise.

whose stay and strength thou art;

and seek it in their heart.

they dig up fountains still;

and thou their pits dost fill.

no faintness there shall be;

in Sion they do see.

and hearken to my cry.

O Jacob's God most high.

PSALM LXXXV. LXXXVI.

10 O God, our shield, of thy good grace  
Regard, O Lord, behold the face

11 For why? within thy courts one day  
Than other where to keep or stay  
12 Much rather had I keep a door  
Than in the tents of wickedness

13 For God the Lord, light and defence  
And no good thing will he withhold

14 O Lord of hosts, that man is bless'd,  
That is persuaded in his breast

regard and so draw nether;  
of thine anointed dear.

is better to abide,  
a thousand days beside.  
within the house of God,  
to settle my abode.

will grace and worship give;  
from them that purely live.  
and happy sure is he,  
to trust all times in thee.

PSALM LXXXV. J. H.

**T**HOU hast been merciful indeed,  
For thou restoredst Jacob's seed

2 The wicked ways that they were in  
And thou didst hide thy people's sin,

3 And thou thy anger didst assuage,  
And so didst turn thee from thy rage,

4 O God, our help, do thou convert  
Put all thy wrath from us apart,

5 Shall thy fierce anger never end,  
And shall thy wrath itself extend

6 Wilt thou not rather turn again,  
And all thy folk that yet remain

7 O Lord, on us do thou declare  
Shew forth to us, and do not spare

8 I'll hear what God the Lord doth say,  
And to his saints, that never they

9 For why? his help is still at hand  
Whereby great glory in our land

10 For truth and mercy these shall meet  
And peace shall justice with kiss greet,

11 Truth from the earth shall spring apace,  
So righteousness shall shew her face,

12 Yea, God himself doth take in hand  
And through the coasts of all the land

13 Before his face shall justice go,  
He shall direct his steps also,

O Lord, unto thy land;  
from thralldom by strong hand.  
thou didst them clean remit;  
full close thou coverdst it.

that all thy wrath was gone;  
with them to be at one.  
thy people unto thee;  
and angry cease to be.

but still be pour'd on us?  
unto all ages thus?  
and quicken us, that we  
may glad and joyful be?

thy goodness to our wealth;  
thy aid and saving health.  
to his he speaketh peace,  
return to foolishness.

to such as do him fear,  
shall dwell and flourish there:  
in one to take their place,  
and there they shall embrace:

and flourish pleasantly;  
and look from heav'n most high.  
to give us each good thing,  
the earth her fruit shall bring.

live to a guide or stay;  
and keep them in the way.

PSALM LXXXVI. J. H.

**L**ORD, bow thine ear to my request,  
For, with great pain and grief oppress'd,  
2 Preserve my soul, because my ways  
And save thy servant, O my God,

3 Thy mercy upon me express,  
For through the day I do not cease

4 Comfort thy servant's soul, I pray,  
For unto thee I do alway

5 For thou art good and bountiful,  
Also thy mercy plentiful,

and hear me speedily;  
full poor and weak am I:  
and doings holy be;  
that puts his trust in thee.

and me defend alway;  
to thee, O Lord, to pray.  
that now with pain is pin'd;  
lift up my soul and mind.

thy gifts of grace are free,  
to all that call on thee.

P S A L M LXXXVII. LXXXVIII.

6 O Lord, likewise when I do pray,  
Mark well the words that I do say,  
7 In time when trouble doth me move  
For why? I know and well do prove  
8 Among the gods, O Lord, is none  
And none can do as thou hast done,

regard and give an ear;  
all my petitions hear.  
to thee I do complain:  
thou answer'st me again.  
with thee to be compar'd:  
the like has not been heard.

*The Second Part.*

9 The Gentiles and the people all,  
Before thy face on knees shall fall,  
10 For why? thou art so much of might,  
Thou woukest wonders still in sight,  
11 O teach me, Lord, thy way, and I  
O join my heart to thee so nigh,  
12 To thee will I give thanks and praise,  
And glorify thy Name always,  
13 For why? thy mercy shew'd to me  
Thou sett'st my soul at liberty  
14 O Lord, the proud against me rise,  
They seek my soul, and in no wise  
15 Thou, Lord, art merciful and kind,  
Thy goodness is full great I find,  
16 O turn to me, and mercy shew,  
O help and save thy servant now,  
17 On me some sign of favour shew,  
And be asham'd, because that thou

whom thou didst make and frame,  
and glorify thy Name.  
all power is thy own;  
for thou art God alone.  
shall in thy truth proceed:  
that I thy Name may dread.  
O Lord, with all my heart;  
because my God thou art.  
is great and doth excel:  
out from the lowest hell,  
and heaps of men of might;  
will have thee in their sight.  
and very slow to wrath;  
thy truth no measure hath.  
thy strength to me apply:  
thy handmaid's son am I.  
that all my foes may see,  
dost help and comfort me.

P S A L. LXXXVII. J. H.

**T**HAT city shall full well endure,  
Upon the holy hills full sure,  
2 God loves the gates of Sion best,  
He loves them more than all the rest  
3 Full glorious things reported be  
Great things, I say, are said of thee,  
4 On Rahab I will cast an eye,  
To Babylon also apply,  
5 Lo, Palestine and Tyre also,  
A people old full long ago  
6 Of Sion they shall say abroad,  
Have there sprung up, and the high God  
7 In their records to them it shall  
Of Sion, that the chief of all  
8 The trumpeters, with such as sing,  
My fountains and my pleasant springs

her ground-work still doth stay  
it can no time decay.  
his grace doth there abide;  
of Jacob's tents beside.  
in Sion and abroad:  
thou city of our God,  
and bear in mind the same,  
and them that know thy Name.  
with Ethiop likewise,  
were born and there did rise.  
that divers men of fame  
hath founded fast the same.  
by him be made appear,  
had his beginning there.  
there in great plenty be:  
are all contain'd in thee.

P S A L. LXXXVIII. J. H.

**L**ORD God of health, the hope and stay  
I call and cry throughout the day  
2 O let my pray'r with speed ascend  
Incline thine ear, O Lord, attend

thou art alone to me,  
and all the night to thee.  
unto thy sight on high,  
and hearken to my cry.

PSALM LXXXIX.

3 For why? with woe my heart is fill'd,  
My life and breath doth almost yield,  
4 I am esteem'd as one of them  
And made as one among those men

5 As one among the dead, and free  
It were more ease for me to be

6 As those that lie in grave, I say,  
The which thy hand hath cut away,

7 Yea, like to one shut up full sure  
In darksome place and all obscure,

8 Thy anger and thy wrath likewise  
And all thy storms against me rise,

9 Thou putt'st my friends far off from me,  
I am shut up in prison fast,

10 My sight doth fail, through grief and woe  
Throughout the day my hands also

and doth in trouble dwell;  
and draweth nigh to hell.  
that in the pit do fall,  
that have no strength at all:

from things that here remain;  
with them the which are slain:  
whom thou hast clean forgot,  
and thou regard'st them not.

within the lowest pit,  
and in the depth of it.  
full sore on me do lie,  
my soul to vex and try.

and mak'st them hate me sore;  
and can come forth no more.  
I call to thee, O God;  
to thee I stretch abroad.

*The Second Part.*

11 Dost thou unto the dead declare  
Shall dead to life again repair,

12 Or shall thy loving-kindness, Lord,  
Or shall with them, that are destroy'd,

13 Shall they that lie in dark full low  
Or there shall they thy justice know,

14 But I, O Lord, to thee alway  
My pray'r also, ere it be day,

15 Why dost thou, Lord, abhor my soul,  
And now, O Lord, why dost thou hide

16 I am afflicted, dying still  
Thy terrors, which do work me ill,

17 The furies of thy wrathful rage  
Thy terrors they do not assuage,

18 All day they compass me about,  
And all at once, with streams full great,

19 Thou settest far from me my friends  
Yea, and my old acquaintance all

thy wond'rous works of fame?  
and praise thee for the same?  
be shewed in the grave?  
thy truth her honour have?

see all thy wonders great?  
where men all things forget?  
do cry and call apace;  
shall come before thy face.

in grief that seeketh thee?  
thy face away from me?  
from youth many a year;  
with troubled mind I bear.

full sore upon me lie;  
but press me heavily:  
as water at the tide;  
beset me each side.

and lovers ev'ry one;  
out of my sight are gone.

PSALM LXXXIX. J. H.

**T**o sing the mercies of the Lord  
My mouth from age to age accord,  
2 For I have said that mercy shall  
Thy faithfulness in the heav'ns all

3 With mine elect, saith God, have I  
And sworn to David solemnly,

4 Thy seed for ever I will stay,  
And still uphold thy throne alway

5 The heav'ns do shew with joy and mirth  
Thy saints within thy church on earth

6 Who with the Lord is equal then  
Among the sons of gods or men

my tongue shall never spare;  
thy truth for to declare.  
for evermore endure;  
is stablish'd firm and sure.

a faithful cov'nant made,  
having to him thus said:  
and stablish it full fast,  
from age to age to last.

thy wond'rous works, O Lord;  
thy faith and truth record.  
in all the clouds abroad?  
what one is like our God?

# PSALM LXXXIX.

7 God in th' assembly of the saints  
And over all that dwell about  
8 Lord God of hosts, in all the world  
On ev'ry side, most mighty Lord,  
9 The rage and fury of the sea  
And when the waves thereof arise,  
10 And Egypt, Lord, thou hast subdu'd,  
Thy foes thou closely hast pursu'd,

is greatly to be dread,  
in rev'ence to be had.  
what one is like to thee?  
thy truth is seen to be.  
thou rulest at thy will;  
thou mak'st them calm and still:  
thou hast destroy'd it quite;  
and scatter'd through thy might.

## The Second Part.

11 The heav'ns are thine, and still have been,  
The world, and all that is therein,  
12 Both north and south, and east and west,  
Both Tabor mount and Hermon hill  
13 Thine arm is strong and full of pow'r,  
The strength of thy right hand each hour  
14 In righteousness and equity  
Mercy and truth are still with thee,  
15 That folk are bless'd that knoweth right  
For in the favour of thy sight  
16 And in thy Name throughout the day  
And through thy righteousness have they  
17 For why? their glory, strength, and aid,  
And thy goodness, which hath us stay'd,  
18 Our strength, that doth defend us well,  
The holy One of Israel,  
19 Sometimes thy will to holy men  
And thus didst say unto them then,  
20 A man of might I have erect  
And set him up, whom I elect,

likewise the earth and land;  
thou foundedst with thy hand,  
thyself didst make and frame:  
rejoice and praise thy Name.  
all might therein doth lie;  
thou liftest up on high,  
thou hast thy seat and place;  
and go before thy face.  
the joyful sound, O God;  
they walk full safe abroad:  
they greatly do rejoice;  
a pleasant fame and noise,  
in thee alone doth lie;  
shalt lift our horn on high,  
the Lord to us doth bring:  
he is our Guide and King,  
in visions thou didst shew,  
thy mind to make them know:  
your king and guide to be;  
among the folk to me:

## The Third Part.

21 My servant David I appoint  
And with my holy oil anoint  
22 For why? my hand is ready still  
And with my arm also I will  
23 The enemies shall not oppress,  
Nor shall the sons of wickedness  
24 His foes likewise I will destroy  
Those that him hate I will annoy,  
25 My truth and mercy shall likewise  
And in my Name his horn shall rise,  
26 His kingdom I will set to be  
Also the running floods shall he  
27 He shall depend with all his heart  
My Father and my God thou art,  
28 As my first-born I will him count  
His might and honour shall surmount  
29 My mercy shall be with him still,  
My faithful cov'nant to fulfil

to rule my people well,  
him king of Israel.  
with him for to remain,  
him strengthen and sustain.  
they shall not him devour;  
on him have any pow'r.  
before his face in sight;  
and strice them with my might,  
upon him ever lie;  
and be exalted high,  
upon the sea and land,  
embrace with his right hand.  
on me, and thus shall say:  
my rock, my health, and stay;  
of all on earth that springs,  
above all earthly kings:  
as I myself have told;  
my promise I will hold:



PSALM LXXXIX.

30 Also his seed I will sustain  
So that his seat shall still remain

for ever strong and sure;  
while heav'n and earth endure.

*The Fourth Part,*

31 But if his sons forsake my law,  
And of my judgements have no awe,  
32 Or if they do not use aright  
But set all my commandments light,

and so begin to swerve,  
and will not them observe:  
my laws for them prepar'd,  
and will not them regard:

33 Then with the rod will I begin  
And so will scourge them for their sin  
34 But yet my mercy and goodness  
From him, nor let my faithfulness

their doings to amend;  
whenever they offend.  
I will not take away  
in any wise decay:

35 But sure my cov'nant I will hold  
No word the which my lips have told  
36 Once sware I by my holiness,  
With David I will keep promise,

with all that I have spoke;  
shall alter or be broke,  
and that perform will I;  
to him I will not lie:

37 His seed for evermore shall reign,  
As doth the sun, it shall remain

also his throne of might;  
for ever in my sight:

38 And as the moon within the sky  
A faithful witness from on high,

for ever standeth fast,  
so shall his kingdom last,

39 But, Lord, thou dost him now reject,  
Yea, thou art wroth with thine elect,

and put him in great fear;  
thy own anointed dear.

40 The cov'nant with thy servant made,  
And down upon the ground hast laid

thou hast quite overthrow'n;  
and cast his royal crown.

*The Fifth Part:*

41 His hedges thou hast overthrow'n,  
All his strong holds hast beaten down,  
42 That he is sore destroy'd and torn  
And so is made a mock and scorn

his walls destroy'd quite round;  
and level'd with the ground,  
of comers-by throughout;  
to all that dwell about.

43 Thou their right hand hast arm'd with pow'r,  
And all his foes that him devour,

that him so sore annoy;  
lo! thou hast made to joy.

44 His sword's edge thou dost take away,  
To him in war no victory

that should his foes withstand,  
thou giv'st, nor upper hand,

45 His glory thou dost also waste,  
By thee is overthrow'n, and cast

his throne, his joy, and mirth,  
full low upon the earth.

46 Thou hast cut off and made full short  
And rais'd of him an ill report,

his youth and joyful days;  
to his shame and dispraise.

47 How long away from me therefore,  
And shall thine anger evermore

for ever wilt thou turn?  
like fire consume and burn?

48 O call to mind, remember then,  
Why hast thou made the sons of men

my time consumeth fast:  
as things in vain to waste?

49 What man is he that liveth, and  
Or from the grave's devouring hand  
50 Where is, O Lord, thy great goodness  
Which by thy truth and uprightness

death never thinks to see?  
shall he his soul set free?  
so oft declar'd before,  
to David thou hast swore?

51 The great rebukes to mind I call  
The railings of thy people all

that on thy servants be;  
borne in my breast have I:

52 Wherewith, O Lord, thine enemies  
The steps of thine anointed one

blasphemed have thy Name,  
they cease not to defame.

PSALM XC. XCI.

33 All praise be given unto thee,  
From this time forth for evermore:

O God the Lord most high;  
Amen, Amen, say I.

PSAL. XC. J. H.

1 THOU, Lord, hast been our sure defence,  
In all times past, yea, so long since  
2 Before was made mountain or hill,  
From age to age, and always still,  
3 Thou grindest man through grief and pain  
Thou unto them dost say again,  
4 The lasting of a thousand years,  
As yesterday it doth appear,  
5 So soon as thou dost scatter them,  
Een as a sleep, or like the grass,  
6 Which in the morning shines full bright,  
And is cut down before the night  
7 For through thy anger we consume,  
And of thy fervent wrath, O Lord,  
8 The wicked works that we have wrought  
Our privy faults, yea, all our thoughts,  
9 For through thy wrath our days do waste,  
Our years consume as doth a blast,  
10 The time of our abode on earth  
But, if we come to fourscore years,

our place of ease and rest,  
as cannot be express'd.  
the earth and world abroad,  
for ever thou art God.  
to dust or clay, and then  
Return, ye sons of men.  
what is it in thy sight?  
or as a watch by night.  
then is their life and trade  
whose beauty soon doth fade:  
but fadeth suddenly,  
all wither'd, dead, and dry.  
our might is much decay'd,  
we are full sore afraid.  
thou sett'st before thine eyes;  
thy countenance doth spy.  
thereof doth nought remain;  
and are not call'd again.  
is threescore years and ten;  
our life is grievous then.

*The Second Part.*

11 For of this time, the strength and chief  
Is nothing else but pain and grief,  
12 What man doth know what power and  
Or in his heart who doth thee fear  
13 Instruct us, Lord, to know and try  
That so we may our hearts apply  
14 Return, O Lord, how long wilt thou  
Shew favour to thy servants now,  
15 Refresh us with thy mercy soon,  
All times so long as life doth last  
16 As thou hast plagued us before,  
And for the years wherein full sore  
17 O let thy work and pow'r appear,  
And shew unto thy children dear  
18 Lord, let thy grace and glory stand  
Confirm the words we take in hand,

we dote so much upon,  
and we as blasts are gone.  
what might thy anger hath?  
according to thy wrath?  
how long our days remain;  
true wisdom to attain.  
in thy great wrath proceed?  
and help them at their need.  
then shall we joyful be;  
in heart rejoice will we.  
now also make us glad,  
affliction we have had.  
and on thy servants light,  
thy glory and thy might.  
on as thy servants thus:  
and prosper them to us.

PSAL. XCI. J. H.

HE that within the secret place  
Under the shadow of his grace,  
2 Thou art my hope and my strong hold,  
My God he is, in him will I  
3 He shall defend thee from the snare,  
And from the deadly plague and cure

of God most high doth dwell,  
he shall be safe and well,  
I to the Lord will say:  
my whole affiance stay.  
the which the hunter laid,  
whereof thou art afraid:

U

4 And

PSALM XCII.

4 And with his wings shall cover thee  
His faith and truth thy fence shall be,  
5 So that thou never shalt have cause  
For all the shafts that flie by day  
6 Nor of the plague that privily  
Nor yet of that which doth destroy,  
7 Yes, at thy side, as thou dost stand,  
Ten thousand more at thy right hand,  
8 But thou shalt see it for thy part,  
According unto their desert  
9 For why? O Lord, I only rest  
In the most High I put my trust,  
10 No evil shalt thou need to fear,  
No plague shall ever once come near  
11 For why? unto his angels all  
That still in all thy ways they shall  
12 And in their hands shall bear thee up,  
Lest that thy foot should happen for  
13 Upon the lion thou shalt go,  
On the young lions tread also,  
14 Because he sets his love on me,  
And him advance, because that he  
15 When he for help to me doth cry,  
And from his grief take him will I  
16 With length of days and years I will  
And also my salvation still

and keep thee safely there;  
as sure as shield and spear:  
to fear or be affright,  
or terrors of the night:  
doth walk in darkness fast,  
and at noon-day doth waste:  
a thousand dead shall be,  
and yet shalt thou be free.  
thy eyes shall well regard;  
the wicked have reward.  
and fix my hope on thee;  
my sure defence is he.  
with thee it shall go well;  
the house where thou dost dwell  
with charge commanded he,  
preserve and prosper thee;  
still waiting thee upon,  
to dash against a stone.  
the adder fell and long;  
with dragons stout and strong.  
I'll save him by my might;  
doth know my Name aright,  
an answer I will give;  
in glory for to live.  
him fully satisfy,  
shew him assuredly.

PSAL. XCII. J. H.

**I**T is a thing both good and meet  
And to thy Name, O thou most High,  
2 To shew the kindness of the Lord  
And to declare his truth abroad,  
3 On a ten-stringed instrument,  
With all the mirth you can invent  
4 For thou hast made me to rejoice  
That I have joy in heart and voice  
5 O Lord, how glorious and how great  
So deeply are thy counsels set,  
6 The man unwise cannot tell how  
And fools also are most unfit  
7 When as the wicked at their will  
And when they flourish in their ill,  
8 But thou art mighty, Lord most high,  
In glory and great majesty  
9 Behold, O Lord, thine enemies  
And all that work iniquity  
10 But thou, like as an unicorn,  
With fresh and new-prepared oil  
11 And of my foes before my eyes  
Of all that do against me rise,

to praise the highest Lord,  
to sing with one accord:  
before the day be light;  
when it doth draw to night:  
on lute and harp so sweet,  
of instruments most meet.  
in things so wrought by thee,  
thy handy works to see.  
are thy works round about!  
that none can find them out.  
this work to pass to bring,  
to understand this thing.  
like grass do spring full fast,  
they suddenly shall waste.  
and thou dost reign therefore  
both now and evermore.  
shall be destroy'd away,  
shall perish and decay.  
shall lift my horn on high;  
anointed king am I:  
shall see the fall and shame;  
my ears shall hear the same.

PSALM XCIII. XCIV.

13 The righteous flourish shall on high,  
And as the cedars multiply  
13 For they are planted in the place  
Within his courts they spring apace  
14 And in their age much fruit shall bring,  
And also shall both bud and spring  
15 To shew that God is good and just,  
He is my rock, my hope, and trust,

as palm-trees bud and blow,  
in Libanus that grow:  
and dwelling of our God;  
and flourish all abroad:  
most pleasant to be seen,  
with boughs and branches green.  
and upright in his will:  
in him there is no ill.

PSAL. XCIII. J. H.

THE Lord doth reign and clothed is  
And to declare his strength likewise  
2 The Lord also the earth hath made,  
No might can make it move or fade,  
3 Before the world was made or wrought,  
Beyond all time that can be thought,  
4 The floods, O Lord, the floods do rise,  
The floods, I say, did enterprise,  
5 Yea, though the storms arise in sight,  
The Lord is strong and more of might,  
6 O Lord, thy testimonies great  
Doth holiness become thy seat

with majesty most bright,  
hath girt himself with might.  
and shaped it most sure;  
at stay it doth endure.  
thy seat was set before;  
thou hast been evermore.  
they roar and make a noise;  
and lifted up their voice.  
though seas do rage and swell,  
for he on high doth dwell.  
are very sure, therefore  
and house for evermore.

PSAL. XCIV. J. H.

O Lord, thou dost revenge all wrong,  
Since then it doth to thee belong,  
2 Set forth thyself, for thou of right  
Reward the proud and men of might  
3 How long shall wicked men bear sway  
Shall proud and wicked men alway  
4 How long shall they with brags burst out,  
Shall they rejoice that be so stout,  
5 Thy flock, O Lord, thine heritage,  
Against thy people they do rage  
6 The widows, which are comfortless,  
They slay the children fatherless,  
7 And when they take these things in hand,  
Can Jacob's God this understand?  
8 O folk unwise, and people rude,  
Ye fools among the multitude,  
9 The Lord who made the ear of man,  
He made the eye, all things must then  
10 The Lord doth all the world correct,  
Shall he not then your deeds detect?

vengeance belongs to thee:  
declare that all may see.  
the earth doth judge and guide:  
according to their pride.  
with lifting up their voice?  
thus triumph and rejoice?  
and proudly talk their fill?  
whose works are ever ill?  
they spoil and vex full sore;  
still daily more and more.  
and strangers they destroy,  
and none doth put them by.  
this talk they have of thee:  
tush, no, he cannot see!  
some knowledge now discern;  
at length begin to learn.  
he needs of sight must hear:  
before his sight appear.  
and make them understand:  
how can ye 'scape his hand?

*The Second Part.*

11 The Lord doth know the heart of man,  
And he his very thoughts doth scan,  
12 But, Lord, that man is happy sure,  
And through correction dost procure

and sees the same full plain;  
and findeth them but vain.  
whom thou dost keep in awe,  
to teach him in thy law:

PSALM XCV. XCVI.

13 Whereby he shall in quiet rest  
When wicked men shall be suppress'd,  
14 For sure the Lord will not refuse  
His heritage, whom he did choose,  
15 Until that judgement be decreed  
That all may follow her with speed  
16 But who upon my part will stand  
Or who shall rid me from their hand  
17 Except the Lord had been my aid,  
My soul and life had now been laid  
18 When I did say, My foot doth slide:  
Thy mercy, Lord, most ready was  
19 When with myself I mused much,  
Then, Lord, thy goodness did me touch,  
20 Wilt thou accustom, Lord, thyself  
Who with pretence, instead of law,  
21 For they consult against the life  
And in their counsels they are rife  
22 But yet the Lord is unto me  
To him I flee, because he is  
23 And he shall cause their mischiefs all  
And in their malice they shall fall,

in time of trouble sit,  
and fall into the pit.  
his people for to take;  
he will no time forsake:  
to justice to convert,  
that are of upright heart.  
against the cursed train?  
that wicked works maintain?  
my enemies to quell,  
almost as low as hell.  
before that I could call,  
to save me from the fall,  
and could no comfort find,  
and that did ease my mind,  
with wicked men to sit,  
much mischief do commit?  
of righteous men and good;  
to shed the guiltless blood,  
a sure and strong defence:  
my strength and confidence:  
themselves for to annoy;  
our God shall them destroy.

PSAL. XCV. J. H.

**O** Come, let us lift up our voice,  
In him, our rock of health, rejoice  
2 Yea, let us come before his face  
In singing psalms unto his grace  
3 For why? the Lord he is no doubt  
A King above all gods throughout  
4 The secrets of the earth so deep,  
The tops of hills that are most steep,  
5 The sea and waters all are his,  
The earth and all that therein is  
6 Come, let us bow and praise the Lord,  
And kneel to him with one accord,  
7 For why? he is the Lord our God,  
We are his flock, he doth us feed;  
8 To day, if ye his voice will hear,  
As ye with grudging many year  
9 Whereas your fathers tempted me  
My wondrous works when they did see,  
10 Twice twenty years they did me grieve,  
They err in heart, nor will believe,  
11 Wherefore I swear, when that my wrath  
That they should never tread the path

and sing unto the Lord;  
let us with one accord:  
to give him thanks and praise;  
let us be glad always.  
a great and mighty God,  
in all the world abroad.  
and corners of the land,  
he holds them in his hand:  
for he the same hath wrought;  
his hand hath made of nought.  
before him let us fall,  
the which hath made us all.  
for us he doth provide;  
his sheep, and he our guide.  
then harden not your heart;  
provok'd him in desert:  
my power for to prove;  
yet still they would me move.  
which caused me to say;  
they have not known my way:  
was kindled in my breast,  
to enter in my rest.

PSAL. XCVI. J. H.

**S**ING ye with praise unto the Lord  
Sing unto him with one accord,

new songs with joy and mirth;  
all people on the earth:



PSALM XCII.

2 Yea, sing unto the Lord alway,  
Declare and shew from day to day  
3 Among the heathen all declare  
To shew his wonders do not spare  
4 For why? the Lord is great in might,  
And he is to be fear'd of right  
5 For all the gods of heathen folk  
Whereas our God, he is the Lord  
6 All praise and honour also dwell  
Both pow'r and might likewise excel  
7 Ascribe unto the Lord therefore,  
All might and worship evermore  
8 Ascribe unto the Lord also  
Into his courts with presents go,

praise ye his holy Name;  
salvation by the same.  
his honour round about,  
in all the world throughout:  
and worthy of all praise,  
above all gods always.  
are idols that will fade;  
that heav'n and earth hath made,  
ever before his face;  
within his holy place.  
all men, with one accord,  
ascribe unto the Lord.  
the glory of his Name;  
and offer there the same.

*The Second Part.*

9 Fall down and worship ye the Lord  
Let all the people of the world  
10 Tell all the world, be not afraid,  
Yea, he the earth so fast hath stay'd,  
11 And that it is the Lord alone  
To judge the nations ev'ry one  
12 The heav'ns shall joyfully begin,  
The sea with all that is therein  
13 The fields shall joy, and ev'ry thing  
The wood and ev'ry tree shall sing  
14 Before the presence of the Lord,  
When he shall come to judge the world

within his temple bright;  
be fearful at his sight.  
the Lord doth reign above  
that it can never move:  
that rules with princely might,  
with equity and right.  
the earth likewise rejoice,  
shall shout and make a noise;  
that springeth on the earth;  
with gladness and with mirth;  
and coming of his might,  
and rule his folk with right.

PSALM XCII. J. H.

**T**HE Lord doth reign, for which the earth  
The isles also with joyful mirth  
2 Both clouds and darkness likewise swell,  
Yea, right and justice ever dwell  
3 Yea, fire and heat at once do run  
Which all his enemies shall burn  
4 His lightnings great full bright did blaze,  
Whereat the earth did look and gaze  
5 The hills like wax did melt in sight  
They fled before that Ruler's might  
6 The heav'ns likewise declare and shew  
That all the world may see and know  
7 Confusion sure shall come to such  
Also to those that glory much  
8 For all the idols of the world,  
Shall feel the power of the Lord,  
9 With joy shall Sion hear this thing,  
For at thy judgements they shall sing  
10 For thou, O Lord, art set on high  
And art exalted wond'rously

may sing with pleasant voice;  
may triumph and rejoice.  
and round about him beat;  
and bide about his seat.  
and go before his face,  
abroad in ev'ry place.  
and to the world appear,  
with dread and deadly fear:  
and presence of the Lord;  
who guideth all the world.  
his justice forth abroad,  
the glory of our God.  
as worship idols vain,  
dumb pictures to maintain:  
which they their gods do call,  
and down before him fall.  
and Judah shall rejoice,  
with a most chearful voice:  
in all the earth abroad,  
above each other god.

PSALM XCIII. C.

11 All ye that love the Lord in heart,  
For he doth keep the souls of his  
12 And light doth spring up to the just,  
Gladness and joy likewise to them  
13 Ye righteous, in the Lord rejoice,  
And thankfully with heart and voice

hate all things that are ill,  
from such as would them spill,  
with pleasure for his part;  
that are of upright heart.  
his holiness proclaim,  
be mindful of the same.

PSAL. XCIII. J. H.

**O** Sing ye now unto the Lord  
For he hath wrought throughout the world  
2 With his right hand full worthily  
And gets himself the victory  
3 The Lord doth make the people know  
And also doth his justice shew  
4 His grace and truth to Israel  
And all the earth hath seen right well  
5 Be glad in him with joyful voice,  
Give thanks to God, sing and rejoice  
6 Upon the harp unto him sing,  
Rejoice before the Lord our King,  
7 Yea, let the sea with all therein  
The earth likewise let it begin,  
8 And let the floods rejoice their fills,  
Yea, let the mountains and the hills  
9 For he shall come to judge and try  
And rule the people mightily

a new and pleasant song,  
his wonders great and strong.  
he doth his foes devour,  
with his own arm and pow'r.  
his saving health and might;  
in all the heathen's sight.  
in mind he doth record;  
the goodness of the Lord.  
all people on the earth,  
to him with joy and mirth:  
give thanks to him always,  
with trumpets sound his praise:  
for joy both roar and swell;  
with all that therein dwell.  
and clap their hands apace;  
triumph before his face.  
the world and ev'ry wight,  
with justice and with right.

PSAL. XCIX. J. H.

**T**HE Lord doth reign, although at it  
Yea, on the cherubims doth sit,  
2 The Lord that doth in Zion dwell  
Above all folk he doth excel,  
3 Let all men praise thy mighty Name,  
And let them magnify the same,  
4 The princely power of our King  
Thou rightly rulest ev'ry thing  
5 To praise the Lord our God devise,  
And at his footstool worship him,  
6 Moses, Aaron, and Samuel,  
When they did pray he heard them well,  
7 Within the cloud to them he spake,  
To keep such laws as he did make  
8 O Lord our God, thou didst them hear,  
But their inventions punishedst,  
9 O praise our God and Lord therefore  
For why? our God whom we adore

the people rage full sore;  
though all the world do roar.  
is high and wondrous great,  
and he aloft is set.  
for it is fearful sure;  
that holy is and pure.  
doth love judgement and right;  
in Jacob through thy might.  
all honour to him shew;  
that holy is and true.  
as priests on him did call:  
and gave them answer all:  
then did they labour still  
according to his will.  
and answer'dst them again;  
which foolish were and vain.  
upon his holy hill:  
is the most holy still.

PSAL. C. J. H.

**A**LL people, that on earth do dwell, sing to the Lord with cheerful voice:  
Him serve with fear, his praise forth tell, come ye before him and rejoice.

2 The

PSALM C. CL. CII.

3 The Lord ye know is God indeed,  
We are his flock, he doth us feed,  
3 O enter then his gates with praise,  
Praise, laud, and bless, his Name always,  
4 For why? the Lord our God is good,  
His truth at all times firmly stood,

without our aid he did us make;  
and for his sheep he doth us take.

approach with joy his courts unto;  
for it is seemly so to do.  
his mercy is for ever sure:  
and shall from age to age endure.

*Another of the same, by J. H.*

IN God the Lord be glad and light,  
1 Serve him and come before his sight  
2 Know that the Lord our God he is,  
Not we ourselves, for we are his  
3 O go into his gates always,  
Within his courts set forth his praise,  
4 For why? the goodness of the Lord  
From age to age throughout the world

praise him throughout the earth;  
with singing and with mirth.  
he did us make and keep,  
own flock and pasture-sheep.  
give thanks within the same,  
and laud his holy Name.  
for evermore doth reign,  
his truth doth still remain.

PSAL. CL. N.

1 Mercy will and judgement sing,  
O let me understand the ways  
2 Within my house I daily will  
And I no kind of wicked thing  
3 I hate their works that fall away,  
From me shall go the froward heart,  
4 Him I'll destroy that slandereth  
The lofty heart I will not bear,  
5 My eyes shall be on them within  
In perfect way who walketh, shall  
6 I will no guileful person have  
And in my presence he shall not  
7 Betimes I will destroy e'en all  
That I may from God's city cut

O Lord God, unto thee;  
that good and holy be.  
walk with an heart upright,  
will set before my sight.  
they shall not cleave to me;  
no evil will I see.  
his neighbour privily;  
nor him that looketh high.  
the land that faithful be;  
be servant unto me.  
within my house to dwell;  
remain that lies doth tell.  
the wicked of the land,  
the wicked worker's hand.

PSAL. CII. N:

HEAR thou my pray'r, O Lord, and let  
In time of trouble do not hide  
1 Incline thine ear to me, make haste  
For as the smoke doth fade, so do  
3 And as an hearth my bones are burn'd,  
And withers like the grass, that I  
4 By reason of my groaning voice  
As pelican in wilderness,  
5 And as an owl in desert is,  
I watch, and, as a sparrow on  
6 For daily in reproachful wise  
And them, that mad upon me are,  
7 Surely with ashes as with bread  
And mingled have my drink with tears,  
8 Because of thy displeasure, Lord,  
For thou hast set me up on high,

my cry come unto thee,  
thy face away from me.  
to hear me when I call;  
my days consume and fall;  
my heart is smitten dead,  
forget to eat my bread:  
my bones cleave to my skin,  
such case now am I in:  
lo, I am such an one;  
the house-top, am alone:  
my foes they do me scorn;  
against me they have sworn.  
my hunger I have fill'd,  
that from my eyes distill'd,  
thy wrath, and great disdain,  
and cast me down again.

# PSALM CIII.

9 The days wherein I pass my life  
And I am wither'd like the grass,  
10 But thou, O Lord, for ever dost  
And thy remembrance ever doth

are like the fleeting shade;  
that soon away doth fade:  
remain in steady place,  
abide from race to race.

## *The Second Part.*

11 Thou wilt arise, and mercy thou  
The time of mercy, now the time  
12 For on the very stones thereof  
And on the dust thereof they have  
13 Then shall the heathen people fear  
And all the kings on earth shall dread  
14 Then when the Lord, the mighty God,  
And then when he most nobly in  
15 To pray'r of the poor destitute  
When he shall not disdain unto  
16 This shall be written for the age  
The people that are yet unborn  
17 From his high sanctuary he  
And out of heav'n most high he hath  
18 That of the mourning captive he  
And that he might deliver those  
19 That they in Sion may declare  
And in Jerusalem set forth  
20 Then when the people of the land  
Shall be assembled to perform

to Sion wilt extend,  
foreset is come to end:  
thy servants do delight,  
compassion in their sight.  
the Lord's most holy Name,  
his glory and his fame:  
again shall Sion rear,  
his glory shall appear;  
when he himself shall bend,  
their suits for to attend;  
that after shall succeed;  
the Lord's renown shall spread:  
hath looked down below,  
beheld the earth also;  
might hear the woeful cry,  
that were condemn'd to die;  
the Lord's most holy Name,  
the praises of the same;  
and kingdoms with accord  
their service to the Lord.

## *The Third Part.*

21 My former force of strength he hath  
And shorter he did cut my days;  
22 My God, in midst of all my days  
Thy years endure eternally,  
23 Thou the foundations of the earth  
The heav'ns also they are the work  
24 They all shall perish and decay,  
And they shall all in time wax old,  
25 Thou as a vesture shalt them change,  
But thou dost still abide the same,  
26 The children of thy servants shall  
And in thy sight their happy seed

abated in the way,  
thus I therefore did say:  
now take me not away;  
and never do decay.  
before all time hast laid:  
which thy own hands have made:  
but thou remainest still;  
e'en as a garment will:  
and changed shall they be;  
thy years do never flee.  
continue and endure,  
for ever shall stand sure.

# PSAL. CIII.

# T. S.

**M**Y soul, give praise unto the Lord,  
And, all the secrets of my heart,  
2 Praise thou the Lord, my soul, who hath  
And suffer not his benefits  
3 That gave thee pardon for thy faults,  
From all thy weak and frail disease,  
4 That did redeem thy life from death,  
His mercy and compassion both

my spirit, do the same;  
praise ye his holy Name.  
to thee been very kind,  
to slip out of thy mind:  
and thee restor'd again  
and heal'd thee of thy pain:  
from which thou could'st not flee;  
he did extend to thee:

5 That

PSALM CIV.

5 That wilt'd with goodness thy desire,  
 Like as the eagle casts her bill,  
 6 The Lord with justice doth repay  
 So that their sufferings and wrongs

7 His ways and his commandments all  
 His counsels and his valiant acts  
 8 The Lord is kind and merciful  
 The slowest to conceive a wrath,

9 He will not always chiding be,  
 Nor keep our faults in memory,  
 10 According to our sins also  
 And after our iniquities

11 But as the space is wond'rous great  
 So is his goodness much more large  
 12 He doth remove our sins from us  
 As far as the sun-rising is

and did thy youth prolong,  
 again becoming young.  
 all such as are oppress'd,  
 are turned to the best.

to Moses he did shew:  
 the Is'r'elites did know.  
 when sinners do him grieve;  
 and readiest to forgive.

though we be full of strife;  
 for all our sinful life.  
 he doth us not regard;  
 he doth us not reward:

'twixt earth and heav'n above,  
 to them that do him love.  
 and our offences all,  
 full distant from his fall.

*The Second Part.*

13 Behold what pity parents do  
 Like pity beareth God to such  
 14 The Lord that made us knows our shape,  
 How weak and frail our nature is,

15 And how the time of mortal men  
 Or like the flow'r, right fair in field,  
 16 Whose gloss and beauty stormy winds  
 And make that after their assaults

17 But yet the goodness of the Lord  
 Their children's children do receive  
 18 I mean, who keep his covenant  
 And not forget to do the thing

19 The heav'n's most high are made the seat  
 And by his pow'r imperial  
 20 Ye angels, that are great in pow'r,  
 Whom to obey and do his will

21 Ye noble hosts and ministers,  
 Who ready are to execute  
 22 Yea, all his works in ev'ry place,  
 My thankful heart, my mind and soul,

unto their children bear;  
 as worship him in fear.  
 our mould, and fashion, just;  
 and that we are but dust:

is like the with'ring hay;  
 that fadeth soon away;  
 do utterly deface,  
 such blossoms have no place.

with his shall ever stand;  
 his righteousness at hand:  
 with all their whole desire,  
 that he doth them require.

and footstool of the Lord,  
 he governs all the world:  
 praise ye and bless the Lord,  
 immediately accord:

cease not to praise him still,  
 his pleasure and his will:  
 praise ye his holy Name:  
 praise ye also the same.

PSALM CIV. W. K.

**M**Y soul, praise the Lord,  
 O Lord, our great God,  
 So passing in glory,  
 Honour and majesty

2 With light, as a robe,  
 Whereby all the earth  
 The heavens in such sort  
 That they to a curtain

3 His chamber-beams lie  
 Which, as his chariots,  
 And there with much swiftness  
 Upon the wings riding

speak good of his Name:  
 how dost thou appear:  
 that great is thy fame;  
 in thee shine most clear.

thou hast thyself clad,  
 thy greatness may see:  
 thou also hast spread,  
 compared may be.

in the clouds full sure,  
 are made him to bear:  
 his course doth endure,  
 of winds in the air.



PSALM CIV.

4 He maketh his spirits  
And lightnings to serve  
His will to accomplish  
To save or consume things

5 He groundeth the earth  
That it once to move  
The deep a fair cov'ring  
Which by its own nature

6 But at thy rebuke  
And so give due place  
At thy voice of thunder  
That in their great raging

7 The mountains full high  
If thou do but speak,  
So likewise the valleys  
Where thou them appointest

8 Their bounds thou hast set  
So that in their rage  
For God hath appointed  
The earth to destroy more

as heralds to go,  
we see also prest:  
they run to and fro,  
as seemeth him best.

so firmly and fast,  
none shall have such pow'r:  
for it made thou hast,  
the hills would devour.

the waters do flee,  
thy word to obey:  
so fearful they be,  
they haste soon away.

they then up ascend;  
thy word they fulfil.  
most quickly descend,  
remain they do still:

how far they shall run,  
not that pass they can:  
they shall not return  
which made was for man.

*The Second Part.*

9 He sendeth the springs  
Which run do full swift  
Where both the wild asses  
And beasts of the mountains

10 By these pleasant springs  
The fowls of the air  
Who moved by nature  
Among the green branches

11 The mountains to moist  
The earth with his works  
So as the brute cattle  
But grass doth provide them,

12 Yea, bread, wine, and oil,  
His face to refresh  
The cedars of Liban  
Which trees he doth nourish

13 In these may birds build,  
In fir-trees the storks  
The high hills are succours  
Also the rock stony

14 The moon then is set  
The day from the night  
And by the descending  
The cold from heat away

15 When darkness doth come  
Then creep forth do all  
The lions range roaring  
But yet 'tis the Lord

to strong streams or lakes,  
among the huge hills;  
their thirst often slakes,  
thereof drink their fills.

and rivers most clear,  
abide shall and dwell,  
do hop here and there,  
their songs shall excel.

the clouds he doth use,  
is wholly replete:  
he doth not refuse,  
and herb for man's meat.

he made for man's sake,  
and heart to make strong.  
the great Lord did make,  
that grow up so long.

and all make their nest;  
remain and abide:  
for wild goats to rest,  
for conies to hide.

her seasons to run,  
thereby to discern;  
also of the sun,  
thereby we do learn.

by God's will and pow'r,  
the beasts of the wood;  
their prey to devour;  
who giveth them food.

PSALM CV.

16 As soon as the sun  
To couch in their dens  
That man to his work may,  
Till night come and call him

is up they retire,  
then are they full fain;  
as right doth require,  
to take rest again.

*The Third Part.*

17 How sundry, O Lord,  
With wisdom full great  
So that the whole world  
And as for thy riches

18 So is the great sea,  
Where creeping things swarm  
There mighty ships sail,  
The whales huge and monstrous

19 All things on thee wait,  
And thou in due time  
Now when it doth please thee  
They gather full gladly

20 Thou open'st thy hand  
That they with good things  
But sore they are troubled  
For, if thou their breath take,

21 Again when thy Sp'rit  
All things to appoint,  
Then are they created  
And dost by thy goodness

22 The praise of the Lord  
Who may in his work  
His look can the earth make  
And likewise the mountains

23 To this Lord and God  
So long as I live  
Then am I most certain  
I will rejoice in him

24 The sinners, O Lord,  
Also the perverse,  
But as for my soul now  
And say with the faithful,

are all thy works found!  
they are indeed wrought;  
of thy praise doth sound,  
they pass all men's thought:

which is large and broad,  
and beasts of each sort;  
and some lie at road;  
there also doth sport.

thou dost them relieve,  
full well dost them feed:  
the same for to give,  
those things which they need:

and they find such grace,  
are filled we see:  
if thou hide thy face,  
vile dust then they be.

from thee doth proceed,  
and what shall ensue;  
as thou hast decreed,  
the dry earth renew.

for ever shall last,  
by right well rejoice:  
to tremble full fast,  
to smother at his voice.

will I sing always;  
my God praise will I:  
my words shall him please,  
to him I will cry.

consume in thine ire,  
them root out with shame:  
let it still desire,  
Praise ye the Lord's Name!

PSALM CV. N.

**G**IVE praises unto God the Lord,  
Among the people all declare

2 Sing joyfully unto the Lord,  
And talk of all his wond'rous works

3 In honour of his holy Name  
And let the heart also be glad

4 Seek ye the Lord, and seek the strength  
Yea, seek his face incessantly

5 The wond'rous works which he hath done  
Let not the judgements of his mouth

and call upon his Name;  
his works to spread his fame.  
yea, sing unto him praise;  
that he hath wrought always.

rejoice with one accord,  
of them that seek the Lord.  
of his eternal might;  
and presence of his sight.

keep still in mindful heart;  
out of your mind depart;

# PSALM CV.

6 Ye, that of faithful Abraham,  
Ye, his elect, the children that  
7 For why? 'tis he alone that is  
And his most righteous judgements are  
8 His promise and his covenant  
He hath remember'd evermore

his servant, are the seed,  
of Jacob do proceed.  
the mighty Lord our God,  
in all the earth abroad.  
which he hath made to his,  
to thousands of degrees:

## *The Second Part.*

9 The covenant which he hath made  
And faithful oath which he hath sworn  
10 And did appoint it for a law  
And for eternal covenant  
11 When thus he said, Lo, I to you  
The lot of your inheritance,  
12 Although their number at that time  
Yea, very small, and in the land  
13 While yet they went from land to land  
And while from sundry kingdoms they  
14 Yet wrong at no oppressor's hand  
But even great and mighty kings  
15 And thus he said, Touch ye not them  
Nor do the prophets any harm  
16 He call'd a dearth upon the land,  
But yet against the time of need

with Abram long ago,  
to Isaac also;  
that Jacob should obey,  
to Israel alway.  
all Canaan land will give,  
wherein your seed shall live:  
did very small appear;  
they then but strangers were:  
without a sure abode;  
did wander all abroad:  
he suffer'd them to take;  
reproved for their sake:  
that mine anointed be,  
that do pertain to me,  
of bread destroy'd the store;  
did send a man before:

## *The Third Part.*

17 E'en Joseph, who had once been sold  
Whose feet they hurt in stocks, whose soul  
18 Until the time came when his cause  
The mighty word of God the Lord  
19 The king sent and deliver'd him  
The ruler of the people then  
20 And over all his house he made  
And of his substance made him have  
21 That he might to his will instruct  
And wisdom teach his senators  
22 Then into the Egyptian land  
And Jacob in the land of Ham  
23 His people he exceedingly  
And stronger than their enemies,  
24 Whose heart he turned, that with hate  
And did his servants wrongfully

to live a slave in woe,  
the iron pierc'd into;  
was known apparently,  
his innocence did try.  
from prison where he was;  
did freely let him pass:  
him lord, to bear the sway;  
the rule and all the stay:  
the princes of the land,  
rightly to understand.  
came Israel also,  
did sojourn to and fro.  
in numbers made to grow,  
who sought their overthrow;  
they did his people treat;  
abuse with base deceit.

## *The Fourth Part.*

25 His faithful servant Moses then,  
He did command to go to them  
26 His wonderful and mighty signs  
And wonders in the land of Ham  
27 Darkness he sent, and made it day  
And his commission and his word

and Aaron whom he chose,  
his message to disclose.  
amongst them they did shew,  
then did they work also.  
instead of brighter day;  
they did not disobey.

# PSALM CVL.

28 He turn'd their waters into blood,  
Their land brought frogs, e'en in the place

29 He spake, and at his voice there came  
And all the quarters of their land

30 He gave them cold and stony hail,  
And f'ry flames within their land

31 He smote their vines, and all the trees  
And all the trees within their coasts

32 He spake, then caterpillars did  
Eating the grass in all their land

their fish also did slay;  
where their king Pharaoh lay.

great swarms of noisome flies:  
were fill'd with crawling lice.  
instead of milder rain:  
he sent unto their pain.

whereon the figs did grow:  
also did overthrow.  
and grasshoppers abound,  
and fruit of all their ground.

## *The Fifth Part.*

33 The first-begotten in their land  
Yea, the beginning and first fruit

34 With gold and silver caused his  
And in the number of their tribes

35 Egypt was glad and joyful then  
For terror and the fear of them

36 To shroud them from the parching heat  
And fire he sent to give them light

37 They asked, and he caused quails  
And fully with the bread of heav'n

38 He opened the stony rock,  
Also the dry and parched ground

39 For of his holy cov'nant he  
Which to his servant Abraham

40 He brought his people forth with mirth,  
Out of the cruel land where they

41 And of the heathen men he gave  
The labours of the people did

42 That they his holy statutes might  
And faithfully obey his laws:

with death did likewise smite;  
of all their strength and might.  
from Egypt's land to pass;  
no feeble one there was.

when they did thence depart,  
was fall'n upon their heart.  
a cloud he did display;  
when night had hid the day:

to rain at their request;  
their hunger he repress'd,  
and waters gushed out;  
like rivers ran about.

was mindful evermore,  
he plighted long before.  
and his elect with joy,  
had liv'd in great annoy.

to them the fruitful lands;  
they take into their hands:  
observe for evermore,  
praise ye the Lord therefore!

## PSAL. CVL. N.

**P**RAISE ye the Lord, for he is good,

Who can express his noble acts,  
2 They blessed are that judgement keep,  
With favour of thy people, Lord,

3 And with thy saving health, O Lord,  
That I the great felicity

4 And with thy people's joy I may  
And may with thine inheritance

5 Both we and our forefathers all  
We have committed wickedness,

6 The wonders great which thou, O Lord,  
Our fathers, though they saw them all,

7 Nor yet thy mercies manifold  
But at the sea, yea, the Red sea,

8 Nevertheless he saved them  
That he might make his power known,

his mercy lasts alway:  
or all his praise display!  
and justly do alway:  
remember me, I pray:

vouchsafe to visit me,  
of thine elect may see:  
a joyful mind possess,  
a cheerful heart express.

have sinned ev'ry one:  
and very lowly done.  
hast done in Egypt's land,  
yet did not understand:

did keep in memory,  
rebell'd ungratefully.  
for honour of his Name;  
and spread abroad his fame.

# PSALM CVL.

9 The Red sea he did then rebuke,  
As in the wilderness, so through  
10 He sav'd them from the cruel hand  
And from their enemies he did

and forthwith it was dry'd:  
the deep he did them guide,  
of their most spiteful foe;  
deliver them also.

## *The Second Part.*

11 The waters did them overthrow,  
Then they believ'd his word, and praise  
12 But very soon ungratefully  
And for his counsel and his will  
13 But sinned in the wilderness  
And in the desert tempted God,  
14 Who all their wanton minds desire  
But wasting leanness therewithal  
15 Then, when they lodged in their tents,  
Aaron, the holy of the Lord,  
16 Therefore the earth did open wide  
And all Abiram's company  
17 In their assembly kindled was  
And wasting flame did then burn up  
18 Upon the hill of Horeb they  
And there the molten image they  
19 Thus to the likeness of a calf,  
They turned all their glory, and  
20 And God, their only Saviour, they  
Who many great and mighty things

not one was left alive:  
in song they did him give.  
his works they quite forgot,  
they did neglect to wait:  
with fond and greedy lust;  
their only stay and trust:  
did suffer them to have;  
into their souls he gave.  
at Moses they did grutch;  
they also env'y'd much:  
and Dathan did devour,  
did cover in that hour:  
a hot consuming fire;  
the wicked in his ire.  
an idol-calf did frame,  
did worship of the same.  
which feedeth on the grass,  
their honour did deface;  
unthankfully forgot,  
in Egypt's land had wrought:

## *The Third Part.*

21 And in the land of Ham for them  
And by the Red sea dreadful things  
22 Therefore, because they shew'd themselves  
To bring destruction on them all  
23 Had not his chosen Moses stood  
To turn away his wrath, lest he  
24 They did despise the pleasant land  
Yea, and the words that he had spoke  
25 But in their tents with grudging heart  
Nor to the voice of God the Lord  
26 Therefore against them list'd he  
Them to destroy in wilderness,  
27 And to destroy their seed among  
And through the kingdoms of the world  
28 To Baal-peor they did join  
The sacrifices of the dead  
29 Thus they with their inventions did  
And in his sore enkindled wrath  
30 But Phinehas stood up with zeal  
And judgement he did execute,

most wond'rous works had done,  
performed long ago:  
forgetful and unkind,  
he purpos'd in his mind.  
before him in the way  
should them destroy and slay.  
that he to them did give;  
they did no whit believe:  
they wickedly repin'd,  
did give an heav'n'ing mind:  
his strong revenging hand  
before they saw the land;  
the nations with his rod,  
to scatter them abroad.  
themselves most wickedly,  
eating most greedily.  
his anger much provoke;  
the plague upon them broke.  
the sinner vile to slay;  
and then the plague did stay.

## *The Fourth Part.*

31 It was imputed unto him  
And from thenceforth so counted is

for righteousness that day;  
from race to race away.



PSALM CVII.

31 At waters called Meribah  
 Yea, so far forth, that Moses then  
 32 Because they vex'd his spirit so,  
 His lips spake unadvisedly,  
 33 Nor as the Lord commanded them  
 But were among the heathen mix'd,  
 34 They did their idols serve, which was  
 To devils sons and daughters did  
 35 Yea, with unkind and murd'ring knife  
 Even their own sons and daughters blood  
 36 Whom they to Canaan's idols then  
 And so with blood of innocents  
 37 Thus they were stained with the works  
 And with their own inventions did  
 38 Therefore against his people was  
 And e'en his own inheritance  
 39 Into the hands of heathen men  
 And made their foes their lords, whom they

they did him angry make:  
 was punish'd for their sake:  
 that in impatient heat  
 his fervour was so great.  
 did they the people slay;  
 and learn'd their wicked way:  
 their ruin and decay;  
 they offer up and slay:  
 the guiltless blood they spilt,  
 without all cause of guilt;  
 offer'd with wicked hand,  
 defiled was the land.  
 of their own filthy way,  
 a whoring go astray.  
 his anger kindled sore,  
 he did abhor therefore.  
 he gave them for a prey;  
 were forced to obey:

*The Fifth Part.*

41 Yea, and their hateful enemies  
 And they were humbly made to stoop  
 42 Full oftentimes from thrall had he  
 But they rebell'd against him, and  
 43 Therefore they by their wickedness  
 Yet, when he saw them in distress,  
 44 He call'd to mind his covenant  
 And by his mercies multitude  
 45 And favour he them made to find  
 That led them captive from the land,  
 46 Save us, O Lord, thou art our God,  
 And from among the heathen folk,  
 47 That we may triumph and rejoice  
 That we may glory in thy praise  
 48 The Lord the God of Israel  
 Let all the people say, Amen!

oppress'd them in their land,  
 as subject to their hand,  
 deliver'd them before;  
 provok'd him evermore.  
 were brought full low to lie:  
 he heark'n'd to their cry.  
 which he to them had sworn,  
 repented him therefore:  
 before the sight of those  
 though they had been their foes,  
 we do thee humbly pray,  
 Lord, gather us away;  
 in thy most holy Name;  
 and sounding of thy fame.  
 be blessed evermore:  
 Praise ye the Lord therefore!

PSAL. CVII.

W. K.

**G**IVE thanks unto the Lord our God,  
 And that his mercy hath no end  
 2 Such as the Lord redeemed hath  
 And shew how they from foes were freed,  
 3 He gather'd them forth of the lands  
 From east to west, from north to south,  
 4 They wander'd in the wilderness  
 Finding no city where to dwell,  
 5 Whose thirst and hunger was so great  
 That faintness them assaulted, and  
 6 Then did they cry in their distress  
 Who did remove their troublous state

for very kind is he;  
 all mortal men may see.  
 with thanks shall praise his Name,  
 and how he wrought the same.  
 that lay so far about;  
 his hand did find them out.  
 and strayed from the way,  
 that might serve for their stay.  
 within those desarts void,  
 their soul greatly annoy'd.  
 unto the Lord for aid,  
 according as they pray'd:

# PSALM CVII.

7 And by the way which was most right  
That they might to their city go,  
8 Let men therefore before the Lord  
And shew the wonders that he doth  
9 For he their empty souls sustain'd,  
Their hungry souls with goodness fed,  
10 Such as do dwell in darkness deep,  
Fast bound to bear such grievous pains

he led them like a guide;  
and safely there abide.  
confess his goodness then,  
before the sons of men.

whom thirst had made to faint;  
and heard their sad complaint.  
where they on death do wait,  
as iron chains do threat;

## *The Second Part.*

11 Because against the words of God  
Esteeming light his counsels high,  
12 But when he humbled them full low,  
And none was found that could them help  
13 Then did they cry in their distress  
Who did remove their troublous state  
14 For he from darkness brought them out,  
Bursting with force the iron bands  
15 Let men therefore before the Lord  
And shew the wonders that he doth  
16 For he threw down the gates of brass  
The iron bars in sunder brake,  
17 The foolish folk great plagues do feel  
And for the great transgressions which  
18 Their soul abhorr'd all sorts of meat,  
By which means they were almost brought  
19 Then did they cry in their distress  
Who did remove their troublous state  
20 For then he sent to them his word,  
And brought them from those dangers deep

they proudly did rebel,  
which do so far excel.  
then they fell down with grief,  
or give them some relief.

unto the Lord for aid,  
according as they pray'd:  
and from death's dreadful shade,  
which them before did lade.

confess his godness then,  
before the sons of men.  
with strong and mighty hand;  
nothing could him withstand.

by reason of their sin,  
they still continue in.  
no relish they could have;  
unto the very grave.

unto the Lord for aid,  
according as they pray'd:  
which health did soon restore,  
wherein they were before.

## *The Third Part.*

21 Let men therefore before the Lord  
And shew the wonders that he doth  
22 And let them offer sacrifice  
And speak of all his wond'rous works  
23 Such as in ships and brittle barks  
Their merchandise through fearful floods  
24 These men are forced to behold  
And in the dreadful deep the same  
25 For at his word the stormy wind  
And stirreth up the surges so  
26 Then are they lifted up so high  
And plunging down the depth, until  
27 And like a drunkard to and fro  
As men who had their reason lost  
28 Then did they cry in their distress  
Who did remove their troublous state  
29 For at his word the Lord doth make  
So that the waves from their great rage

confess his goodness then,  
before the sons of men.  
to him most thankfully,  
with gladness and with joy.

into the seas descend,  
to compass and to end:  
the Lord's works what they be,  
most marvellous they see:

ariseth in a rage,  
that nought can them assuage:  
the clouds they seem to gain,  
their soul consume with pain:

now here now there they reel,  
and had no sense to feel.  
unto the Lord for aid,  
according as they pray'd:

the sturdy storms to cease,  
are brought to rest and peace.

PSALM CVIII.

30 Then are they glad when rest is come,  
And to the hav'n by him are brought,

which they so much did crave,  
which they so fain would have.

*The Fourth Part.*

31 Let men therefore before the Lord  
And shew the wonders that he doth  
32 Let them in presence of the folk  
And where the elders us'd to sit,

confess his goodness then,  
before the sons of men.  
with praise extol his Name,  
there let them do the same.

33 The wilderness he often makes  
And water-springs he often turns  
34 A fruitful land with pleasure deck'd  
When on their sins that dwell therein

with waters to abound,  
to dry and parched ground:  
full barren doth he make,  
he doth just vengeance take:

35 Again, the wilderness full rude  
With pleasant springs of water clear,  
36 Wherein such hungry souls are set  
That they a city may them build

he maketh fruit to bear,  
though none before were there:  
as he hath freely chose,  
to dwell in safe from foes;

37 That they may sow their pleasant land,  
To yield them fruits of such increase  
38 They multiply exceedingly,  
Who also maketh the brute beasts

and vineyards also plant,  
that they may have no want.  
the Lord doth bless them so,  
in number great to grow.

39 But when the faithful are brought low  
Diminishing through many plagues  
40 Then doth he princes bring to shame  
And likewise caused them to err

by the oppressors stout,  
that compass them about;  
which did them sore oppress,  
when in the wilderness.

41 But yet the poor he raiseth up  
And often doth his train augment,  
42 The righteous shall behold this sight,  
Whereas the wicked and perverse

out of his troubles deep;  
like to a flock of sheep.  
and also much rejoice;  
with grief shall stop their voice.

43 But who is wise, that now full well  
For certainly such shall perceive

he may these things record:  
the kindness of the Lord.

PSALM CVIII. J. H.

O God, my heart prepared is,  
I will advance my voice in song,  
2 Awake, my viol and my harp,  
And in the morning I myself

my tongue is likewise so:  
that I thy praise may shew.  
sweet melody to make,  
right early will awake.

3 By me among the people, Lord,  
And I among the heathen folk  
4 Because thy mercy doth ascend  
Also thy truth doth reach the clouds

still praised shalt thou be;  
will praises sing to thee:  
above the heav'n's most high;  
within the lofty sky.

5 Above the starry heav'n's high  
Display likewise upon the earth  
6 That thy beloved also may  
Help, O my God, with thy right hand,

exalt thyself, O God;  
thy glory all abroad:  
be set at liberty;  
and hear me speedily.

7 God in his holiness hath spoke,  
Sichem I will divide, and mete  
8 And Gilead shall be my own,  
My head-strength Ephraim, and law

wherefore my joys abound;  
the vale of Succoth's ground;  
Manasses mine shall be,  
shall Judah give to me:

9 Moab my wash-pot is, my shoe  
Upon the land of Palestine

o'er Edom I will throw,  
in triumph I will go.

# PSALM CIX.

10 Who to the city strong shall be  
Also by whom to Edom's land  
11 Is it not thou, O Lord, who late  
And wilt not thou, Lord, also go  
12 Give us, O Lord, thy saving aid,  
For all the help of man is vain,  
13 Through God we shall do valiant acts,  
He shall subdue our enemies,

leader and guide to me?  
conveyed shall I be?  
hast us forsaken quite?  
forth with our hosts to fight?  
when troubles do assail;  
and can no whit avail.  
and worthy of renown;  
yea, he shall tread them down,

## PSALM CIX. N.

**I**N speechless silence do not hold,  
E'en thou, O Lord, because thou art  
2 The wicked and the guileful mouths  
And they with false and lying tongues  
3 They did beset me round about  
Without all cause of my desert  
4 For my good-will they were my foes,  
My good with ill, my friendliness  
5 Set thou the wicked over him  
At his right hand, Lord, suffer thou  
6 When he is judged, let him then  
And let the pray'r that he doth make  
7 Few be his days, his charge also  
His children let be fatherless,  
8 His offspring let be vagabonds  
In places desolate and waste  
9 Let covetous extortioners  
And let the stranger spoil the fruit  
10 Let there be none to pity him,  
That on his children fatherless

O God, thy tongue always;  
the God of all my praise.  
on me disclosed be;  
have spoken unto me.  
with words of hateful spite;  
against me they did fight:  
then I began to pray;  
with hate, they did repay.  
to have the upper hand;  
his hateful foe to stand.  
condemned be therein,  
be turned into sin:  
let thou another take;  
his wife a widow make:  
and ever beg their bread,  
let them seek to be fed:  
get all his goods in store,  
of all his toil before:  
let there be none at all  
will let their mercy fall:

## *The Second Part.*

11 Let his posterity be quite  
Their name out-blotted in the age  
12 Let not his father's wickedness  
And never let his mother's sin  
13 But in the presence of the Lord  
That from the earth their memory  
14 Since mercy he forgot to shew,  
The troubled man, and sought to slay  
15 As he did cursing love, it shall  
And, as he did not blessing love,  
16 As he with cursing clad himself,  
Enter his bowels, and like oil  
17 E'en as a garment let it be  
And as a girdle wherewith he  
18 Let this be the reward from God  
Yea, and of those that evil speak  
19 But thou, O Lord, that art my God,  
Deliver me for thy Name's sake,

destroy'd and never breed,  
that after shall succeed:  
from God's remembrance fall;  
be done away at all:  
let them for ever stay,  
he may cut clean away:  
but did pursue with spite  
the woeful-hearted wight.  
happen unto him so;  
far from him it shall go.  
so it like water shall  
into his bones shall fall:  
to cover him withal,  
always be girded shall.  
of him that is my foe,  
against my soul also.  
deal graciously with me;  
for great thy mercies be:

PSALM CX. CXI.

30 Because in depth of great distress  
Also within my pained breast

I needy am and poor,  
my heart is wounded sore.

*The Third Part.*

31 E'en so do I depart away,  
And as the grasshopper, so I  
32 With fasting long from needful food  
And all the fatness of my flesh

23 And I also a vile reproach  
And they, that did upon me look,  
24 Help me therefore, O God, I pray,  
According to thy mercies great

25 And they shall know thereby, that this  
And that 'tis thou that hast it done  
26 Although they curse with spite, yet thou  
When they rise up and come to shame,

27 Let them with shame be clothed all  
And with confusion, as a cloak,  
28 But greatly I will with my mouth  
And I among the multitude

29 For he with help at his right hand  
To save him from the man that would

as doth declining shade;  
am shaken off and fade.  
my knees enfeebled are,  
is gone with grief and care.

to them am made to be,  
did shake their heads at me.  
my aid and succour be,  
save and deliver me.

is thy most mighty hand;  
they well shall understand.  
shall bless with loving voice:  
thy servant shall rejoice.

that are mine enemies,  
be covered likewise.  
give thanks unto the Lord;  
his praises will record.

will stand the poor man by,  
condemn his soul to die.

PSAL. CX. N.

THE Lord did say unto my Lord,  
Till I have made thy foes a stool

2 The Lord shall out of Sion send  
Amidst thy mortal foes be thou

3 And in the day on which thy reign  
Then free-will-offerings shall all  
4 Yea, with an holy worshipping  
Thy birth-dew is the dew that doth

5 The Lord hath sworn, and never will  
By th' order of Melchisedec

6 The Lord thy God on thy right hand,  
Shall wound for thee the stately kings

7 The heathen he shall judge, and fill  
And over divers countries shall

8 And he shall drink out of the brook  
Wherefore he shall lift up on high

Sit thou on my right hand,  
whereon thy feet shall stand.  
the sceptre of thy might:  
the ruler in their sight.

and power they shall see,  
the people give to thee:  
then shall they offer all:  
from womb of morning fall.

repent what he doth say;  
thou art a priest alway.  
that standeth for thy stay,  
in that his wrathful day.

the place with bodies dead,  
in sunder smite the head:  
that runneth in the way;  
his royal head that day.

PSAL. CXI. N.

WITH heart I do accord  
In presence of the just:  
To search them such are bound

2 His works are glorious,  
It ever doth endure:  
We still remember should;

3 Such as to him bear love,  
He hath up for them laid:  
He will them have in mind,

to praise and laud the Lord,  
for great his works are found,  
as do him love and trust.

and righteousness to us  
his wond'rous works he would  
his mercy is full sure.

a portion fair above  
for this they shall well find,  
and keep them as he said.



PSALM CXII. CXIII. CXIV.

4 For he did not disdain  
By lightnings and by thunders;  
Did give into their hand,

5 Of all his works ensu'th  
Whereto his statutes tend:  
For ever to endure,

6 Redemption great he gave  
It also hath appear'd:  
But evermore prevail:

7 Whoso with heart full fain  
The Lord fear and obey:  
Shall knowledge have full deep:

his works to shew them plain,  
when he the heathen's land  
where they beheld his wonders.

both judgement, right, and truth,  
they are decreed sure  
on which we may depend.

his people for to save,  
his promise doth not fail,  
his holy Name be fear'd.

true wisdom would attain,  
such as his laws do keep  
his praise shall last away.

PSAL. CXII. W. K.

**T**HE man is bless'd that God doth fear, and that his law doth love indeed,  
His seed on earth God will uprear, and bless such as from him proceed:  
His house with riches he will fill, his righteousness endure shall still.

2 Unto the righteous doth arise  
Compassion great is in his eyes,  
Yea, pity moveth him to lend;

in trouble jov, in darkness light;  
and mercy always in his sight,  
he doth with judgement things expend.

3 And surely he shall never fail,  
Nor tidings ill his mind assail,  
His heart is firm, his fear is past,

for in remembrance had is he,  
who in the Lord sure hope doth see:  
for he shall see his foes downcast.

4 He did well for the poor provide,  
And his estate with praise abide,  
Yea, gnash their teeth thereat shall they,

his righteousness doth still remain;  
which wicked men behold with pain:  
and so consume and melt away.

PSAL. CXIII. W. K.

**Y**E children, which do serve the Lord, praise ye his Name with one accord;  
Yea, blessed be alway his Name; who, from the rising of the sun,  
Till it return where it begun, is to be praised with great fame.  
The Lord all people doth surmount; as for his glory we may count  
Above the heav'ns high to be. With God the Lord who can compare,  
Whose dwellings in the heavens are? of such great power and force is he.

2 He doth abase himself, we know,  
And also in the heav'n above:  
Also the poor, which help none saw:  
And so did set him up on high,  
That rule his people with great fame.  
And with great joy her fruit to rear:

things to behold on earth below,  
the needy out of dust to draw,  
his mercy only did him move.  
with princes of great dignity,  
The barren he doth make to bear,  
therefore praise ye his holy Name:

PSAL. CXIV. W. W.

**W**HEN Israel by God's command  
And Jacob's house the strangers left,  
2 In Judah God his glory shew'd,  
So did the Is'ra'elites declare

from Phar'oh's land was bent,  
and in the same train went;  
his holiness most bright;  
his kingdom, pow'r, and might.

3 The sea saw it, and suddenly  
The roaring streams of Jordan's flood  
4 As rams afraid, the mountains skipp'd,  
And, as the silly trembling lambs,

as all amaz'd did fly:  
gave back immediately.  
their strength did them forsake;  
their tops did beat and shaze.

# PSALM CXV. CXVI.

3 What aileth thee, O sea, that thou  
 Yelling waves of Jordan's flood,  
 4 Ye mountains, e'en as rams afraid,  
 Why did your tops, as trembling lambs,  
 7 O earth, confess thy sov'reign Lord,  
 Before the face of Jacob's God  
 8 I mean the God, who from hard rocks  
 And from the stony flint doth send

so suddenly didst fly?  
 why turn'd ye so swiftly?  
 why did your strength so shake?  
 quiver with fear and quake?  
 and dread his mighty hand:  
 fear ye, both sea and land.  
 caused floods to appear;  
 fountains of water clear.

## PSAL. CXV. N.

NOT unto us, Lord, not to us,  
 Both for thy mercy and thy truth  
 2 Why shall the heathen scorners say,  
 Our God he is in heav'n, and what  
 3 Their idols silver are and gold,  
 They have a mouth, but do not speak,  
 4 And they have ears join'd to their heads,  
 Noses also they formed have,  
 5 And hands they have, but handle not,  
 A throat they have, yet through the same  
 6 They and their makers are alike,  
 O Is'el, trust thou in the Lord,  
 7 O Aaron's house, trust in the Lord,  
 Ye, that do fear him, trust in him,  
 8 The Lord of us hath mindful been,  
 On Israel and Aaron's house  
 9 They that be fearers of the Lord,  
 Yea, he will bless them ev'ry one,  
 10 To you always the living Lord  
 And also to the children that  
 11 Ye are the blessed of the Lord,  
 Who both the heav'ns and earth did make  
 12 The heav'ns above, the highest heav'n,  
 The earth unto the sons of men  
 13 They that be dead do not with praise  
 Nor any that unto the place  
 14 But we will praise the Lord our God  
 He only worthy is of praise;

but to thy Name give praise;  
 that are in thee always.  
 Where is their God become?  
 he will'd, that he hath done.  
 work of men's hands they be;  
 and eyes, but do not see;  
 but do not hear at all;  
 but do not smell withal;  
 and feet, but cannot walk;  
 they do not speak or talk,  
 and those whose trust they be:  
 thy help and shield is he.  
 that still defendeth thee;  
 your sure defence is he.  
 and will us bless also;  
 his blessings will bestow.  
 he sure will bless them all;  
 e'en both the great and small.  
 will multiply his grace,  
 shall follow of your race.  
 e'en of the Lord most high,  
 and fix immoveably.  
 belong unto the Lord:  
 he gave of free accord.  
 set forth the Lord's renown,  
 of silence do go down:  
 henceforth fir evermore;  
 praise ye the Lord therefore!

## PSAL. CXVI. N.

I Love the Lord, because the voice  
 I'll ever call on him, because  
 2 E'en when the snares of cruel death  
 When pains of hell me caught, and when  
 3 Upon the Name of God the Lord  
 Deliver thou my soul, O Lord,  
 4 The Lord is very merciful,  
 And in our God compassion doth  
 5 The Lord in safety doth preserve  
 I was in woeful misery,

of my pray'r heard hath he;  
 he bow'd his ear to me.  
 about beset me round,  
 I woe and sorrow found:  
 then did I call and say,  
 I do thee humbly pray.  
 and just he is also,  
 most plentifully flow.  
 all those that simple be;  
 and he deliver'd me.

P S A L M CXVII. CXVIII.

6 And now, my soul, since thou art safe,  
Foy largely unto thee the Lord  
7 Because thou hast delivered  
My moisten'd eyes from mournful tears,  
8 Before the Lord I in the land  
I did believe, therefore I spake,

return unto thy rest,  
his bounty hath express'd.  
my soul from deadly thrall,  
my sliding feet from fall:  
of life will walk therefore:  
but I was troubled sore.

*The Second Part.*

9 I said in my distress and fear,  
What shall I pay the Lord for all  
10 The wholesome cup of saving health  
And on the Name of God will call,  
11 I to the Lord will pay my vows  
Now, at this very present time,  
12 Right dear and precious in his sight  
The death of all his holy ones,  
13 Thy servant, Lord, thy servant, lo,  
Son of thy handmaid, thou hast broke  
14 Therefore I'll offer up to thee  
And I will call upon the Name  
15 I to the Lord will pay my vows  
Now, at this very present time,  
16 Yea, in the courts of God's own house,  
O thou Jerusalem: therefore

That all men liars be:  
his benefits to me?  
I thankfully will take,  
when I my pray'rs do make.  
with joy and great delight,  
in all his people's sight,  
he always doth esteem  
whatever men do deem.  
I do myself confess,  
the bonds of my distress.  
a sacrifice of praise;  
of God the Lord always.  
with joy and great delight,  
in all his people's sight;  
and in the midst of thee,  
the Lord our God praise ye!

P S A L. CXVII. N.

O All ye nations of the world,  
And, all ye people, ev'ry where  
2 For great his kindness is to us,  
Wherefore praise ye the Lord our God;

praise ye the Lord always,  
set forth his noble praise:  
his truth doth not decay;  
praise ye the Lord alway!

P S A L. CXVIII. N.

O Give ye thanks to God the Lord,  
Because his mercy doth endure  
2 Let Israel confess that his  
Let Aaron's house likewise confess  
3 Let all that fear the Lord our God  
The mercy of the Lord our God  
4 In trouble and in heaviness  
Who lovingly heard me at large,  
5 The Lord himself is on my side,  
Nor fear what man can do to me,  
6 The Lord doth take my part with them  
Therefore I shall see my desire  
7 Better it is to trust in God,  
Or to put confidence in kings  
8 All nations have inclosed me  
But in the Name of God shall I  
9 They kept me in on ev'ry side,  
But in the Lord's most mighty Name

for very kind is he,  
to all eternity.  
mercy doth ever dure,  
his mercy is most sure;  
e'en now confess and say,  
endureth still alway.  
unto the Lord I cry'd,  
my suit was not deny'd.  
I will not stand in doubt,  
when God stands me about.  
that help to succour me;  
upon my enemy.  
than in man's mortal seed,  
or princes in our need.  
and compassed me round,  
my enemies confound.  
and did me quite surround;  
I cast them to the ground.

# PSALM CXIX.

10 They came about me all like bees,  
I quench'd their thorns that were on fire,

but, in the Lord's great Name,  
and did destroy the same.

## *The Second Part.*

11 They did with force thrust sore at me,  
But through the Lord I found such help  
12 The Lord is my defence and strength,  
And is become me indeed

that I indeed might fall;  
as did them vanquish all.  
my joy, my mirth, and song;  
a Saviour great and strong.

13 The right hand of the Lord our God  
He causeth voice of joy and health  
14 The right hand of the Lord doth bring  
His hand hath the pre-eminence,

doth bring to pass great things,  
in righteous men's dwellings.  
most mighty things to pass;  
his force is as it was.

15 I shall not die, but ever live  
The mighty power of the Lord,  
16 The Lord himself hath chastened  
But not me given over yet

to utter and declare  
his works, and what they are.  
and hath corrected me;  
to death, as you may see.

17 Set open unto me the gates  
That I may enter into them  
18 This is the gate of God the Lord,  
That good and righteous men always

of truth and righteousness,  
his praise for to express.  
which open shall be set,  
may enter into it.

## *The Third Part.*

19 I will give thanks to thee, O Lord,  
Who hast me heard, and art become  
20 The stone, which formerly among  
Is now become the corner-stone,

and ever will praise thee,  
a Saviour unto me.  
the builders was refus'd,  
and chiefly to be us'd.

21 This was the mighty work of God,  
And it is wond'rous to behold,  
22 This is the joyful day indeed,  
Let us be glad and joy therein

it was the Lord's own fact;  
that great and noble act.  
which God himself hath wrought;  
in heart, in mind, and thought.

23 Now help us, Lord, and prosper us,  
Blessed is he that comes to us  
24 God is the Lord that shews us light;  
Your sacrifice to the altar,

we wish with one accord:  
in the Name of the Lord.  
bind ye therefore with cord  
and give thanks to the Lord.

25 Thou art my God, I will confess  
Thou art my God, and I will praise  
26 O give ye thanks to God the Lord,  
Because his mercy doth endure

and render thanks to thee:  
thy mercy towards me.  
for very kind is he;  
to all eternity.

ALPH.

PSAL. CXIX. W. W.

**B**LESSED are they that perfect are  
Whose lives and conversations do  
2 Blessed are they that give themselves  
Seeking the Lord with all their heart,  
3 Doubtless such men go not astray,  
But stedfastly walk in his way  
4 'Tis thy commandment and thy will,  
Thy precepts, which are most divine,  
5 O would to God it might thee please  
That I might always keep thy laws,

and pure in mind and heart;  
from God's laws ne'er depart.  
his statutes to observe,  
and never from him swerve.  
nor do a wicked thing;  
without any wand'ring.  
that with attentive heed,  
we learn and keep indeed.  
my ways so to direct,  
and never them reject!

PSALM CXIX.

6 So shall I not ashamed be  
And bend my mind always to muse  
7 Then will I praise with upright heart  
When I shall learn thy judgements just,  
8 And wholly will I give myself  
Forfake me not for ever, Lord,

whilst I thus set my eyes,  
on thy decrees most wise.  
and magnify thy Name,  
and also prove the same.  
to keep thy laws most right:  
but shew thy grace and might.

BETH.

*The Second Part.*

9 By what means may a young man best  
If that he mark and keep thy word,  
10 Unfeignedly I have thee sought,  
O never suffer me, O Lord,  
11 Within my heart and secret thoughts  
That I might not at any time  
12 We magnify thy Name, O Lord,  
Thy statutes of most worthy fame,  
13 My lips have never ceas'd to preach  
Thy judgements all, which did proceed  
14 Thy testimonies and thy ways  
Than all the treasures of the earth,  
15 Upon thy precepts I will muse,  
As at a mark, so will I aim  
16 My only joy shall be so fix'd,  
That nothing shall me so far blind,

his life learn to amend,  
and therein his time spend?  
and thus seeking abide:  
from thy commands to slide.  
thy words I have hid still,  
offend thy holy will.  
and praise thee evermore:  
O Lord, teach me therefore,  
and publish day and night  
from thy mouth full of might,  
much more my heart rejoice,  
which worldlings make their choice  
and thereto frame my talk:  
how I thy ways may walk.  
and on thy laws so set,  
that I thy words forget.

GIMEL.

*The Third Part.*

17 Grant to thy servant now such grace,  
Thy holy word then will I keep  
18 My eyes, which are dim and shut up,  
That of thy laws and wond'rous works  
19 I am a stranger on the earth,  
Thy word therefore to me disclose  
20 My soul is ravish'd with desire  
But seeks to know thy judgements high,  
21 The proud and the malicious men  
And cursed are such as do not  
22 Lord, turn from me rebuke and shame,  
For I have kept thy covenants  
23 The princes great in council sat,  
But then thy servant thought how he  
24 For why? thy cov'nants are the joy  
They are my faithful counsellors,

as may my life prolong:  
both in my heart and tongue.  
so open and make bright,  
I may have the clear sight.  
wand'ring now here now there,  
my footsteps for to clear.  
and never is at rest,  
and what may please thee best.  
thou dost destroy each one,  
thy laws attend upon.  
which wicked men conspire,  
with zeal as hot as fire.  
and did against me speak;  
thy statutes might not break.  
and solace of my heart;  
from them I'll not depart.

DALETH.

*The Fourth Part.*

25 Alas, I am as brought to grave,  
Therefore restore my life again,  
26 My ways, when I acknowledged,  
Hear now also, and me instruct  
27 Make me, O Lord, to understand  
Then on thy works I'll meditate,

and almost turn'd to dust;  
as thy promise is just.  
with mercy thou didst hear;  
thy laws to love and fear.  
thy precepts evermore;  
and lay them up in store.



PSALM CXII.

28 My soul I feel so sore oppress'd,  
According to thy word therefore,  
29 From lying and deceitful lips  
And, that I may learn thee to love,  
30 The way of truth, both straight and sure,  
Before me I thy judgements set,  
31 Since then, O Lord, I readily  
Let me therefore have no rebuke  
32 Then will I run most joyfully  
When thou enlarged hast my heart,

that it doth melt for grief's  
haste, Lord, to send relief.  
let thy grace me defend;  
thy holy law me send.  
I chosen have and found:  
which keep me safe and sound;  
thy covenants embrace;  
nor check in any case.  
where thy word doth me call,  
and rid me out of thrall.

III.

*The Fifth Part.*

33 Instruct me, Lord, in the right way  
And them to keep unto the end  
34 Grant me the knowledge of thy law,  
With heart and mind and all my might  
35 In the right paths of thy commands  
No other pleasure do I wish,  
36 Incline mine heart thy laws to keep  
And from all filthy avarice,  
37 From vain desires and worldly lusts  
And with thy Spirit strengthen me  
38 Confirm thy gracious promise, Lord,  
Who am thy servant, and do love  
39 Reproach and shame, which I do fear,  
For thou dost judge with equity,  
40 Behold my heart's desire is bent  
O strengthen me so with thy grace,

of thy statutes divine;  
my heart I will incline.  
and I shall it obey:  
I will it keep alway.  
guide me, Lord, I require;  
no greater thing desire,  
and cov'nants to embrace;  
Lord, shield me with thy grace  
turn back my eyes and sight;  
to walk thy ways aright.  
which thou hast made to me,  
and nothing fear but thee.  
from me, O Lord, expel;  
and therein dost excel.  
thy laws to keep alway:  
that it perform I may!

IV.

*The Sixth Part.*

41 Thy mercies great and manifold  
Thy saving health let me enjoy,  
42 So shall I stop the slanderous mouths  
For in thy faithful word is all  
43 Thy word of truth within my mouth  
For in thy judgements wonderful  
44 And whilst that breath within me doth  
Yea, till this world shall be dissolv'd,  
45 So walk will I, as set at large  
Because I study how to keep  
46 Thy noble acts I will describe  
E'en before kings I will them blaze,  
47 I will rejoice then to obey  
Which evermore I've loved best,  
48 My hands I will lift to thy laws,  
And practise thy commandments all

let me obtain, O Lord;  
according to thy word:  
of lewd men and unjust,  
my confidence and trust.  
let evermore be press'd,  
my hope doth always rest,  
this mortal life preserve,  
thy law will I observe.  
from dread and danger free;  
thy precepts faithfully.  
as things of most great fame,  
and shrink no whit for shame.  
thy just commands and will,  
and so will love them still.  
which I have dearly sought;  
in word, in deed, and thought.

V.

*The Seventh Part.*

49 Thy promise, which thou mad'st to me, remember, Lord, I pray;  
For therein have I put my trust and confidence alway.

V

So is

PSALM CXIX.

So is it my comfort and my joy,  
For, were my life not by thy word,

51 The proud and such as God condemn  
Yet will I not thy law forsake,  
52 But call to mind, Lord, thy great works  
Whereby I feel my joy surmount

53 Horror hath taken hold on me,  
Forsake thy righteous law, and will  
54 But, as for me, I fram'd my songs  
When I amongst the strangers dwelt,

55 I thought upon thy Name, O Lord,  
Thy law also I kept always,  
56 This grace I did obtain, because  
I did embrace, and also keep

when troubles me assail;  
it suddenly would fail.

still make of me a scorn;  
as if I were forlorn:  
shew'd to our fathers old,  
my grief a hundred fold.

because the wicked do  
have no regard thereto.  
thy statutes to exalt,  
and grief did me assault.

by night, when others sleep:  
and ever will it keep.  
thy covenants most dear  
with reverence and fear,

CHETH.

*The Eighth Part.*

57 O God, who art my part and lot,  
I have decreed and promised  
58 With my whole heart I humbly su'd,  
As thou therefore hast promised,

59 My life I have examined,  
Which to thy statutes caused me  
60 I did not stay nor linger long,  
But hastily thy laws to keep

61 The cruel bands of wicked men  
Yet would not I thy law forget,  
62 Thy righteous laws and judgements are  
That e'en at midnight I will rise

63 I am companion of all them  
O therefore grant I never may  
64 Thy mercies, Lord, most plenteously  
O teach me how I may obey

my comfort and my stay;  
thy laws to keep alway.  
in presence of thy face;  
Lord, grant to me thy grace;

and try'd my secret heart,  
my feet straight to convert,  
as they that slothful are,  
I did myself prepare.

have made of me their prey;  
nor from thee go astray.  
so very great and high,  
thy Name to magnify.

who fear thee in their heart:  
from thy commandments start,  
the earth throughout do fill:  
thy statutes and thy will.

TEETH.

*The Ninth Part.*

65 According to thy promise, Lord,  
For of thy grace in sundry sorts  
66 Teach me to judge always aright,  
For stedfastly I do believe

67 Before that I afflicted was  
But now I keep thy holy word,  
68 Thou art both good and gracious, Lord,  
Thy ordinances how to keep,

69 The proud and the ungodly have  
Yet thy commandments still observe  
70 Their hearts are e'en like unto brawn,  
But in thy law I do delight,

71 O happy time, may I well say,  
That I thereby might learn thy laws,  
72 So that thy word and law to me  
Than gold and silver in great sums,

so hast thou with me dealt,  
have I thy servant felt.  
and give me knowledge sure;  
thy precepts are most pure.

I err'd and went astray:  
and make it all my stay.  
and in thy gifts most free,  
therefore, O Lord, teach me,

against me forg'd a lie;  
with all my heart will I.  
which is exceeding fat;  
and nothing seek but that.

when thou direct me correct;  
and never them reject.  
is dearer manifold,  
or ought that can be told.

*The*

PSALM CXII.

103.

*The Tenth Part.*

<p>65 Thy hands have made and fashion'd me;          Make me to understand thy law,          66 So they that fear thee shall rejoice          Because I've learned by thy word          67 I know, O Lord, thy judgements all          And that in very faithfulness          68 Now of thy goodness I thee pray          And, as thou hast me hitherto,          69 Thy tender mercies pour on me,          For joy and consolation both          70 Confound the proud, who do me seek          But, as for me, thy laws to know          71 Whoso with rev'rence do thee fear,          And such as know thy covenants,          72 My heart, without all wavering,          That no confusion come to me,</p>	<p>thy creature, Lord, am I;          and keep it faithfully:          whenever they me see,          to put my trust in thee.          most just and righteous be;          thou hast afflicted me.          some comfort to me send;          O Lord, still me defend.          then shall I surely live;          thy law to me doth give.          perversely to destroy:          I will myself employ.          to me let them retire;          and them alone desire.          let on thy laws be bent,          nor any discontent.</p>
---	---

C A P H.

*The Eleventh Part.*

<p>81 My soul doth faint, and ceaseth not          And for thy word's sake still I trust          82 My eyes do fail with looking for          Oh, when wilt thou me comfort, Lord?          83 Like as a bottle in the smoke,          Yet will I not out of my heart          84 How long, O Lord, shall I yet live          That on my foes, which me torment,          85 Presumptuous men have digged pits,          Thus, quite contrary to the law,          86 But thy commandments are all true,          To thee therefore I do complain,          87 Almost they had me clean destroy'd,          Yet by thy statutes I abode,          88 Restore me, Lord, again to life;          And so shall I thy statutes keep</p>	<p>thy saving health to crave;          my heart's desire to have.          thy word, and thus I say;          why dost thou thus delay?          so am parch'd and dry'd;          let thy commandments slide.          before I see the hour,          thy vengeance thou wilt pour/          thinking to make me sure:          my hurt they do procure.          and causeless they me grieve:          that thou may'st me relieve.          and brought me quite to ground;          and therein succour found.          thy mercies do excel;          till death my life expel.</p>
--	---

L A M E D.

*The Twelfth Part.*

<p>89 In heav'n, O Lord, where thou dost dwell,          And shall to all eternity          90 From age to age thy truth abides,          Whose ground-work thou hast laid so sure,          91 E'en to this day we may well see          According to thine ordinance;          92 Had it not been that in thy law          Long time ere now in my distress          93 Therefore will I thy precepts keep          Because that thou by them, O Lord,          94 No man to me can title make,          Save me therefore, for to thy laws          95 The wicked men, that seek my bane,          But I will meditate upon</p>	<p>thy word is stablish'd sure;          fast-settled there endure.          as doth the earth witness;          as no tongue can express.          how thou dost them preserve          for all things do thee serve.          my soul had comfort sought;          I had been brought to nought.          in memory full fast;          my life restored hast.          for I am only thine:          my ears and heart incline.          for me do lie in wait;          thy testimonies great:</p>
--	--

PSALM CXIX.

96 For nothing in this world I see  
But thy commandments and thy word

which hath at length no end;  
beyond all time extend.

M E M.

*The Thirteenth Part.*

97 What great desire and fervent love  
On it my daily study is,

98 Thy words have taught me to exceed  
For they are ever with me, and

99 My teachers, who did me instruct,  
Because I do thy statutes keep,  
100 In wisdom I do far surpass  
And that because I keep thy laws,

101 My feet I have refrain'd likewise  
That so I might thy word observe

102 I have not from thy judgements swerv'd  
Because thou hast me taught thereby

103 O Lord, how sweet unto my taste  
Doubtless, no honey in my mouth

104 Thy laws have me such wisdom learn'd,  
All wicked and ungodly ways,

unto thy law I bear:  
that so I may thee fear.  
in wisdom all my foes;  
do give me sweet repose.

in knowledge I excel,  
and them to others tell,  
the antient men also;  
and so resolve to do.

from ev'ry evil way;  
and keep without delay.  
nor shrunk, as thou canst tell;  
to live godly and well.

I find thy words alway!  
doth taste so sweet as they.  
that I do hate therefore  
and will do evermore.

N U N.

*The Fourteenth Part.*

105 E'en as a lantern to my feet,  
And to my paths, where I do go,

106 I have both sworn and will perform  
That I will keep thy judgements just,

107 Affliction hath me sore oppress'd,  
O Lord, as thou hast promised,

108 The free-will-off-rings of my mouth,  
Accept, and teach me how I may

109 My soul is ever in my hand,  
Yet do I not thy law forget,

110 Although the wicked laid their nets  
Yet from thy precepts did I not

111 Thy law, O Lord, I taken have  
Because such great delight and joy

112 For evermore I have been bent  
E'en so likewise unto the end

so doth thy word shine bright,  
it is a flaming light.  
in truth and faithfulness,  
and them in life express,

and brought me to death's door;  
so me to life restore.  
which I to thee do give,  
after thy judgements live.

great dangers me assail;  
nor it to keep will fail.  
to make of me a prey,  
once swerve or go astray.

my heritage to be;  
it doth afford to me.  
thy statutes to fulfil,  
I will continue still.

S A M E C H.

*The Fifteenth Part.*

113 All thoughts that vain and wicked are  
But, for thy precepts and thy laws,

114 Thou art my hid and secret place,  
Therefore have I thy promises

115 Therefore, ye evil-doers all,  
For the commandments will I keep

116 As thou hast promis'd, so perform,  
Never ashamed of the hope

117 Uphold me, and I shall be safe,  
And in thy statutes pleasure take

I do always detest;  
I ever love them best.  
my shield and strong defence;  
look'd for with confidence.

away from me be gone;  
of God my Lord alone.  
that I may live, and be  
which thou hast given me.

for ought they do or say,  
I will both night and day.

118 Under

PSALM CXIX.

118 Under thy feet thou hast trod such  
Fornought avails their subtlety,

119 Like dross thou cast'st the wicked out,  
Therefore can I, as thy commands,

120 My flesh doth quake for fear of thee,  
By reason of thy judgements great

as do thy statutes break;  
their counsels are too weak;

wherever they do dwell;  
love nothing half so well.  
my soul is much dismay'd;  
my heart is sore afraid.

A I N.

*The Sixteenth Part.*

121 I do the thing that lawful is,  
Resign me not to them that would

122 But for thy servant surety be  
And never let proud oppress

123 My eyes do fail with waiting for  
And for thy righteous promise, Lord,

124 Entreat thy servant lovingly,  
And thy commands most excellent

125 Thy humble servant, Lord, I am,  
How by thy statutes I may know

126 It is now time, Lord, to begin,  
Thy law likewise they have made void,

127 This is the cause wherefore I love  
Or jewels fine, which are esteem'd

128 I thought thy precepts all most just,  
All crafty and malicious ways

and give to all men right;  
oppress me with their might:  
in that thing which is right;  
me with their rage and spite.

thy health, which I do crave;  
whereby thou wilt me save.  
and favour to him shew;  
teach me also to know.

grant me to understand  
best what to take in hand.  
for truth doth quite decay;  
and none doth it obey.

thy laws much more than gold;  
most costly to be sold.  
and so them kept in store:  
I greatly do abhor.

P E.

*The Seventeenth Part.*

129 Thy covenants are wonderful,  
My soul therefore doth keep them sure,  
130 The entrance of thy word doth give  
The simple likewise understand

131 My mouth I open'd and did pant,  
For thy commandments, which always

132 With mercy and compassion look  
As thou art wont such to behold

133 Direct my footsteps by thy word,  
And never let iniquity

134 From sland'rous tongues & deadly harms  
Thy precepts then will I observe

135 Thy countenance, which doth surpass  
Let shine on me, and by thy law

136 Rivers of waters from my eyes  
Because I see how wicked men

and full of things profound:  
when they are try'd and found:  
to men a light most clear;  
when they it read or hear.

because my soul did long  
do guide my heart and tongue:  
upon me from above,  
as thy Name fear and love.

that I thy will may know;  
thy servant overthrow.  
preserve and keep me sure;  
with heart upright and pure.

the sun in its bright hue,  
teach me what to eschew.  
incessantly do fall;  
thy laws keep not at all.

Z A D E.

*The Eighteenth Part.*

137 In ev'ry thing, Lord, thou art just,  
And, when thou dost sentence pronounce;

138 To render right and flee from guile  
And such as thou hast in thy law

139 My zeal hath e'en consumed me,  
Because my foes thy word forget,

although the wicked grudge;  
thou art a righteous judge.  
are two chief points most high;  
commanded us strictly.

and I am pin'd away,  
and will it not obey.



PSALM CXIX.

140 Thy word is very pure, and doth  
Therefore thy servant nothing more  
141 And though I be nothing set by,  
Yet do I not thy laws forget,  
142 Thy truth and righteousness, O Lord,  
Also thy law is truth itself,  
143 Anguish and grief have seiz'd on me,  
Yet all thy precepts do I still  
144 The righteousness of thy commands  
Then teach them me, because in them

greatly my heart rejoice;  
can love or make my choice.  
as one of base degree,  
nor shrink away from thee.  
for ever shall endure:  
most constant and most pure,  
and brought me very low;  
delight to hear and know.  
doth last for evermore:  
my life lies up in store,

K O R N.

*The Nineteenth Part.*

145 With fervent heart I call'd and cry'd,  
That thy commandments to observe  
146 To thee, my God, I make my suit;  
Thy testimonies then will I  
147 To thee do I cry in the morn,  
For in thy word I put my trust,  
148 My eyes prevent the night-watches;  
That, meditating on thy word,  
149 Incline thine ear to hear my voice,  
As thou wast wont, so quicken me,  
150 My foes draw near, and greedily  
Far from thy law they are gone back,  
151 Therefore, O Lord, approach thou near,  
For all thy precepts are most true;  
152 Concerning thy commandments, I  
That they remain for evermore,

now answer me, O Lord;  
I fully may accord.  
save me, I humbly pray;  
always keep and obey.  
before the day appear;  
and thee alone do fear.  
before they call, I wake;  
I might some comfort take.  
and pity on me take:  
lest life should me forsake.  
do after mischief run;  
and wickedly it shun.  
since need doth so require;  
then help, I thee desire.  
have learned long ago,  
thou hast them grounded so.

R E S N.

*The Twentieth Part.*

153 My trouble and affliction, Lord,  
Deliver me, for of thy law  
154 Defend my good and righteous cause,  
From death, as thou hast promised,  
155 As for the wicked, they are far  
Because the way thy laws to know  
156 Great are thy mercies, Lord, I grant,  
According to thy judgements good,  
157 Though many men did trouble me  
Yet from thy laws I never shrink,  
158 The great transgressors I behold,  
Because they do not keep thy word,  
159 Behold, how I do love thy laws  
Then quicken me, O Lord, for thou  
160 Thy word from the beginning hath  
Thy righteous judgements ev'ry one

consider and behold:  
I ever take fast hold.  
with speed some succour send;  
Lord, ever me defend.  
from saving health and grace;  
they enter not the trace.  
what tongue can them explain;  
let me my life obtain,  
and persecute me sore,  
nor went aside therefore.  
which is a grief to me;  
nor ever seek to thee.  
with a most upright heart;  
most good and gracious art.  
been ever true and just;  
always continue must.

S C H I N.

*The Twenty-first Part.*

161 Princes have persecuted me  
It was in vain, for of thy word

without a cause, but saw  
my heart did stand in awe.

PSALM CXX. CXLI.

162 And surely of thy word I was  
Than he that of rich spoils and prey  
163 But, as for lies and falsities,  
Because thy holy law I do  
164 Sev'n times a day I praise thee, Lord,  
Because thy righteous judgements do  
165 Great peace and rest shall all such have  
No danger shall their quiet state  
166 My only health and comfort, Lord,  
And therefore have I done those things  
167 Thy laws have been my exercise,  
So much to them my love was bent,  
168 Thy statutes and commandments I  
For all my doings and my ways

more joyful and more glad,  
great store and plenty had.  
them I hate and detest,  
above all things love best,  
singing with heart and voice,  
greatly my heart rejoice.  
as do thy statutes love;  
impair or once remove.  
I look for at thy hand;  
which thou didst me command.  
which my soul most desir'd;  
that nought else I requir'd.  
have kept with heart upright;  
are present in thy sight.

T A U.

*The Twenty-second Part.*

169 O Lord, let my complaint and cry  
And, as thou hast me promise made,  
170 O let my supplication, Lord,  
And let me be delivered,  
171 Then shall my lips thy praises speak  
When thou thy statutes hast me taught,  
172 My tongue shall freely preach thy word,  
Thy famous acts and noble laws  
173 Stretch out thy hand, I thee beseech,  
For thy commandments to observe  
174 Of thee alone, Lord, I crave health,  
And in thy law to meditate  
175 Grant me therefore long days to live  
And of thy judgements wonderful  
176 For I was lost and went astray,  
O seek me, for I have not fail'd

before thy face appear;  
so teach me thee to fear.  
have free access to thee;  
as thou hast promis'd me.  
after most ample sort,  
wherein stands my comfort.  
and evermore confess  
are truth and righteousness.  
and speedily me save;  
chosen, O Lord, I have.  
for other I know none;  
I do delight alone.  
thy Name to magnify;  
let me the favour try:  
e'en like a wand'ring sheep:  
thy statutes for to keep.

PSAL. CXX. T. S.

**I**N trouble and in thrall  
And he doth me comfort.  
From lying lips away,

2 What 'vantage or what thing  
Thou false and flatt'ring liar?  
No less than arrows keen,

3 Alas! that I am fain  
Which Kedar are by name;  
And all of Isaac's sect

4 With them that peace do hate  
And set a quiet life:  
Causeless I was controll'd

unto the Lord I call,  
Deliver me, I pray,  
and tongues of false report.

gett'st thou thus for to sting,  
Thy tongue doth hurt, 'tis seen,  
or hot consuming fire.

in those tents to remain,  
by whom the flock elect  
are put to open shame.

I came to meditate,  
but when my mind was told,  
by them that loved strife.

PSAL. CXLI. W. W.

**I**Lift my eyes to Sion hill,  
Till succour God me send:  
Which heav'n and earth did frame,

from whence I do attend,  
the mighty God me succour will,  
and all things therein name.

PSALM CXXII. CXXIII. CXXIV.

- 2 Thy foot from slip he will preserve,  
For he doth never sleep:  
Sleep never can surprise,  
and will thee safely keep;  
lo! he that Is'el doth conserve  
nor slumber close his eyes.
- 3 The Lord thy keeper is alway,  
A shade to cover thee:  
Nor moon, scarce half so bright,  
on thy right hand is he,  
the sun shall not thee parch by day,  
with cold thee hurt by night.
- 4 The Lord will keep thee from distress,  
Yea, thou shalt also have  
When thou go'st in or out  
and will thy life sure save;  
in all thy business good success;  
he'll compass thee about.

PSAL. CXXII. W. K.

- I Did in heart rejoice  
In offering so willingly:  
And in the Lord's house pray:  
to hear the people's voice,  
For let us up, say they,  
thus spake the folk with amity.
- 2 Our feet, that wander'd wide,  
O thou Jerusalem full fair:  
Much like a city neat,  
shall in thy gates abide,  
which art so seemly set,  
whither the people do repair:
- 3 The tribes with one accord,  
Are thither bent their way to take.  
That there his Israel  
to give thanks to the Lord,  
So God before did tell,  
their prayers should together make.
- 4 For there are thrones erect,  
To set forth justice orderly:  
To David's house pertain,  
and that for this respect,  
which thrones right to maintain,  
his folk to judge with equity.
- 5 To pray let us not cease  
Thy friends God keep in amity.  
And prosper thee throughout  
for Jerusalem's peace:  
Peace be thy walls about;  
thy palaces continually.
- 6 For my friends sake will I  
May evermore abide in thee:  
Thy wealth for to procure,  
wish that prosperity  
God's house doth me allure  
as much as lies in me.

PSAL. CXXIII. T. S.

- O Thou, that in the heav'ns dost dwell,  
E'en as a servant listeth his,  
2 As handmaids watch their mistress' hand  
So we behold the Lord our God,  
I lift my eyes to thee;  
his masters hands to see:  
some grace for to atchieve,  
till he doth us forgive.
- 3 O grant to us compassion, Lord,  
For we are fill'd and overcome  
and mercy in thy sight,  
with hatred and despite.
- 4 Our minds are fill'd with great rebuke,  
Do make of us their mocking-stocks,  
the rich and worldly wise  
the proud do us despise.

PSAL. CXXIV. W. W.

- NOW Israel  
If that the Lord  
If that the Lord  
When all the world  
Made their uproars,  
may say, and that truly,  
had not our cause maintain'd;  
had not our right sustain'd,  
against us furiously  
and said we should all die:
- 2 Then long ago  
And swallow'd quick,  
Such was their rage,  
And as the floods  
So had they now  
they had devour'd us all,  
for ought that we could deem;  
as we might well esteem:  
with mighty force do fall,  
our lives e'en brought to thrall.

PSALM CXXV. CXXVI.

3 The raging streams,  
Had long ago  
Praised be God,  
From bloody teeth  
Who as a prey

4 E'en as a bird  
Escapes away,  
Brose ate the nets,  
God, who made heav'n  
His Name hath sav'd

most proud in roaring noise,  
o'erwhelm'd us in the deep:  
who doth us safely keep  
and their most cruel voice,  
to eat us would rejoice.

from fowlers gin or pen  
sight so it fares with us:  
and we escaped thus.  
and earth, is our help then:  
us from these wicked men.

PSAL. CXXV. W. K.

**S**UCH, as in God the Lord do trust,  
And be removed at no hand:  
So that they shall be sure

2 As many mountains huge and great  
So will the Lord do unto those  
Such are to him so dear

3 For though the righteous try doth he,  
Lest they through grief forsake their God,  
Give, Lord, to us thy light,

4 But, as for such as turn aside  
The Lord will surely bring to nought:  
But peace with Israel

as Sion mount shall firmly stand,  
the Lord will count them right and just,  
for ever to endure.

Jerusalem about do close,  
who on his godly will do wait:  
they never need to fear.

by making wicked men his rod,  
it shall not always their lot be.  
whose hearts are true and right:

by crooked ways which they out sought;  
with workers vile they shall abide,  
for evermore shall dwell.

*Another of the same, by W. W.*

**T**HOSE that do place their confidence  
And flee to him for their defence  
Their faith is sure still to endure,  
Mov'd with no ill, but standeth still

2 And as about Jerusalem  
So that no foes can come to them  
So God indeed in ev'ry need  
Standing them by assuredly

3 Right wise and good is our Lord God,  
The sinner's and the ungodly's rod  
Lest they also from God should stray,  
O Lord, defend both night and day

4 O Lord, do good to Christians all  
But such as from the Lord do fall,  
Them will the Lord scatter abroad,  
God will them send pains without end:

upon the Lord our God only,  
in all their need and misery;  
grounded on Christ, the corner-stone,  
sedfast, like to the mount Sion.

the mighty hills do it compass,  
to hurt that town in any case:  
his faithful people doth defend,  
from this time forth world without end.

and will not suffer certainly  
to rest upon his family,  
falling to sin and wickedness:  
thy little flock, and them still bless.

that stedfast in thy word abide:  
and to false doctrine daily slide,  
with hypocrites thrown down to hell;  
but, Lord, grant peace to Israel.

PSAL. CXXVI. W. W.

**W**HEN that the Lord  
From bondage great  
His work was such  
So that we were  
Our mouths were all  
Also our tongues

again his Sion had forth brought  
and also servitude extreme,  
as did surmount man's heart and thought,  
much like to them that use to dream:  
with laughter filled then,  
did shew us joyful men.

PSALM CXXVII. CXXVIII. CXXIX.

1 The heathen folk  
How that the Lord  
But much more we,  
Wherefore to joy  
O Lord, go forth,  
Who to desarts

3 Full true it is  
A time will come  
They went and wept  
For that their foes  
But their return  
Their sheaves bring home,

were forced then this to confess,  
for them also great things had done:  
and therefore can confess no less;  
we have good cause, as we begun.  
thou canst our bondage end,  
dost flowing rivers send.

that they which sow in tears indeed,  
when they shall reap in mirth and joy:  
in bearing of their precious seed,  
full oftentimes did them annoy:  
they joyfully shall see;  
and not impaired be.

PSAL. CXXVII. W. W.

**E**Xcept the Lord the house doth make, and thereunto doth set his hand,  
What men do build it cannot stand. Likewise in vain men undertake  
Cities and holds to watch and ward, except the Lord be their safeguard.

2 Though in the morn ye rise early, and so at night go late to bed,  
Eating with carefulness your bread, your labour is but vanity:  
But they, whom God doth love and keep, enjoy all things with quiet sleep:

3 Therefore mark well, when ye do see that men have heirs t'enjoy their land,  
It is the gift of God's own hand: for God doth multiply to thee,  
Of his great liberality, the blessings of posterity.

4 And when the children come to age, they grow in strength and activeness,  
In person and in comeliness: so that a shaft shot with courage,  
Of one that hath a most strong arm, flies not so swift, nor doth like harm.

5 Oh, well is he that hath his quiver furnish'd with such artillery:  
For, when in peril he shall be, such one shall never shake or shiver,  
When he doth plead before the judge against his foes that bear him grudge.

PSAL. CXXVIII. T. S.

**B**LESSED art thou that fearest God  
For of thy labour thou shalt eat,

2 Like fruitful vines on thy house-side  
Thy children stand like olive-plants

3 Thus art thou bless'd that fearest God,  
The promised Jerusalem

4 Thou shalt thy children's children see  
And likewise grace on Israel,

and walkest in his ways:  
happy shall be thy days.  
so doth thy wife spring out  
thy table round about.

and he shall let thee see  
and her felicity.  
to thy great joys increase,  
prosperity, and peace.

PSAL. CXXIX. N.

**O**FT they, now Israel may say,  
Oft they assail'd me from my youth,  
2 Upon my back the plowers plow'd,  
The righteous Lord hath cut the cords

3 They that hate me shall be ashamed  
And made as grass upon the house,

4 Whereof the mower cannot find  
Nor can he fill his lap, that goes

5 Nor passers-by pray God on them  
Nor say, We bless you in his Name,

me from my youth assail'd;  
yet never have prevail'd.  
and furrows long did cast;  
of wicked men at last.

and turned back also,  
which withers ere it grow:  
enough to fill his hand;  
to glean upon the land:

to let his blessing fall;  
who is Lord over all.

PSAL.



PSALM CXXX. CXXXI. CXXXII.

PSAL. CXXX. W. W.

**L**ORD, unto thee I make my moan,  
 I call, I sigh, complain, and groan,  
 2 Hearken, O Lord, to my request,  
 And let thy ears, O Lord, be press'd  
 3 O Lord our God, if thou survey  
 Who shall escape? or who dare say,  
 4 But thou art merciful, and free  
 That we might always careful be  
 5 In God the Lord I put my trust,  
 His promise is for ever just,  
 6 My soul to God hath great regard,  
 Much more than they that watch and ward  
 7 O Israel, trust in the Lord,  
 And he doth plenteously afford  
 8 E'en he it is that Israel shall,  
 Redeem from his offences all,

when dangers me oppress;  
 trusting to find release.  
 unto my suit incline,  
 to hear this pray'r of mine.  
 our sins, and them peruse,  
 I can myself excuse?  
 and boundless in thy grace,  
 to fear before thy face.  
 my soul waits on his will;  
 and I hope therein still.  
 wishing for him alway,  
 to see the dawning day.  
 with him there mercy is,  
 redemption unto his.  
 through his abundant grace,  
 and wholly them them deface;

PSAL. CXXXI. N.

**O** Lord, I am not puffed in mind,  
 I do not exercise myself  
 2 But as a child that weaned is  
 So have I, Lord, behav'd myself  
 3 O Israel, trust in the Lord,  
 From this time forth for evermore,

I have no scornful eye;  
 in things that be too high:  
 e'en from his mother's breast,  
 in silence and in rest.  
 let him be all thy stay,  
 from age to age alway.

PSAL. CXXXII. N.

**R**EMEMBER David's troubles, Lord,  
 And vow'd a vow to Jacob's God  
 2 I will not come within my house,  
 Nor let my temples take their rest,  
 3 Till I have found out for the Lord  
 A house for Jacob's God to be  
 4 We heard of it at Ephrata,  
 And in the fields and forests there  
 5 We will assay and go into  
 Before his footstool to fall down,  
 6 Arise, O Lord, arise, I pray,  
 Thou and the ark of thy great strength,  
 7 Let all thy priests be clothed, Lord,  
 Let all thy saints with songs of praise  
 8 And, for thy servant David's sake,  
 The face of thine anointed, and

how unto thee he swore,  
 to keep for evermore:  
 nor climb up to my bed,  
 nor eyes within my head,  
 a place to sit thereon,  
 an habitation.  
 there did we hear this sound,  
 these voices first were found:  
 his tabernacle there,  
 and worship him in fear.  
 into thy resting-place,  
 the presence of thy grace.  
 with truth and righteousness  
 their joyfulness express,  
 refuse not, Lord, I pray,  
 turn not from him away.

*The Second Part.*

9 The Lord to David sware in truth,  
 The fruit which from thy loins proceed  
 10 And if thy sons my laws will keep,  
 Then shall their sons for ever sit  
 11 The Lord himself hath Sion chose,  
 Saying, This is my resting-place,

and will not shrink from it;  
 upon thy seat shall sit:  
 that I shall learn each one,  
 upon thy princely throne.  
 and loves therein to dwell,  
 I love and live it well;

PSALM CXXXIII. CXXXIV. CXXXV.

12 And I will bless with great increase  
And also satisfy with bread

13 With my salvation I will clothe  
And all her saints likewise shall sing  
14 There will I surely make the horn  
For there I have ordain'd for him

15 As for his foes, I will them clothe  
But I will cause his crown to shine

her vict'als ev'ry where,  
the needy that be there.

her priests for evermore,  
and shout for joy therefore.  
of David for to bud,  
a lantern bright and good.

with shame for evermore;  
more fresh than heretofore.

PSAL. CXXXIII. W. W.

**O** What a happy thing it is  
Brethren to dwell together in  
2 'Tis like the precious ointment that  
Which from his beard down to the skirts  
3 And as the lower ground doth drink  
And Sion with his silver drops  
4 E'en so the Lord doth pour on them  
Whose hearts and minds sincerely do

and joyful for to see,  
friendship and unity!  
was pour'd on Aaron's head,  
of his rich garments spread.  
the dew of Hermon hill,  
the fields with fruit doth fill;  
his blessings manifold,  
this knot fast keep and hold.

PSAL. CXXXIV. W. W.

**BEHOLD** and have regard,  
Who in his house by night do watch,  
2 Lift up your hands on high  
And give the Lord his praises due,  
3 For why? the Lord our God,  
Doth Sion bless, and will preserve

ye servants of the Lord,  
praise him with one accord.  
unto his holy place,  
his benefits embrace.  
who heav'n and earth did frame;  
for evermore the same.

PSAL. CXXXV. N.

**O** Praise the Lord, praise ye his Name,  
O praise him still, all ye that be  
2 O praise him, ye that stand and be  
Ye of his court and of his house,  
3 Praise ye the Lord, for he is good,  
It is a good and pleasant thing  
4 For why? the Lord hath Jacob chose  
So hath he chosen Israel  
5 For this I know and am right sure,  
He is indeed above all gods  
6 For whatsoever pleased him,  
In heav'n, in earth, and in the sea,  
7 He lifts the clouds above the earth,  
He bringeth forth the winds also,  
8 He smote the first-born of each thing  
He spared there no thing living,  
9 He did likewise shew wonders great  
Upon king Phar'oh, and also  
10 He smote then many nations, and  
He likewise slew the mightiest  
11 Schon, king of the Amorites,  
He slew also the kingdoms all

praise him with one accord,  
the servants of the Lord!  
in the house of the Lord;  
praise him with one accord!  
sing praises to his Name;  
always to do the same.  
his very own, ye see;  
his treasure for to be.  
the Lord is very great;  
most easy to intreat.  
all that full well he wrought  
which he hath made of nought.  
he lightnings makes and rain;  
and nothing made in vain.  
in Egypt that took rest;  
the man nor yet the beast.  
on their inhabitants;  
on his severe servants.  
did great and wond'rous things;  
and chiefest of their kings:  
and Og, king of Basan;  
that were of Canaan;

# PSALM CXXXVI.

12 And gave their land to Israel  
To Israel his people, and

an heritage to be,  
to their posterity.

## *The Second Part.*

13 Thy Name shall still endure, and thy  
Throughout all generations that

14 The Lord most surely will avenge  
And to his servants he will shew

15 The idols of the heathen, which  
Of silver and of gold they be,

16 They have their mouths, but cannot speak,  
And they have ears, but nothing hear;

17 Wherefore all they are like to them  
And likewise they that in them trust,

18 O all ye house of Israel,  
And ye, that be of Aaron's house,

19 And ye, that be of Levi's house,  
And ye, that stand in awe of him,

20 And out of Sion sound his praise,  
Who dwelleth in Jerusalem,

memorial likewise,  
are now, or shall arise.  
his people all with speed;  
favour in time of need.

are in the coasts and lands,  
the work e'en of men's hands;  
and eyes that have no sight;  
their mouths are breathless quites

that so do set them forth,  
or think they be ought worth.  
see that ye praise the Lord;  
praise him with one accord:

praise ye likewise the Lord;  
praise him with one accord:  
the great praise of the Lord,  
praise him with one accord!

# PSALM CXXXVI. N.

**P**RAISE ye the Lord, for he is good;

2 Give praise unto the God of gods;

3 Give praise unto the Lord of lords;

4 Who only doth great wond'rous works;

5 Who by his wisdom made the heav'ns;

6 Who on the waters stretch'd the earth;

7 Who made great lights to shine abroad;

8 The sun to rule the lightsome day;

9 The moon and stars to rule the night;

10 Who Egypt smote with the first-born;

11 And Israel brought out from thence;

12 With mighty hand and out-stretch'd arm;

13 Who cut the Red sea in two parts;

14 And Israel made to pass through;

15 And drowned Phar'oh and his host;

16 Through wilderness his people led;

17 Who did smite great and noble kings;

18 Yea, and also slew mighty kings;

19 Sehon, king of the Amorites;

20 And Og, the king of Basan land;

21 And gave their land for heritage;

22 E'en to his servant Israel;

23 Rememb'ring us in low estate;

24 And from oppressors rescu'd us;

25 Who giveth food unto all flesh;

26 Praise ye the Lord of heav'n above;

27 Give thanks unto the Lord of lords;

for his mercy endureth for ever.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy, &c.

for his mercy endureth for ever.

*Another of the same, by T. C.*

**O** Praise the Lord benign,  
Give thanks and praises sing  
For certainly  
Both firm and sure

1 The Lord of lords praise ye,  
Great wonders only he  
For certainly, &c.

3 Which God omnipotent,  
The heav'ns and firmament  
For certainly, &c.

4 Yea, he the heavy charge  
Upon the waters large,  
For certainly, &c.

5 Great lights he made: for why?  
The sun most gloriously  
For certainly, &c.

6 Also the moon so clear,  
And stars that do appear,  
For certainly, &c.

7 With grievous plagues and sore  
The first-born, less and more,  
For certainly, &c.

8 And from amidst their land  
Which he with mighty hand  
For certainly, &c.

9 The sea he cut in two,  
And made through it to go  
For certainly, &c.

10 But overwhelmed then  
With his huge host of men  
For certainly, &c.

11 Who led through wilderness  
And, for his love endless,  
For certainly, &c.

12 And with his puissant hand  
As of the Amorites land,  
For certainly, &c.

13 And Og, the giant large,  
Whose land for heritage  
For certainly, &c.

14 E'en unto Israel,  
That he therein might dwell,  
For certainly, &c.

15 Who us remember'd, when  
And from oppressors then  
For certainly, &c.

whose mercy ne'er decays;  
to God of gods always:  
his mercies dure  
eternally.

whose mercies ever dure;  
doth by his power sure:

by his great wisdom he  
did frame, as we may see;

of all the earth did lay  
remaining to this day;

his mercy lasts away:  
to rule the lightsome day:

which shineth in our sight,  
to guide the darksome night;

all Egypt smote he then;  
he slew of beasts and men:

his Israel forth brought,  
and out-stretch'd arm hath wrought;

which stood up like a wall,  
his chosen children all:

the haughty king Pharaoh,  
and chariots also:

his people safe and sound,  
great kings he brought to ground:

slew kings of mighty fame;  
Sihon the king by name:

of Basan king also,  
he gave his people to:

his servants dear, I say,  
and there abide away:

in our most low degree,  
in safety set us free:

PSALM CXXXVII. CXXXVIII. CXXXIX.

45 Who doth all flesh with food  
Wherefore let God most good  
For certainly  
Both firm and sure

abundantly supply;  
be prais'd incessantly;  
his mercies dure  
eternally.

PSAL. CXXXVII. W. W.

**W**HEN we did sit in Babylon  
Then, in remembrance of Sion,  
2 We hang'd our harps and instruments  
For in that place men for their use  
3 Then they, to whom we pris'ners were,  
Now let us hear your Hebrew songs  
4 Alas! said we, who can once frame  
The praises of our loving God,  
5 But yet if I Jerusalem  
Then let my fingers quite forget  
6 And let my tongue within my mouth  
If I rejoice before I see  
7 Therefore, O Lord, remember now  
That Edom's sons against us made,  
8 Remember, Lord, their cruel words,  
They cry'd, Down, yea, down with it  
9 E'en so shalt thou, O Babylon,  
And happy shall that man be call'd  
10 Yea, blessed shall that man be call'd,  
And dasheth them in pieces small

the rivers round about,  
the tears for grief burst out.  
the willow-trees upon;  
had planted many one.

said to us tauntingly,  
and pleasant melody.  
his heavy heart to sing  
thus under a strange king?  
out of my heart let slide,  
the warbling harp to guide:  
be ty'd for ever fast,  
thy full deliv'rance past.

the curs'd noise and cry  
when they ras'd our city.  
when with a mighty sound  
unto the very ground;

at length to dust be brought:  
that our revenge hath wrought.  
that takes thy litt'e ones  
against the very stones.

PSAL. CXXXVIII. N.

**T**HREE will I praise with my whole heart,  
E'en in the presence of the gods  
2 Towards thy holy temple I  
And praised in my thankful mouth  
3 E'en for thy loving-kindness sake,  
For thou thy Name hast by thy word  
4 When I did call, thou heardest me,  
The power of increased strength  
5 Yea, all the kings on earth shall give  
For they of thy most holy mouth  
6 They of the ways of God the Lord  
Because the glory of the Lord  
7 The Lord is high, but yet he doth  
The proud he knows far off, and them  
8 Although in midst of trouble I  
Reviv'd by thee, for thou, O Lord,  
9 Upon the wrath of all my foes,  
By thy right hand: the Lord God will  
10 Thy mercies last for evermore;  
Forsake me not, who am the work

my Lord my God, always;  
I will advance thy praise.  
will look and worship thee;  
thy holy Name shall be:

and for thy truth withal;  
advanced over all.  
and thou hast made also  
within my soul to grow.

praise unto thee, O Lord;  
have heard the mighty word.  
in singing shall repeat;  
is so exceeding great.

the lowly man respect:  
with scorn he doth reject.  
do walk, yet shall I stand  
wilt stretch out thy right hand  
and saved shall I be  
perform his work to me.  
Lord, do me not forsake:  
which thy own hand did make.

PSAL. CXXXIX. N.

**O** Lord, thou hast me try'd and known,  
My rising up and thoughts far off

my sitting down dost know;  
thou understand'st also.



PSALM CXL.

2 My path, yea, and my bed likewise,  
And by familiar custom art

3 No word is my tongue, O Lord,  
Thou hast beset me round about

4 Such knowledge is too wonderful,  
It is so high, that I unto

5 From thy all-seeing Spirit then,  
Or whither shall I flee away

6 For, if to heav'n I do climb up,  
In hell, if I lie down below,

7 Yea, let me take the morning wings,  
E'en in the very utmost parts,

8 Yet certainly there also shall  
And thy right hand shall hold me fast

9 Or if I say, The darkness shall  
E'en then the night that is most dark  
10 The darkness hideth not from thee,  
To thee the darkness and the light

thou art about always;  
acquainted with my ways:

that is not known to thee;  
and laid thy hand on me.  
and past my skill to gain:  
the same cannot attain.

Lord, whither shall I go?  
from thy presence also?  
lo, thou art present there;  
e'en there thou dost appear:

and let me go and dwell  
where flowing seas do swell;  
thy hand me lead and guide,  
and make me to abide:

shroud me quite from thy sight;  
about me shall be light;  
but night doth shine as day;  
are both alike away.

*The Second Part.*

11 For thou possessed hast my reins,  
Within my mother's womb, when I  
12 Thee will I praise; made fearfully  
Thy works are marvellous, right well

13 My bones they are not hid from thee,  
I have been made, and in the earth

14 When I was formless, then thy eye  
Were all my members written, and

15 The thoughts therefore of thee, O God,  
And of them all how very great

16 If I should count them, lo, their sum  
And, whensoever I awake,

17 The wicked and ungodly thou  
Therefore now, all ye bloody men,  
18 These are the men, O Lord, who speak  
And take thy Name in vain, because

19 Hate I not them that hate thee, Lord,  
Am I not grieved with all those

20 I hate them with a perfect hate  
Try me, O God, and know my heart,

21 Consider, Lord, if wickedness  
And in thy way, O God my guide,

and thou didst cover me  
was there inclosed by thee.  
and wond'rously I am:  
my soul doth know the same;

although in secret place  
beneath I shaped was.  
saw me; for in thy book  
nought after fashion took.

how dear are they to me!  
the endless numbers be!  
more than the sand they beg  
I present am with thee.

most certainly wilt slay:  
depart from me away.  
most wickedly of thee,  
thine enemies they be.

and that in earnest wise?  
that up against thee rise?  
e'en as my utter foes.  
my thoughts prove and disclose

in me there any be:  
for ever lead thou me.

PSALM CXL. N.

**L**ORD, save me from the evil man,  
And from all those also who do

2 Who evermore on me make war,  
Like serpents, underneath their lips

3 Keep me, O Lord, from wicked hands;  
Free from the cruel man, that means

and from his pride and spite,  
in violence delight:  
their tongues, lo, they have what  
is adders poison set.

preserve me to abide  
to cause my steps to slide.

PSALM CXLI. CXLI.

4 The proud have laid a snare for me,  
With cords in my path-way, and gins  
5 Therefore I said unto the Lord,  
Hear me therefore, O hear the voice  
6 O Lord my God, thou only art  
My head in day of battle hath  
7 Let not, O Lord, the wicked have  
Perform not his ill thought, lest he  
8 Of them that compass me about,  
Lord, let the mischief of their lips  
9 Let coals fall on them, let them be  
And in deep pit, that never they  
10 For no backbiters shall on earth  
And evil to destruction still  
11 I know the Lord th' afflicted will  
The just shall praise thy Name, and shall

and they have spread a net  
for me also have set.  
Thou art my God alone;  
wherewith I pray and moan  
the strength that saveth me;  
been cover'd still by thee,  
the end of his desire;  
with pride be set on fire.  
the chiefest of them all,  
upon their own heads fall  
cast in consuming flame,  
may rise out of the same.  
be set in stable plight:  
shall hunt the cruel wight.  
revenge, and judge the poor;  
dwell with thee evermore.

PSAL CXLI. N.

O Lord, upon thee do I call,  
And hearken thou unto my voice  
2 As incense let my pray'rs still be  
And the uplifting of my hands  
3 For guiding of my mouth, O Lord,  
And also of my moving lips,  
4 That I should wicked works commit  
With ill men of their delicates,  
5 But let the righteous smite me, Lord,  
Let him reprove me, and the same  
6 Such smiting shall not break my head,  
When I shall in their misery  
7 And when in stony places down  
Then shall they hear my words, because  
8 Our bones about the pit's mouth are  
As when one breaketh and doth hew  
9 But, O my Lord and God, my eyes  
In thee is all my trust, let not  
10 Keep and preserve me from the snare  
And from the gins of wicked men,  
11 The wicked into their own nets  
While I do by thy help escape

then haste thee unto me,  
when I do cry to thee.  
directed in thine eyes,  
an evening sacrifice.  
set thou a watch before;  
O Lord, keep thou the door.  
incline thou not my heart;  
Lord, let me eat no part.  
for that is good for me;  
a precious oil shall be.  
the time shall shortly fall  
make prayers for them all,  
their judges shall be cast,  
they have a pleasant taste,  
all scattered, and found  
the wood upon the ground.  
do look up unto thee;  
my soul forsaken be,  
which they for me have laid,  
whereof I am afraid,  
together let them fall,  
the danger of them all.

PSAL CXLI. N.

UNTO the Lord God with my voice  
And with my strained voice unto  
2 My meditation in his sight  
And in the presence of the Lord  
3 Although perplexed was my soul  
In way, where I did walk, a snare  
4 I look'd and view'd on my right hand,  
All refuge failed me, and for

I did send out my cry,  
the Lord God prayed I.  
to pour I did not spare;  
my trouble did declare,  
my path was known to thee:  
they slyly laid for me,  
but none there would me know;  
my soul none care did shew.

PSALM CXLIII. CXLIV.

5 Then cried I to thee, and said,  
And, in the land of the living,  
6 Hear now my cry, for I am brought  
From them that do me persecute,  
7 That I may praise thy Name, my soul  
When thou art good to me, the just

O Lord, my hope thou art,  
my portion and my part.  
full low, deliver me  
for me too strong they be.  
from prison, Lord, bring out  
shall compass me about.

PSALM CXLIII. N.

**L**ORD, hear my pray'r and my complaint,  
And in thy native truth and in  
2 In judgement with thy servant, Lord,  
For justify'd be in thy sight  
3 The enemy pursu'd my soul,  
And laid me in the dark, like them  
4 Therefore my spirit in me is  
My heart within me is also  
5 Yet I record time past, and on  
Yea, I do muse upon the works  
6 To thee, O Lord my God, do I  
My soul desireth after thee,  
7 Hear me with speed, my spirit fails,  
Be like to them that in the pit  
8 Let me thy loving-kindness in  
For in thee is my trust, shew me  
9 For unto thee I lift my soul,  
From all mine enemies, for I  
10 Teach me to do thy will, for thou,  
Let thy good Spirit to the land  
11 For thy Name's sake, with quick'ning grace  
And out of trouble bring my soul,  
12 And of thy mercy slay my foes,  
That do oppress my soul, for I

which I do make to thee;  
thy justice answer me.  
O enter not at all;  
not one that liveth shall.  
my life to ground hath thrown;  
that are to grave gone down;  
in great perplexity,  
afflicted grievously.  
thy works I meditate,  
that thy hands have create.  
stretch forth my craving hands;  
as do the thirsty lands.  
hide not thy face, lest I  
sink down, and there do lie.  
the morning hear and know;  
the way that I should go.  
O Lord, deliver me  
have hid myself with thee.  
thou, art my God alway;  
of mercy me convey.  
alive do thou me make;  
e'en for thy justice sake:  
let them destroyed be  
a servant am to thee.

PSALM CXLIV. N.

**B**LESS'D be the Lord my strength, that doth  
The Lord that doth my fingers frame  
2 He is my hope, my fort and tow'r,  
In him I trust, my people he  
3 O Lord, what thing is man, that him  
Or son of man, that upon him  
4 Man is but like to vanity,  
As fleeting shade. Bow down, O Lord,  
5 The mountains touch, and they shall smoke;  
And scatter them; thine arrows shoot,  
6 Send down thy hand from heav'n above;  
Take me from waters great, from hand  
7 Whose subtle mouth of vanity  
And their right hand is a right hand  
8 A new song will I sing to thee,  
And on a ten-string'd lute also

to instruct my hands to fight,  
to battle by his might.  
deliverer and shield,  
subdues to me to yield.  
thou dost so highly prize;  
thou thinkest in such wise!  
so pass his days to end  
the heav'ns, and thence descend.  
cast forth thy lightnings flame  
consume them with the same.  
O Lord, deliver me;  
of strangers set me free;  
with flatter'ing words doth treat,  
of falsehood and deceit.  
O God the Lord most high,  
praise thee most joyfully.

PSALM CXLV. CXLVI.

9 Even he it is that only gives  
Unto his servant David help  
10 From strangers hand me save and shield,  
And their right hand is a right hand

11 That so our sons may be as plants,  
Our daughters as carved corner-stones,  
12 Our garners full, and plenty may  
Our sheep bring thousands in our streets,

13 Our oxen be to labour strong,  
No goings out there be, nor cries

14 The people happy are that with  
Yea, blessed all the people are,

deliverance to kings:  
from hurtful sword he brings:  
whose mouth talks vanity,  
of guile and subtlety.

which growing youth doth rear;  
like to a palace fair:  
of sundry sorts be found;  
ten thousands may abound:

that none may us invade:  
within our streets be made.  
such blessings great are stor'd;  
whose God is God the Lord.

PSAL. CXLV. N.

**T**HREE will I laud, my God and King,  
For ever will I praise the same,  
2 Great is the Lord, most worthy praise,  
From race to race they shall thy works

3 I of thy glorious majesty  
And meditate upon thy works  
4 And they shall of thy pow'r and of  
And I to publish all abroad

5 And they into the mention shall  
And I aloud thy righteousness  
6 The Lord our God most gracious is  
Of great abounding mercy, and

7 Yea, good to all, and all his works  
Lo, all thy works do praise thee, Lord,  
8 Thy saints do bless thee, and they do  
And blaze thy pow'r, to cause the sons

and bless thy Name alway,  
and bless thee day by day.  
his greatness none can reach;  
praise, and thy power preach.

the beauty will record,  
most wonderful, O Lord:  
thy faithful acts declare;  
thy greatness will not spare:  
break of thy goodness great,  
in singing will repeat.  
and merciful also,  
to anger he is slow:

his mercy doth exceed:  
and honour thee in deed.  
thy kingdom's glory shew,  
of men the same to know:

*The Second Part.*

9 And of thy kingdoms majesty  
Thy kingdom, Lord, a kingdom is  
10 And thy dominion through each age  
The Lord upholdeth them that fall

11 The eyes of all do wait on thee,  
And thou to each sufficing food  
12 Thou openest thy plenteous hand,  
All things whatever that do live

13 The Lord is just in all his ways,  
And he is high all those that do  
14 He the desires of all them  
And he will hear them when they cry,

15 The Lord preserves all those to him  
But he all them that wicked are  
16 My thankful mouth shall gladly speak  
All flesh to praise his holy Name

do spread the glorious praise;  
that doth endure alway;  
endures without decay:  
their sliding he doth stay.

thou dost them all relieve,  
in season due dost give.  
and bounteously dost fill  
with gifts of thy good-will.

his works are holy all,  
in truth upon him call:  
that fear him will fulfil,  
and save them all he will.

that bear a loving heart;  
will utterly subvert.  
the praises of the Lord:  
for ever shall accord.

PSAL. CXLVI. J. H.

**M**Y soul, praise thou the Lord alway; my God I will confess;  
While breath and life prolong my days, my tongue no time shall cense.  
2 Trust

PSALM CXLVII.

2 Trust not in worldly princes then,  
Nor in the sons of mortal men,  
3 For why? their breath doth soon depart,  
And then the counsels of their heart  
4 Blessed and happy are all they  
And he whose hope doth not decay,  
5 Who made the earth and waters deep,  
Who doth his word and promise keep  
6 With right always doth he proceed  
The poor and hungry he doth feed,  
7 The Lord doth send the blind their sight,  
He loveth all that are upright,  
8 He doth defend the fatherless  
He frees the widow from distress,  
9 The Lord thy God eternally,  
In time of all posterity

though they abound in weakness;  
in whom there is no health.  
to earth anon they fall,  
decay and perish all.  
whom Jacob's God doth aid,  
but on the Lord is staid:  
the heav'n's most high withal;  
in truth, and ever shall.  
for such as suffer wrong;  
and loose the fetters strong.  
the lame to limbs restore:  
and just men evermore.  
and strangers sad in heart:  
and ill men's ways subvert.  
O Sion, still shall reign,  
for ever to remain.

PSALM CXLVII. N.

**P**RAISE ye the Lord, for it is good  
For it is pleasant, and to praise  
2 The Lord his own Jerusalem  
And the dispers'd of Israel  
3 He heals the broken in their heart,  
He counts the number of the stars,  
4 Great is the Lord, great is his pow'r,  
The Lord relieves the meek, and throws  
5 Sing unto God the Lord with praise,  
And to our God upon the harp  
6 He covers heav'n with clouds, and for  
And on the mountains he doth make  
7 He gives to beasts their food, and to  
His pleasure not in strength of horse  
8 But in all those that do him fear  
And such as do attend upon

unto our God to sing;  
it is a comely thing:  
he buildeth up alone,  
doth gather into one.  
their sores up doth he bind;  
and names them in their kind,  
his wisdom infinite:  
to ground the wicked wight.  
unto the Lord rejoice;  
advance your singing voice.  
the earth prepareth rain,  
the grass to grow again:  
young ravens when they cry:  
nor in man's legs doth lie:  
the Lord hath his delight,  
his mercies shining light.

*The Second Part.*

9 O praise the Lord, Jerusalem;  
For he the bars hath forged strong,  
10 Thy children in thee he hath bless'd,  
Doth settle peace, and with the flour  
11 And his command likewise upon  
Also his word with speedy course  
12 He giveth snow like wool, and frost  
Like morsels casts his ice: the cold  
13 He sendeth forth his mighty word,  
His wind he makes to blow, and then  
14 The doctrine of his holy word  
His statutes and his judgements he  
15 With any nation hath he not  
His secret judgements: ye, therefore,

thy God, O Sion, praise:  
wherewith thy gates he stays:  
and in thy borders he  
of wheat he filleth thee:  
the earth he sendeth out;  
doth swiftly run about.  
like ashes scatters wide;  
thereof who can abide?  
and melteth them again:  
the waters flow amain:  
to Jacob he doth shew;  
gives Israel to know.  
so dealt, nor have they known  
praise ye the Lord alone.

PSAL.



PSALM CXLVIII. CXLIX.

PSAL. CXLVIII. J. H.

**G**IVE land unto the Lord  
Praise him in deed and word  
And also ye,  
Armies royal,

2 Praise him, both moon and sun,  
The same of you be done,  
And ye no less,  
Clouds of the air,

3 For at his word they were  
At his voice did appear  
Which he set fast;  
A law and trade

4 Extol and praise God's Name  
All deeps, do ye the same,  
The same do ye,  
And storms, that blow

5 The hills and mountains all,  
The cedars great and tall,  
Beasts and cattle,  
And worms creeping,

6 All kings, both great and small,  
Princes and judges all,  
Exalt his Name:  
Old men and babes,

7 For his Name shall we prove  
Whose praise is far above  
For sure he shall  
The horn of his,

8 His saints shall all forth tell  
The sons of Israel,  
And also they,  
His words fulfil

from heav'n that is so high;  
above the starry sky:  
his angels all,  
praise joyfully.

which are so clear and bright;  
ye glitt'ring stars of light:  
ye heavens fair,  
his praise express:

all formed as we see,  
all things in their degree,  
to them he made  
always to last.

on earth, ye dragons fell;  
for it becomes you well:  
fire, hail, ice, snow,  
at his decree.

and trees that fruitful are,  
his worthy praise declare:  
yea, birds of wing,  
that on earth dwell.

with all their pompous train;  
that in the world remain,  
young men and maids,  
do ye the same.

to be most excellent,  
the earth and firmament;  
exalt with bliss  
and help them all.

his praise and worthiness,  
each one both more and less;  
that with good-will  
and him obey.

PSAL. CXLIX. N.

**S**ING ye unto the Lord our God  
And let the praise of him be heard

2 Let Israel rejoice in God,  
And let the seed of Sion be

3 Let them sound praise with voice of lute  
And with the timbrel and the harp

4 For why? the Lord his pleasure all  
And by deliv'rance he will raise

5 With glory and with honour now  
Aloud upon their beds also

6 And in their mouths let be the high  
And in their hands likewise a sharp

7 To plague the heathen, and correct  
To bind their stately kings in chains,

8 To execute on them the doom  
This honour all his saints shall have:

a new rejoicing song,  
his holy saints among,  
and praises to him sing,  
most joyful in their King.

unto his holy Name,  
sing praises to the same,  
hath in his people set,  
the meek to glory great.

let all his saints rejoice;  
advance their singing voices  
praises of God the Lord,  
and a two-edged sword:

the people with their hands;  
their lords in iron bands;  
that written was before:  
praise ye the Lord therefore?

PSALM CL.

PSAL. CL. N.

**Y**IELD unto God, the mighty Lord,  
And in the firmament of his  
a Advance his Name, and praise him in  
According to his excellence

3 His praises with the princely noise  
Praise him upon the viol, and  
4 Praise him with timbrel and with lute,  
With sounding cymbals praise ye him,

5 Whatever hath the benefit  
To praise his great and holy Name

praise in his holiness,  
great pow'r praise him no less.  
his mighty acts always;  
and greatness give him praise.

of sounding trumpets blow;  
upon the harp also;  
organs and virginals,  
praise him with loud cymbals.

of breathing, praise the Lord's  
agree with one accord!

THE END OF THE PSALMS.

*Veni, Creator. Te Deum.*

VENI, CREATOR

**C**OME, Holy Ghost, eternal God,  
Both from the Father and the Son,  
2 Visit our minds, and into us  
That for all truth and godliness

3 Thou art the very Comforter  
The heav'nly gift of God most high,  
4 The fountain and the living spring  
The fire so bright, the love so sweet,

5 Thou in thy gifts art manifold,  
In faithful hearts writing thy law,  
6 According to thy promise made,  
That through thy help the praise of God

7 O Holy Ghost, into our souls  
Inflame our hearts with fervent love  
8 Our weakness strengthen and confirm,  
That neither devil, world, nor flesh,

9 Our enemies put far from us,  
Peace in our hearts with God and man,  
10 And grant, O Lord, that, thou being  
We may escape the snares of sin,

11 To us such plenty of thy grace,  
That thou may'st be our Comforter  
12 Of strife and of dissention, Lord,  
Tie fast the knots of peace and love

13 Grant us, O Lord, through thee to know  
That of his dear beloved Son  
14 And that with perfect faith also  
The Spirit of them both alway,

proceeding from above,  
the God of peace and love;  
thy heav'nly grace inspire,  
we may have true desire.

in all grief and distress,  
which no tongue can express;  
of joy celestial,  
and unction spiritual.

(stand  
whereby Christ's church doth  
the finger of God's hand.  
thou givest speech with grace;  
may sound in ev'ry place.

send down thy heav'nly light,  
to serve God day and night,  
which feeble is and frail,  
against us may prevail:

and help us to obtain  
the best and truest gain:  
our leader and our guide,  
and never from thee slide.

good Lord, grant, we thee pray,  
at the last dreadful day,  
do thou dissolve the bands;  
throughout all Christian lands,

the Father of all might;  
we may attain the sight:  
we may acknowledge thee  
one God in persons three,

*The Song of St. Ambrose, called Te Deum.*

**W**E praise thee, God, and thee confess  
And, as eternal Father, all

2 To thee all angels cry, the heav'n's  
To thee incessantly do cry

3 O holy, holy, holy, Lord,  
Through heav'n and earth thy praise is spread

4 Th' apostles glorious company  
The propheis goodly fellowship

5 The noble and victorious host  
The holy church throughout the world

6 Father of endless majesty  
And Christ thy honourable, true,

7 The Holy Ghost, the Comforter;  
O Christ, and of the Father art

8 When sinful man's decay in hand  
To be inclos'd in virgin's womb

9 When thou of death hadst overcome  
Heav'n's kingdom thou didst open set

the only Lord to be:  
the earth doth worship thee,  
and all the pow'rs therein;  
cherub and seraphin,

of sabaoth Lord the God;  
and glory all abroad.  
yield praises unto thee;  
praise thee incessantly:

of martyrs sound thy praise;  
acknowledge thee always:  
they do acknowledge thee,  
and only, Son to be;

of glory thou art King,  
the Son everlasting,  
thou tookest to restore,  
thou didst not, Lord, abhor,

the sharpness through thy might;  
to each believing wight.

## *Benedictus. Magnificat.*

20 In glory of the Father thou We trust that thou shalt come our Judge,	dost sit on God's right hand: our cause to understand.
21 Lord, help thy servants, whom thou hast And in eternal glory set	bought with thy precious blood, them with thy saints most good.
22 O Lord, do thou thy people save, Lord, govern them, we pray thee, and	bless thine inheritance: for ever them advance.
23 We magnify thee day by day, And to adore thy holy Name:	always world without end; vouchsafe us to defend
24 From sin this day: have mercy, Lord, And on us, as we trust in thee,	have mercy, on us all; Lord, let thy mercy fall.
25 O Lord, I have reposed all Therefore let no confounding shame	my confidence in thee; my portion ever be.

### *The Song of Zacharias, called Benedictus.*

<b>T</b> HE only Lord of Israel For, through his visitation and	be praised evermore; his mercy kept in store,
2 His people now he hath redeem'd And spread abroad his saving health	that long have been in thrall, upon his servants all.
3 In David's house, his servant true And also his anointed king,	according to his mind, as we in Scripture find;
4 As by his holy prophets all The which were, since the world began,	he often did declare, his ways for to prepare.
5 That we might be delivered E'en from the hands of enemies,	from those that make debate, and all that do us hate.
6 The mercy which he promised And think upon his cov'nant made	our fathers to fulfil, according to his will:
7 And also to perform the oath To Abraham, our father dear,	which he before had sworn for us that were forlorn:
8 That he would give himself for us, Out of the hands of all our foes,	and us from bondage bring, to serve our heav'nly King:
9 And that without all kind of fear, And likewise for to lead our lives	also in righteousness, in stedfast holiness,
10 And thou, O child, which now art born, Shall prophet of the Highest be,	and of the Lord elect, his way for to direct.
11 For thou shalt go before his face And also for to teach his will	for to prepare his ways, and pleasure all thy days:
12 To give them knowledge how that their And that remission of their sins	salvation now is near, is through his mercy dear:
13 Whereby the day-spring from on high To give light unto them that sat	descended from his seat, in darkness very great:
14 To lighten those that shadow'd be And also for to guide our feet	with death, and are oppress'd, the way to peace and rest.

### *The Song of the blessed Virgin Mary, called Magnificat.*

<b>M</b> Y soul doth magnify the Lord, Rejoiceth in the Lord my God,	my spirit evermore who is my Saviour.
2 And why? because he did regard The low estate of his handmaid,	and had respect unto and let the mighty go.
3 For now, behold, all nations and From this time forth for evermore	the generations all shall me sight blessed call:

4 Because

## *Nunc dimittis. The Apostles Creed.*

4 Because he hath me magnify'd,  
Whose Name be ever sanctify'd  
5 For with his mercy and his grace  
Throughout the generations all  
6 He shew'd strength with his mighty arm,  
With all imaginations that  
7 He hath put down the mighty ones  
And did exalt the meek in heart,  
8 The hungry he replenished  
And, through his pow'r, he made the rich  
9 And, calling to remembrance his  
Hath holpen up most graciously  
10 According to his promise made  
And to his seed successively,

who is the Lord of might,  
and praised day and night.  
all men he doth inflame,  
that fear his holy Name.  
and made the proud to start,  
were in their wicked heart.  
from their supernal seat,  
e'en from their low estate:  
with all things that were good,  
oft-times to want their food:  
great mercy very well,  
his servant Israel,  
to Abraham before,  
to stand for evermore.

### *The Song of Simeon, called Nunc dimittis.*

**O** Lord my God, because my heart  
My Lord and Saviour to behold  
2 The joy and health of all mankind,  
Who now is come into the world  
3 Then suffer, Lord, thy servant now  
According to thy holy word,  
4 Because my eyes, which thou hast made  
Have now beheld thy saving health,  
5 Whom thou hast mercifully set,  
In open sight and visible  
6 The Gentiles to illuminate,  
Also to be the glory of

hath longed earnestly  
and see before I die:  
desired long before;  
lost man for to restore.  
in peace for to depart,  
which doth rejoice my heart;  
to give my body light,  
which is the Lord of might:  
of thy abundant grace,  
before all people's face;  
who do in darkness dwell,  
thy people Israel.

### *The Apostles Creed, or the Articles of the Christian Faith.*

**A**LL my belief and confidence  
The Father who all things hath made,  
2 The heav'n's and firmament likewise,  
The earth and all that is therein,  
3 And in like manner I believe  
Co-equal with the Deity,  
4 Conceived by the Holy Ghost,  
And of his mother Mary born,  
5 Because mankind to Satan was  
He came and offered up himself  
6 And suffering most grievous pain,  
Was crucify'd upon the cross,  
7 And so he died in the flesh,  
His body then was buried,  
8 His soul did after this descend  
A dread to wicked spirits, but  
9 And on the third day of his death  
That so he might be glorify'd,  
10 Ascending up above the heav'n's,  
On God's right hand, his Father dear,

is in the Lord of might,  
the day and also night,  
and also ev'ry star,  
which pass man's reason far.  
in Christ our Lord, his Son,  
and man in flesh and bone:  
his word doth me assure;  
yet she a virgin pure.  
for sin in bond and thrall,  
to death to save us all;  
then Pilate being judge,  
and thereat did not grudge.  
but quick'ned by the spirit,  
that we might life inherit  
into the lower parts;  
joy unto faithful hearts.  
he rose to life again,  
and freed from grief and pain.  
to sit in glory still  
according to his will;



## *The Lord's Prayer. The Ten Commandments.*

11 Until the day of judgement, when  
With angels pow'r, though of that day  
12 To judge all people righteously,  
The living and the dead also,

13 And in the Holy Ghost also,  
In Trinity the third person,  
14 The Catholic and holy church,  
And Holy Scripture doth allow,

15 And also I do trust to have,  
Release and pardon of my sins,  
16 What time all flesh shall rise again  
And see him with their outward eyes,

17 Then shall our Saviour Jesus Christ  
That he may give eternal life  
18 Within his realm celestial  
With all his holy company

19 Who serve the Lord omnipotent,  
To whom be all dominion and

he shall return again  
we ignorant remain,  
whom he hath dearly bought,  
whom he hath made of nought.

author of purity,  
believe I steadfastly;  
that God's word doth maintain,  
which Satan doth disdain.

by Jesus Christ his death,  
and that only by faith:  
before the Lord of might,  
which now do give them light.

the sheep and goats divide,  
to those whom he hath try'd;  
in glory for to rest,  
of saints and angels bless'd,

and him always adore:  
all praise for evermore.

### *The Lord's Prayer, or Pater-noster.*

**O**UR Father, which in heav'n art,  
Thy kingdom come, thy will be done  
2 In heav'n is. Give us, O Lord,  
As we forgive our debtors, so

3 Into temptation lead us not,  
For kingdom, pow'r, and glory, are

Lord, hallow'd be thy Name;  
in earth, e'en as the same  
our daily bread this day;  
forgive our debts we pray.

from evil keep us free:  
thine to eternity.

### *The Ten Commandments of God. Exod. xx. W. W.*

**H**EAR, Israel, and what I say  
I am the Lord thy God, that brought  
2 E'en from the house wherein thou didst  
None other gods at all before

3 No manner of grav'n image shalt  
Nor any other figure else

4 Of any thing in heav'n above,  
Nor in the waters under earth,

5 Nor shalt them serve; the Lord thy God  
Who punisheth the parents faults,

6 Upon the children that me hate;  
To thousands of such as me love,

7 The Name thou of the Lord thy God  
For him that takes his Name in vain

8 Remember that thou holy keep  
Six days thou labour shalt, and do

9 The Lord thy God the sev'nth hath set  
Nor work then shalt thou do in it

10 Thy daughter, servant, nor thy maid,  
Nor stranger that within thy gates

11 For, in six days, God heav'n and earth  
And, after that, his rest he did

give heed to understand:  
thee out of Egypt land;  
in thralldom live a slave:  
my presence shalt thou have.

thou make at all to thee;  
shall counterfeited be.  
nor in the earth below,  
to them thou shalt not bow,

a jealous God is he,  
to third and fourth degree,  
and mercy doth display  
and my commands obey.

in vain shalt never use;  
he never will excuse.  
the sacred Sabbath-day;  
thy needful works alway

for thee to rest upon,  
thyself, nor yet thy son,  
thy ox, nor yet thy ass,  
hath his abiding-place:

and all therein did make;  
upon the sev'nth day take.

12 Wherefore

*Prayer before Sermon. Thanksgiving after Lord's Supper.*

12 Wherefore be bless'd the day that he  
And sacred to himself alone  
13 Give honour to thy parents, that  
Upon the land, the which the Lord  
14 Thou shalt no murder do: nor shalt  
Thou shalt not steal: nor witness false  
15 Thou shalt not covet house, that to  
Nor covet shalt in having of  
16 Nor his man-servant, nor his maid,  
Nor any other thing that to

for resting did ordain,  
appointed to remain.  
prolong'd thy days may be  
thy God hath given thee.  
commit adultery.  
against thy neighbour be.  
thy neighbour doth belong;  
his wife to do him wrong,  
nor ox nor ass of his,  
thy neighbour proper is.

*The Petition.*

1 Thy Spirit grant to us, O Lord;  
And cause us all with one accord  
2 For of ourselves no strength we have  
Thy might therefore, O Christ, we crave,  
3 Lord, for thy Name's sake grant us this,  
Of thee to speed how can we miss,  
4 To thee for evermore be praise  
And with the Holy Ghost always,

to keep these laws our hearts restore;  
to magnify thy Name therefore:  
to keep these laws after thy will:  
that we in thee may them fulfil.  
thou art our strength, O Saviour Christ;  
in whom our treasure doth consist?  
with the Father in each respect,  
the Comforter of thine elect.

*A Prayer to the Holy Ghost, to be sung before the Sermon.*

COME, Holy Spirit, God of might,  
Teach us to know thy word aright,  
2 O Holy Ghost, visit our land,  
Against all sin and wickedness,  
3 O Lord, preserve our king, and bless  
Be stedfast in the Gospel of  
4 O Lord, that giv'st thy holy word,  
That in the same we may accord,  
5 O Holy Spirit, guide aright  
That thou by them may'st cut down sin,  
6 Depart not from thy pastors pure,  
Who break to us the bread of life,  
7 Blessed Spirit of truth, keep us  
Keep us from sects and errors all,  
8 Convert all those that are our foes,  
That they and we may all agree,  
9 True faith in us, O Lord, increase,  
That man and wife may live in peace,  
10 In our time give thy peace, O Lord,  
And teach them all thy word, that they

the Comforter of all,  
that we may never fall.  
defend us with thy shield:  
Lord, help us win the field.  
his council, that they may  
our Saviour Christ alway.  
send preachers plentifully,  
and therein live and die.  
the preachers of thy word,  
as it were with a sword,  
but aid them at their need,  
whereon our souls do feed.  
in peace and unity,  
and from all heresy.  
and bring them to thy light,  
and praise thee day and night.  
and let love so abound,  
and all about us round.  
to nations far and nigh;  
may sing to thee most high.

*A Thanksgiving after the receiving of the Lord's Supper.*

THE Lord be thanked for his gifts  
That he doth shew unto his saints:  
2 Our tongues cannot so praise the Lord  
Our hearts cannot of him so think  
3 His benefits they be so great  
That at our hands a recompence

and mercies evermore  
to him be laud therefore.  
as he doth right deserve;  
as he doth us preserve:  
to us, who are but sin,  
he cannot hope to win.

*A Thanksgiving after receiving the Lord's Supper.*

4 O sinful man, that thou should'st have  
Who dost deserve most worthily  
5 Nought else but sin and wretchedness  
And stubbornly against the Lord  
6 The sun, that in the firmament  
Doth shew itself more clear and pure  
7 The heav'n above and all therein  
They serve the Lord in their estate,  
8 They do not strive for mastership,  
But serve the Lord, and do his will;  
9 Also the earth and all therein  
Observing the Creator's will  
10 The sea and all that is therein  
Spirits beneath do tremble all,  
11 But we, alas! for whom all these  
Do not so know or love the Lord  
12 A law he gave us, for to know  
He would us good, but we would not  
13 Not one of us that seeketh out  
Nor doth the thing that might us lead  
14 Thus are we all his enemies,  
And he again of his good-will  
15 Therefore when remedy was none  
The Son of God our flesh did take  
16 And all the law of God the Lord  
And, for our sins, upon the cross  
17 And that we never should forget  
A sign he left our eyes to tell  
18 In bread and wine here visible  
His mercies great thou may'st record,  
19 As once the corn did live and grow,  
And threshed out with many stripes,  
20 And as the mill with violence  
And make it like to earthly dust,  
21 And as the oven with fire hot  
And all this done, as I have said,  
22 So was the Lord in his ripe age  
His soul he gave to torments great,  
23 Because that he to us might be  
With much reproach and troubles great  
24 And as the grapes in pleasant time  
And plucked down when they be ripe,  
25 Because the juice that in them is  
We might receive, and joyful be  
26 So was the blood of Christ press'd out,  
The juice thereof doth save all those  
27 And as the corns by unity  
So is the Lord and his whole church,  
28 As many grapes make but one wine,  
In faith and love in Christ above,

such mercies of the Lord,  
of him to be abhorr'd!  
doth rest within our hearts;  
we daily act our parts.  
is set for us a light,  
than we be in his sight.  
more holy are than we;  
each one in his degree:  
nor light their office set,  
there's nothing can them let.  
of God doth stand in awe,  
by skilful nature's law.  
doth bend when God doth beck;  
and fear his wrathful check:  
were made them for to rule,  
as doth the ox or mule.  
what was his holy will:  
avoid the thing that's ill.  
the Lord of life to please,  
to Christ and quiet ease.  
we can it not deny;  
would not that we should die.  
to bring us unto life,  
to end our mortal strife.  
he fully did obey;  
his blood our debts did pay.  
what good for us he wrought,  
that he our bodies bought.  
unto thy eyes and taste,  
if that his grace thou hast,  
and was cut down with scythe,  
out of his husk to drive;  
did tear it out so small,  
not sparing it at all;  
doth close it up with heat,  
that it should be our meat:  
cut down by cruel death;  
and yielded up his breath.  
an everlasting bread,  
on earth his life he led.  
are pressed very sore,  
and let to grow no more;  
as comfortable drink  
when sorrows made us shrink:  
also with nails and spear;  
that rightly do him fear.  
into one loaf are knit;  
though he in heav'n do sit.  
so should we be but one  
and into Christ alone:

## *Humble Suit of a Sinner. Lamentation of a Sinner.*

29 Leading a life without all strife  
From envy and from malice both  
30 Which if we do, then we shall shew  
By faith in him to lead a life,  
31 And that we may so do indeed,  
Then after death we shall be sure

in quiet, rest, and peace;  
our hearts and tongues shall cease.  
that we his chosen be;  
as always willed he.

God send us all his grace:  
with him to have a place.

### *The humble Suit of a Sinner.*

O Lord, on whom I do depend,  
And, when thy will and pleasure is,  
2 Thou seest my sorrows what they are,  
And there is none that can remove  
3 But only thou whose aid I crave,  
To ease all those that come to thee  
4 And since thou seest my restless eyes,  
Attend unto my suit, O Lord,  
5 For sin hath so inclosed me  
That I am without remedy,  
6 For mortal man cannot release  
But only Christ, my Lord and God,  
7 Whose bloody wounds are yet to see,  
Yet do thy saints behold them all,  
8 Though sins do hinder me awhile,  
I shall enjoy the sight of him  
9 And, as thy angels and thy saints  
So trust I to possess that place,  
10 But while I live here in this vale  
Assist me ever with thy grace  
11 Lest that I tread the sinners path,  
To dwell with them in wickedness,  
12 Only thy grace must be my stay,  
For, if I fall, then of myself  
13 Wherefore this is yet once again  
To grant me pardon for my sin,  
14 Then shall my heart and tongue also  
And in thy church and house of saints

behold my careful heart:  
release me of my smart.  
my grief is known to thee;  
or take the same from me,  
whose mercy still is press'd  
for succour and for rest.  
my tears, and grievous groan,  
mark my complaint and moan:

and compass'd me about,  
if mercy help not out:  
or mitigate my pain,  
who for my sins was slain:

though not with mortal eye;  
and so I trust shall I.  
when thou shalt see it good,  
who shed for me his blood.

do now behold the same,  
with them to praise thy Name.  
where sinners do frequent,  
my sins still to lament:

and give them my consent  
whereto my nature's bent.  
let that with me remain;  
I cannot rise again.

my suit and my request,  
that I in thee may rest.  
be instruments of praise,  
sing psalms to thee always.

### *The Lamentation of a Sinner.*

O Lord, turn not thy face away  
Lamenting sore his sinful life,  
2 Which thou dost open wide to those  
O shut it not against me, Lord,  
3 O call me not to strict account  
For then I know right well, O Lord,  
4 I need not to confess my life,  
What I have been, and what I am,  
5 O Lord, thou know'st what things be past,  
Thou know'st also what is to come;  
6 Before the heav'n's and earth were made,  
As all things else that have been done

from him that lies prostrate,  
before thy mercy-gate;  
that do lament their sin:  
but let me enter in!

how I have lived here;  
most vile I shall appear.  
for surely thou canst tell;  
thou knowest very well,

also the things that be:  
nothing is hid from thee. (then,  
thou knew'st what things were  
among the sons of men.

### *The Lamentation of a Sinner.*

7 And can the things that I have done  
Ho, no, thou know'st them all, O Lord,  
8 Wherefore with tears I come to thee  
I'm as a child that hath done ill,

9 So come I to the throne of grace,  
Desiring mercy for my sin,  
10 O Lord, I need not to repeat  
For thou dost know before I ask

11 Mercy, good Lord, mercy I ask,  
For mercy, Lord, is all my suit;

be hidden from thee then?  
where they were done, and when,  
to beg and to intreat,  
and feareth to be beat:

where mercy doth abound,  
to heal my deadly wound.  
what I do beg or crave;  
the thing that I would have.

this is the total sum:  
O let thy mercy come!

### *Another.*

O Lord, in thee is all my trust,  
Refuse me not that am unjust,  
2 Behold, how I do still lament  
Shall I for them have punishment,

3 No, no, thy will is not so bent  
But, when in heart they do repent,  
4 To thee therefore still will I cry,  
Thy blood, O Lord, is not yet dry,

5 Haste thee, O Lord, therefore I pray,  
That, when this life shall pass away,  
6 Where thou dost reign eternally  
Where angels do incessantly

give ear unto my woeful cry;  
but cast on me thy heav'nly eye:  
my sins, wherein I do offend:  
since thee to please I do intend?

to deal with sinners in thine ire;  
with speed thou grantest their desire.  
to wash away my sinful crime:  
but that it may help me in time.

to pour on me thy gifts of grace,  
in heav'n with thee I may have place;  
with God, which once thee down did send;  
sing praise to thee world without end.

GLORIA



## GLORIA PATRI

### *Common Measure.*

**T**O Father, Son, and Holy Ghost,      immortal glory be;  
As was, and is, and shall be still,      to all eternity.

### *Another.*

To Father, Son, and Holy Ghost,      all glory be therefore;  
As in beginning was, is now,      and shall be evermore.

### *As the 25th Psalm.*

To God the Father, Son,      and Spirit, glory be;  
As was and is, and shall be so,      to all eternity.

### *As the 100th Psalm.*

To Father, Son, and Holy Ghost,      the God whom earth and heav'n adore,  
Be glory as it was of old,      is now, and shall be evermore.

### *Another.*

To Father, Son, and Holy Ghost,      all praise and glory be therefore;  
As in beginning was, is now,      and so shall be for evermore.

### *As the 104th Psalm.*

By angels in heav'n	of ev'ry degree,
And saints upon earth,	all praise be address'd
To God in three persons,	one God ever bless'd;
As it has been, now is,	and always shall be.

### *As the 113th Psalm.*

To Father, Son, and Holy Ghost,      the God whom heav'n's triumphant host  
And suff'ring saints on earth adore,      be glory, as in ages past,  
As now it is, and so shall last      when time itself shall be no more.

### *As the 148th Psalm.*

To God the Father, Son,	and Spirit ever bless'd,
Eternal Three in One,	all worship be address'd:
As heretofore	it was, is now,
And shall be so	for evermore.

### *As Veni, Creator.*

All glory to the Trinity	that is of mightiest most,
To God the living Father, and	the Son, and Holy Ghost;
As it hath been in all the time	that hath been heretofore;
As it is now, and so shall be	henceforth for evermore.

T H E E N D.

A  
Am  
Am  
Al

Be  
Ble  
Ble  
Beh  
Ble

Do

Ex

Gi  
Gr  
Gr  
Gr  
Gi  
Gi  
Gi

He  
He  
He  
He  
He  
He  
He  
He

In  
In  
In  
I  
I  
I  
I  
I  
J  
I

## *A Table of the whole Number of the Psalms.*

A.		Psal.	Psalm.	
A	ALL laud and praise with heart	30	It is a thing both good and meet	92
	All people, hearken and give ear	49	In God the Lord be glad and light,	100
	Attend, my people, to my law,	78	I mercy will and judgement sing,	101
	Among the princes, men of might,	82	In speechless silence do not hold,	109
	All people, that on earth do dwell,	100	I love the Lord, because the voice	116
B.			In trouble and in thrall	120
B	Be light and glad, in God rejoice,	81	I lift my eyes to Sion hill,	121
	Blessed are they that perfect are	119	I did in heart rejoice	122
	Blessed art thou that fearest God	128	L.	
	Behold and have regard,	134	Lord, in thy wrath reprove me not,	6
	Bless'd be the Lord my strength,	144	Lord, keep me, for I trust in thee,	16
C.			Lord, be my judge, and thou shalt see	26
C	Do not, O God, refrain thy tongue,	83	Lord, plead my cause against my foes	35
	Except the Lord the house doth	127	Like as the hart doth pant and bray	42
D.			Let God arise, and then his foes	68
D	Give to the Lord, ye potentates,	29	Lord, give thy judgements to the king	72
	Grudge not to see the wicked men	37	Lord, bow thine ear to my request,	86
E.	Great is the Lord, and with great	48	Lord God of health, the hope and stay	88
	God, save me for thy holy Name,	54	Lord, unto thee I make my moan,	130
E	Give praises unto God the Lord,	105	Lord, save me from the evil man,	140
	Give thanks unto the Lord our God,	107	Lord, hear my pray'r and my	143
F.	Give laud unto the Lord	148	M.	
	Help, Lord, for good and godly men	12	My Shepherd is the living Lord,	23
F	How long wilt thou forget me, Lord?	13	My heart doth take in hand	45
	Have mercy on me, Lord, after	51	My soul to God shall give good heed,	62
G.	Have mercy, Lord, on me, I pray,	56	My Lord, my God, in all distress	71
	Have mercy on us, Lord,	67	My soul, give praise unto the Lord,	103
G	How pleasant is thy dwelling-place,	84	My soul, praise the Lord,	104
	He that within the secret place	91	My soul, praise thou the Lord always	46
H.			N.	
H	Hear thou my pray'r, O Lord, and let	102	Not unto us, Lord, not to us,	115
	Incline thine ears, O Lord, and let	5	Now Israel	124
I.			O.	
I	In God the Lord I put my trust;	11	O Lord, how are my foes increas'd,	3
	In trouble and adversity	20	O God, thou art my righteousness,	4
J.	I lift my heart to thee,	25	O Lord my God, I put my trust	7
	I will give laud and honour both	34	O God our Lord, how wonderful	8
J	I said, I will look to my ways,	39	O Lord, give ear to my just cause,	17
	I waited long, and sought the Lord,	40	O God, my strength and fortitude,	18
K.	Judge and defend my cause, O Lord,	43	O Lord, how joyful is the king	21
	I with my voice to God did cry,	77	O God, my God, wherefore dost thou	22
			O Lord, I put my trust in thee,	31
			Our ears have heard our fathers tell	44
			O Lord, consider my distress,	51
				0

# *A Table of the Psalms.*

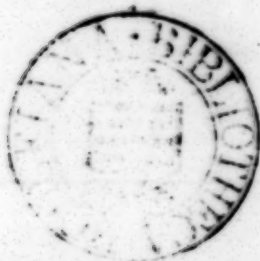
	Psal.		Psal.
O God, give ear, and speedily	55	The wicked by his works unjust	36
O Lord, thou didst us clean forsake,	60	The man is bless'd that doth provide	41
O God, my God, I early seek	63	The Lord is our defence and aid,	46
O Lord, unto my voice give ear,	64	The mighty God,	50
O God, to me take heed,	70	The God of gods, the Lord,	50
O God, the Gentiles do invade	79	The foolish man within his heart	53
O Lord, thou dost revenge all wrong,	94	Take pity for thy promise sake,	57
O come, let us lift up our voice,	95	Thy praise, O Lord, alone doth reign	65
O sing ye now unto the Lord	98	Truly the Lord is very good	73
O God, my heart prepared is,	108	To thee, O God, will we give thanks,	75
O all ye nations of the world,	117	To all that now in Judah dwell	76
O give ye thanks to God the Lord,	118	Thou Shepherd, that dost Isr'el keep,	80
O thou, that in the heav'ns dost	123	Thou hast been merciful indeed,	85
Oft they, now Israel may say,	129	That city shall full well endure,	87
O Lord, I am not put in mind,	131	To sing the mercies of the Lord	89
O what a happy thing it is	133	Thou, Lord, hast been our sure	90
O praise the Lord, praise ye his	135	The Lord doth reign and clothed is	93
O praise the Lord benign,	136	The Lord doth reign, for which the	97
O Lord, thou hast me try'd and	139	The Lord doth reign, although at it	99
O Lord, upon thee do I call,	141	The Lord did say unto my Lord,	110
		The man is bless'd that God doth	112
		Those that do place their	125
		Thee will I praise with my whole	138
		Thee will I laud, my God and King,	145
		U.	
		Unto the Lord God with my voice	142
		W.	
		Why did the Gentiles tumults raise?	2
		With heart and mouth to thee, O Lord	9
		What is the cause that thou, O Lord,	10
		Within thy tabernacle, Lord,	15
		Why dost thou, tyrant, boast abroad	52
		Why art thou, Lord, so long from us	74
		With heart I do accord	111
		When Israel by God's command	114
		When that the Lord	126
		When we did sit in Babylon	137
		Y.	
		Ye righteous, in the Lord rejoice,	33
		Ye people all, with one accord,	47
		Ye rulers, that are put in trust	58
		Ye men, on earth, in God rejoice,	66
		Ye children, which do serve the	113
		Yield unto God, the mighty Lord,	150

*These*

## *A Table of the Psalms.*

*These following are at the End of the Psalms.*

Veni, Creator.	The Lord's Prayer, or Pater-noster.
The Song of St. Ambrose, called Te Deum.	The Ten Commandments of God.
The Song of Zacharias, called Benedictus.	The Petition after them.
The Song of the blessed Virgin Mary, called Magnificat.	A Prayer to the Holy Ghost, to be sung before the Sermon.
The Song of Simeon, called Nunc dimittis.	A Thanksgiving after the receiving of the Lord's Supper.
The Apostles Creed, or the Articles of the Christian Faith.	The humble Suit of a Sinner.
	The Lamentation of a Sinner.
	Another.
	Gloria Patri.



THE END OF THE TABLE OF PSALMS.



Table of the Contents

1. Table of the Contents	1
2. Introduction	2
3. Chapter I	3
4. Chapter II	4
5. Chapter III	5
6. Chapter IV	6
7. Chapter V	7
8. Chapter VI	8
9. Chapter VII	9
10. Chapter VIII	10
11. Chapter IX	11
12. Chapter X	12
13. Chapter XI	13
14. Chapter XII	14
15. Chapter XIII	15
16. Chapter XIV	16
17. Chapter XV	17
18. Chapter XVI	18
19. Chapter XVII	19
20. Chapter XVIII	20
21. Chapter XIX	21
22. Chapter XX	22
23. Chapter XXI	23
24. Chapter XXII	24
25. Chapter XXIII	25
26. Chapter XXIV	26
27. Chapter XXV	27
28. Chapter XXVI	28
29. Chapter XXVII	29
30. Chapter XXVIII	30
31. Chapter XXIX	31
32. Chapter XXX	32
33. Chapter XXXI	33
34. Chapter XXXII	34
35. Chapter XXXIII	35
36. Chapter XXXIV	36
37. Chapter XXXV	37
38. Chapter XXXVI	38
39. Chapter XXXVII	39
40. Chapter XXXVIII	40
41. Chapter XXXIX	41
42. Chapter XL	42
43. Chapter XLI	43
44. Chapter XLII	44
45. Chapter XLIII	45
46. Chapter XLIV	46
47. Chapter XLV	47
48. Chapter XLVI	48
49. Chapter XLVII	49
50. Chapter XLVIII	50
51. Chapter XLIX	51
52. Chapter L	52
53. Chapter LI	53
54. Chapter LII	54
55. Chapter LIII	55
56. Chapter LIV	56
57. Chapter LV	57
58. Chapter LVI	58
59. Chapter LVII	59
60. Chapter LVIII	60
61. Chapter LIX	61
62. Chapter LX	62
63. Chapter LXI	63
64. Chapter LXII	64
65. Chapter LXIII	65
66. Chapter LXIV	66
67. Chapter LXV	67
68. Chapter LXVI	68
69. Chapter LXVII	69
70. Chapter LXVIII	70
71. Chapter LXIX	71
72. Chapter LXX	72
73. Chapter LXXI	73
74. Chapter LXXII	74
75. Chapter LXXIII	75
76. Chapter LXXIV	76
77. Chapter LXXV	77
78. Chapter LXXVI	78
79. Chapter LXXVII	79
80. Chapter LXXVIII	80
81. Chapter LXXIX	81
82. Chapter LXXX	82
83. Chapter LXXXI	83
84. Chapter LXXXII	84
85. Chapter LXXXIII	85
86. Chapter LXXXIV	86
87. Chapter LXXXV	87
88. Chapter LXXXVI	88
89. Chapter LXXXVII	89
90. Chapter LXXXVIII	90
91. Chapter LXXXIX	91
92. Chapter LXXXX	92
93. Chapter LXXXXI	93
94. Chapter LXXXXII	94
95. Chapter LXXXXIII	95
96. Chapter LXXXXIV	96
97. Chapter LXXXXV	97
98. Chapter LXXXXVI	98
99. Chapter LXXXXVII	99
100. Chapter LXXXXVIII	100
101. Chapter LXXXXIX	101
102. Chapter LXXXXX	102
103. Chapter LXXXXXI	103
104. Chapter LXXXXXII	104
105. Chapter LXXXXXIII	105
106. Chapter LXXXXXIV	106
107. Chapter LXXXXXV	107
108. Chapter LXXXXXVI	108
109. Chapter LXXXXXVII	109
110. Chapter LXXXXXVIII	110
111. Chapter LXXXXXIX	111
112. Chapter LXXXXXX	112
113. Chapter LXXXXXXI	113
114. Chapter LXXXXXXII	114
115. Chapter LXXXXXXIII	115
116. Chapter LXXXXXXIV	116
117. Chapter LXXXXXXV	117
118. Chapter LXXXXXXVI	118
119. Chapter LXXXXXXVII	119
120. Chapter LXXXXXXVIII	120
121. Chapter LXXXXXXIX	121
122. Chapter LXXXXXXX	122
123. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	123
124. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	124
125. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	125
126. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	126
127. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	127
128. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	128
129. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	129
130. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	130
131. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	131
132. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	132
133. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	133
134. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	134
135. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	135
136. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	136
137. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	137
138. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	138
139. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	139
140. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	140
141. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	141
142. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	142
143. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	143
144. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	144
145. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	145
146. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	146
147. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	147
148. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	148
149. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	149
150. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	150
151. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	151
152. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	152
153. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	153
154. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	154
155. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	155
156. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	156
157. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	157
158. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	158
159. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	159
160. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	160
161. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	161
162. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	162
163. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	163
164. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	164
165. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	165
166. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	166
167. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	167
168. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	168
169. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	169
170. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	170
171. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	171
172. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	172
173. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	173
174. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	174
175. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	175
176. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	176
177. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	177
178. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	178
179. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	179
180. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	180
181. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	181
182. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	182
183. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	183
184. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	184
185. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	185
186. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	186
187. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	187
188. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	188
189. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	189
190. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	190
191. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	191
192. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	192
193. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	193
194. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	194
195. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	195
196. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	196
197. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	197
198. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	198
199. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	199
200. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	200
201. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	201
202. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	202
203. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	203
204. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	204
205. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	205
206. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	206
207. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	207
208. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	208
209. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	209
210. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	210
211. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	211
212. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	212
213. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	213
214. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	214
215. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	215
216. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	216
217. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	217
218. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	218
219. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	219
220. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	220
221. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	221
222. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	222
223. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	223
224. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	224
225. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	225
226. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	226
227. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	227
228. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	228
229. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	229
230. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	230
231. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	231
232. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	232
233. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	233
234. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	234
235. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	235
236. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	236
237. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	237
238. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	238
239. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	239
240. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	240
241. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	241
242. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	242
243. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	243
244. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	244
245. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	245
246. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	246
247. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	247
248. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	248
249. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	249
250. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	250
251. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	251
252. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	252
253. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	253
254. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	254
255. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	255
256. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	256
257. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	257
258. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	258
259. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	259
260. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	260
261. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	261
262. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	262
263. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	263
264. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	264
265. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	265
266. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	266
267. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	267
268. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	268
269. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	269
270. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	270
271. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	271
272. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	272
273. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	273
274. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	274
275. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	275
276. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	276
277. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	277
278. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	278
279. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	279
280. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	280
281. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	281
282. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	282
283. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	283
284. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	284
285. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	285
286. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	286
287. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	287
288. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	288
289. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	289
290. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	290
291. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	291
292. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	292
293. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	293
294. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	294
295. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	295
296. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	296
297. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	297
298. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	298
299. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	299
300. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	300
301. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	301
302. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	302
303. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	303
304. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	304
305. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	305
306. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	306
307. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	307
308. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	308
309. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	309
310. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	310
311. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	311
312. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	312
313. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	313
314. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	314
315. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	315
316. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	316
317. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	317
318. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	318
319. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	319
320. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	320
321. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	321
322. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	322
323. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	323
324. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	324
325. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	325
326. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	326
327. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	327
328. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	328
329. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	329
330. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	330
331. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	331
332. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	332
333. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	333
334. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	334
335. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	335
336. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	336
337. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	337
338. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	338
339. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	339
340. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	340
341. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	341
342. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	342
343. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	343
344. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	344
345. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	345
346. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	346
347. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	347
348. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	348
349. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	349
350. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	350
351. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	351
352. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	352
353. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	353
354. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	354
355. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	355
356. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	356
357. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	357
358. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	358
359. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	359
360. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	360
361. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	361
362. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	362
363. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	363
364. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	364
365. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	365
366. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	366
367. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	367
368. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	368
369. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	369
370. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	370
371. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	371
372. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	372
373. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	373
374. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	374
375. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	375
376. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	376
377. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	377
378. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	378
379. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	379
380. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	380
381. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	381
382. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	382
383. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	383
384. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	384
385. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	385
386. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	386
387. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	387
388. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	388
389. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	389
390. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	390
391. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	391
392. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	392
393. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	393
394. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	394
395. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	395
396. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	396
397. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	397
398. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	398
399. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	399
400. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	400
401. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	401
402. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	402
403. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	403
404. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	404
405. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	405
406. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	406
407. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	407
408. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	408
409. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	409
410. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	410
411. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	411
412. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	412
413. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	413
414. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	414
415. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	415
416. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	416
417. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	417
418. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	418
419. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	419
420. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	420
421. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	421
422. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	422
423. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	423
424. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	424
425. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	425
426. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	426
427. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	427
428. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	428
429. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	429
430. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	430
431. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	431
432. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	432
433. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	433
434. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	434
435. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	435
436. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	436
437. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	437
438. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	438
439. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	439
440. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	440
441. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	441
442. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	442
443. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	443
444. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	444
445. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	445
446. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	446
447. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	447
448. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	448
449. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	449
450. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	450
451. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	451
452. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	452
453. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	453
454. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	454
455. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	455
456. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	456
457. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	457
458. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	458
459. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	459
460. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	460
461. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	461
462. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	462
463. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	463
464. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	464
465. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	465
466. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	466
467. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	467
468. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	468
469. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	469
470. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	470
471. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	471
472. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	472
473. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	473
474. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	474
475. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	475
476. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	476
477. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	477
478. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	478
479. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	479
480. Chapter LXXXXXXXVII	480
481. Chapter LXXXXXXXVIII	481
482. Chapter LXXXXXXXIX	482
483. Chapter LXXXXXXXI	483
484. Chapter LXXXXXXXII	484
485. Chapter LXXXXXXXIII	485
486. Chapter LXXXXXXXIV	486
487. Chapter LXXXXXXXV	487
488. Chapter LXXXXXXXVI	488
489. Chapter	

